

GEN



ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY

3 1833 01798 3963

GENEALOGY

929.2

R9237R



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

<https://archive.org/details/rustofvirginiage00rust>



Rust

OF
VIRGINIA

c

Rust of Virginia

GENEALOGICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES

OF THE DESCENDANTS OF

WILLIAM RUST

1654-1940



PREPARED UNDER THE DIRECTION

AND PUBLISHED BY

ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST



Washington

1940

COPYRIGHT, 1940
ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST

Made in United States of America

COMPOSED AND PRINTED AT THE
WAVERLY PRESS, INC.
BALTIMORE, U. S. A.

12456C1

FOREWORD

THERE are here presented the facts of a family; not all of the facts, nor all members of the family of William Rust of Virginia, who established himself in the Northern Neck of Virginia in the early part of the seventeenth century, and whose descendants are now found in all parts of the United States, and in other countries.

The facts are those which careful research into official records has disclosed; a search begun some fifteen years ago and continued as time and circumstance would allow. These results have been checked and supplemented from the private records of numerous individuals. Many varieties of historical and family documents have been consulted.

The membership of the family of William Rust of Virginia is not all included in this volume for the reason it has not been possible to procure authentic information of a very few of the later generations. In other cases, while reasonably certain that particular families are descendants of William Rust of Virginia, the line of descent could not be accurately determined from available information. This group is included in an appendix, or appropriate footnotes.

The volume will prove a source book for those interested in tracing their genealogy to one of the founders of Virginia, and to other makers of early American history. Female members of the line and their families are included. The index contains 364 family surnames.

The scarcity of early records and the dispersion of descendants have made it extremely difficult to be certain that dates are accurate in all cases. Sometimes, in dates supplied, and even in names furnished, the information has disagreed. In such instances, the effort has been made to apply the weight of evidence. That the work contains errors is probable, but every effort has been used to have it accurate.

The search of the early records of Northumberland, Westmoreland, and other counties of Virginia, was made by Charles F. Cochran, of Washington, D. C., who has had much experience in searching colonial records. The assembly of later infor-

mation and the arrangement of the whole for the printer was done by Nathan Boone Williams, lawyer and writer of Washington, D. C.

Especial acknowledgment of assistance is made to my secretary, Miss Mary E. Keith, whose talent, industry, and interest in the work have continued over the many years which have been devoted to gathering the data here assembled.

My brother, the late Henry Bedinger Rust, early became actively interested in the effort and bore part of the necessary expenses.

Appreciation is extended to numerous members of the family in many parts of the country, who have generously sought and verified much of the material here included.

Acknowledgment is made of the courteous attention given to requests for help by the State Library, Richmond, Virginia, Historical Society of Virginia, numerous public officials throughout the country, and to the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

Maps are not included in this volume for the reason reproductions of such maps could not be made large enough to show sufficient detail and at the same time be readable. Large county maps showing main and secondary roads are available from the Commonwealth of Virginia, Department of Highways, Richmond, Virginia, at ten cents each. The counties most frequently mentioned in this volume are: Northumberland, Lancaster, Westmoreland, Richmond, Prince William, Fauquier, Fairfax, and Loudoun.

ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST.

Washington, D. C.

August 1940.

ILLUSTRATIONS

	Rust of Virginia. Coat of Arms.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
PLATE		FACING PAGE
I.	Tobacco Rolling Road.....	44
II.	444—Elizabeth (Rust) (Dunbar) Rust, 421—Captain George Rust, 543—General George Rust, and Maria Clagett (Marlow) Rust, his wife.....	83
III.	"Elmwood".....	102
IV.	"Avoca".....	102
V.	A Rust Cemetery.....	102
Va.	A Rust Cemetery; another view. "Elmwood" ceme- tery.....	102
VI.	"Rutledge." Two views.....	106
VII.	Home of 527—Nancy Taylor, Upperville, Virginia. Home of 633—Sarah, 634—Emily, and 632—Hannah E. (Rust) Carter.....	120
VIII.	"Green Level," home of 421—Captain George Rust, and birthplace of 543—General George Rust.....	156
IX.	Colonel Richard Lee, Richard Lee, Thomas Lee, Rich- ard Henry Lee.....	158
X.	639—Agnes Davis (Rust) Powers, Francis Davis, wife of 513—Benjamin Rust, and "Prospect Hill," his home for many years.....	188
Xa.	637—Henry Madison Rust, and 643—Benjamin Daniel Rust, wife and son, 776—Mack Donald Rust, age six.....	189
XI.	"Rockland," built in 1822 by 543—General George Rust.....	194
XIa.	Interiors of "Rockland".....	194
XIb.	Other views of "Rockland," and Slave Quarters at "Rockland".....	194
XIc.	543—General George Rust.....	195
XII.	Maria Clagett (Marlow) Rust, wife of 543—General George Rust.....	196
XIII.	"Vine Hill." Home of 6-A5—Charlotte Anne (Rust) Rogers.....	197
XIIIa.	"Exeter".....	202
XIV.	7-A69—Alla Carter, and her grandfather, 545—William Rust.....	203
XV.	546—Dr. Bushrod Rust, Margaret (Carr) Rust, his Wife, and their home "Green Garden".....	209

PLATE		FACING PAGE
XVI.	Two views of "Edge Hill," home of 549—Colonel Alfred Rust.....	214
XVII.	Rust Cotton Picker, and inserts of the inventors and their wives.....	271
XVIIa.	Diploma, United States Military Academy, of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.....	279
XVIII.	6-A1—Lieutenant Armistead Thomson Mason Rust...	280
XVIIIa.	Lily Southgate (Lawrence) Rust, first wife of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.....	280
XVIIIb.	Ida (Lee) Rust, second wife of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.....	280
XIX.	6-A1—Colonel Armistead Thomson Mason Rust. 7-A53—George Rust.....	280
XIXa.	Ida (Lee) Rust, second wife of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust, 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust, and wife.....	280
XX.	113 East Cornwall Street, Leesburg, Virginia, home of Ida (Lee) Rust, widow of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.....	281
XXI.	Edmund Jennings Lee, Sarah (Lee) Lee, Edmund Jennings Lee, Jr., father of Ida (Lee) Rust of "Rockland".....	282
XXII.	Lieut.-Col. Henry Lee, Major Gen. Henry Lee, Gen. Robert Edward Lee, and Ida Lee.....	283
XXIII.	"Montresor," former home of 6-A3—Colonel George Thomas Rust.....	286
XXIV.	6-A9—General Albert Rust, C.S.A.....	290
XXV.	6-A36—Elizabeth (Rust) Burges.....	297
XXVI.	William Henry Burges.....	298
XXVII.	7-B72—Sue Willie (Jopling) Marshall.....	309
XXVIII.	6-B76—Joseph Rutherford Rust, his wife, his home, the original homestead of 477—Peter Rust, and his flintlock gun.....	321
XXVIIIa.	7-A45—Lawrence Rust, 7-A48—Rebecca Lawrence (Rust) Lee, and her husband.....	331
XXIX.	7-A47—Captain Armistead Rust, U. S. Navy.....	334
XXX.	7-A50—Henrietta Lee (Rust) Coulling, 7-A51—Lilly Southgate (Rust) Edwards, and 7-A52—Ida Lee (Rust) Follett.....	336
XXXI.	108 East Cornwall Street, Leesburg, Virginia, home of 7-A51—Lilly Southgate (Rust) Edwards.....	337
XXXII.	7-A54—Edwin Grey Rust, and "Lower Rockland"....	338

PLATE		FACING PAGE
XXXIII.	7-A ₅₆ —Henry Bedinger Rust.....	340
XXXIV.	9-A ₄ —Fitzhugh, 9-A ₂ —Henry Bedinger, and 9-A ₃ — Stanley Noël Brown, children of 8-A ₉₂ —Elizabeth Fitzhugh (Rust) Brown.....	341
XXXV.	7-A ₅₇ —William Fitzhugh Rust, wife and children.....	342
XXXVI.	“Yeocomico,” home of 7-A ₅₇ —William Fitzhugh Rust.	343
XXXVII.	7-A ₅₈ —Edmund Jennings Lee Rust, children, daughter- in-law, and grandchild.....	344
XXXVIII.	7-A ₅₉ —Ellsworth Marshall Rust.....	344
XXXIX.	Eva Thompson (Manigault) Rust, wife of 7-A ₅₉ —Ells- worth Marshall Rust.....	344
XL.	320 North King Street, Leesburg, Virginia, home of Mr. and Mrs. Ellsworth Marshall Rust.....	345
XLI.	Founders of The Rust Engineering Company.....	346
XLII.	7-A ₆₀ —Stirling Murray Rust, wife and home “Murray Hill”.....	347
XLIII.	8-B ₁ —Stirling Murray Rust II, his wife, and his sisters.	348
XLIV.	8-B ₁₆ —John Hampton Hoge.....	352
XLV.	7-A ₆₅ —John Yellott Rust.....	354
XLVI.	Group at “Rockland,” October, 1928.....	356
XLVII.	7-C ₃₁ —John Warwick Rust.....	363
XLVIII.	8-E ₃₃ —Sidney Ruffin Rust.....	382
XLIX.	8-E ₃₉ —Albert Lee Rust.....	384
L.	8-E ₅ —Dr. Joseph Bennett Riddle.....	395
LI.	6-Youel Gilbert Rust.....	415



OUTLINE OF HISTORICAL INCIDENTS

1655—Vestry of Yeocomico established.....	18
1677—A certain William Rust discharged on “Y ^e good be- haviour” from participation in Bacon’s Rebellion of 1676.....	15
1699—Westmoreland County Court in response to Council of Virginia certifies “no meetings of any other Reli- gion than the Church of England in this county, nor any Schooles or persons fitt to recommend for school- masters within the same”.....	17
1701—Grand Jury indicts “all men within this County for sweareing & drunkeness our selves not excepted”....	17
1704—Quit rent roll.....	18
1706—Yeocomico church rebuilt.....	18
1709—Samuel Rust appointed “Surveyour of Roads,” West- moreland County.....	20
1727—Matthew Rust given permission to keep a “Roleing House”.....	43
1729—Jeremiah Rust one of the Justices of the Westmoreland County Court.....	37
1736—Ferry established on Rappahannock River from land of Benjamin Rust to land of William Lowry in Essex County.....	50
1742—Matthew Rust to build two tobacco warehouses at Rust’s landing.....	43
1744—Matthew Rust appointed tobacco inspector with salary of £35 per annum.....	44
1753—Jeremiah Rust held military commission from Virginia.	36
1755-61—Jeremiah Rust licensed to keep an ordinary.	36
1755—Jeremiah Rust made keeper of county standards of weights and measures.....	37
1758—Jeremiah Rust commissioned Lieutenant of Virginia Militia.....	37
1759—William Rust appointed surveyor of road from Elk Run Church to Licking Run, the “German Rolling Road,” Fauquier County.....	77

- 1759—Peter Rust commissioned Captain of company of county militia 69
- 1761—Samuel Rust inspector of tobacco at Yeocomico and Rust warehouses 80
- 1764—William Rust surveyor and overseer of roads, Loudoun County 77
- 1764—Samuel Rust surveyor of roads, Westmoreland County 80
- 1764—John Rust under-sheriff of Westmoreland County 66
- 1766—Jeremiah Rust and Peter Rust sign the Westmoreland Articles of Association at Leedstown, Virginia: almost certainly the first formal declaration of defiance on the part of American colonists to the government of Great Britain 160
- 1766—Northampton County Court held Stamp Act “unconstitutional” 160
- 1771—William Rust constable of Loudoun County 3
- 1774—Matthew Rust with 50 others sign Loudoun County Resolves 120
- 1775—Samuel Rust is member of “Revolutionary Committee” of Westmoreland County and Justice of County Court 80
- 1777—Captain John Rust ensign, lieutenant and captain Revolutionary War, wounded at Brandywine, wintered at Valley Forge 110
- 1780—Matthew Rust commissioned lieutenant Revolutionary War from Loudoun County. (Vincent Rust, Jeremiah Rust, David Rust, Peter Rust, Matthew Rust, George Rust, Benjamin Rust, and others of the family are soldiers in Revolutionary War) 120
- 1790—Samuel Rust commissioned High Sheriff by Governor of Virginia 80
- 1812—Matthew Rust in war of 1812 as ensign 95
- 1812—General George Rust volunteer defender of Baltimore 196
- 1818-19—General George Rust member Virginia House of Delegates from Loudoun County, and again from 1820-23 196

- 1818-19 General George Rust commissioned Brigadier General of Virginia militia..... 196
- General George Rust marshall of the day on the occasion of visit of General Lafayette to Leesburg, Virginia..... 198
- General George Rust candidate for elector Presidential election of 1828..... 199
- General George Rust superintendent Harper's Ferry armory, 1830-37..... 199
- General George Rust member first Board of Visitors to organize Virginia Military Institute, 1837..... 199
- General George Rust indicted and tried for assault and fined one cent, 1837..... 200
- General George Rust interviews Secretary of War Poinsett..... 200
- 1821-29—Samuel Rust invents printing press..... 67
- 1838—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust appointed military academy, West Point, graduated 1842, frontier duty Ft. Gibson, Indian Territory, 1842-43; escorted Santa Fe traders 1843, resigned from army 1845, made Colonel C.S.A., Judge Advocate Military Court, 1862..... 284-86
- 1837—General Albert Rust contracts to survey lands in Arkansas, later surveyor for the State of Arkansas, member Arkansas legislature; Speaker House of Representatives (Ark.); member 37th and 39th Congresses, fined for betting on game of chance "called Pocre"; breaks cane on Horace Greely; member provisional Congress, C.S.A., Col. and Brig. Gen. C.S.A. 290-96
- 1842-3—William Rust member Virginia Assembly from Fauquier County, commissioned postmaster, Austin, Texas, 1857, likewise by Confederate States in 1862. 208-8
- 1850—William Monroe Rust first mayor, Seguin, Texas; state senator..... 232
- 1825—William Baillew Rust, Justice of the Peace, Bridgewater, North Carolina..... 237
- 1825—Samuel Smith Claytor erected first wool carding machine near Chapel Hill, North Carolina..... 230

- 1863-65—George William Rust member Virginia Assembly,
member Constitutional Assembly, 1867-8 204
- 1875—Lawrence Rust teacher for 20 years, Kenyon College,
Gambier, Ohio 331
- 1885—Armistead Rust graduated Naval Academy, Supt.
Nautical School, author 335
- 1891—Llewellyn Rust builder of telephone lines in Texas . . . 355
- 1898—John Yellott Rust builder of telephone lines in Texas,
banker and rancher 354
- 1900—Edwin Grey Rust inventor Rust boiler 339
- 1913—Ellsworth Marshall Rust organizer with brothers
Edmund Jennings Lee Rust, and Stirling Murray
Rust, of The Rust Engineering Company 343-48
- 1914—Henry Bedinger Rust President Koppers Company
for 20 years 340-42
- 1914—William Fitzhugh Rust Vice President Koppers Com-
pany for 20 years 343
- 1919—Albert Lee Rust received Distinguished Service Cross,
World War 384
- 19 —William Graham Claytor II built "Claytor Dam,"
Radford, Virginia 305
- 1933—John Daniel Rust, and Mack Donald Rust invent
cotton picking machine 271
- 1938—Thomas Johnson Michie reporter Supreme Court of
Appeals of Virginia and law book publisher 386
- 1938—George Rust Bedinger Michie, member Board of
Visitors, University of Virginia, President, People's
National Bank, Charlottesville, Virginia, publisher . 387
- 1939—John Warwick Rust member Virginia Senate 363

In addition, there are here found accounts and references to the activities and services of numerous others who served in the World War, and in the Civil War, and of those living now engaged in various pursuits.

The activities and movement of a virile family are here traced, mainly in outline, through three hundred years of American development. It is a cross section of American life from frontier beginnings in the Northern Neck of Virginia, and touches twelve generations in the most extraordinary period of human history.

The first settlers of the Northern Neck of Virginia, as that portion of the State lying between the Potomac and Rappahannock Rivers is known even to this day, took up their residence there about 1640, or earlier. It was a time of active efforts to firmly establish the colony. Conditions in England contributed to this effort, and among the inducements offered to settlers and prospective settlers was the plan of allotting fifty acres of land, or the right thereto, to every emigrant, or to the person paying for the passage of such immigrant. Shipmasters recruited their crews with this lure, and doubtless such headrights were many times claimed for both passengers and crew whether they remained in the colony or returned with the ship.

The desire for land in the new America was keen, and this urge, accompanied as it was by escape from turbulent conditions in England occasioned by civil war between contending factions, were among the considerations which appealed to many leading figures of the period; merchants, ship masters, political and religious refugees, and adventurers of many types, young and old. Many of the early immigrants had their passage paid to the new land, or paying, or working their way over, sold their land warrants to ready purchasers.

Land tenure in the Northern Neck in the seventeenth century had numerous mutations and many changes in its development.

The first grant made to the Virginia Company in 1606, by charter, gave the company commercial control over the community to be established, retaining territorial jurisdiction in the Crown of England; the King agreeing that he would grant by patent to such persons as the Company should suggest, such estates as its council should appoint, "in free and common socage."¹

However, in 1609, the Virginia Company was incorporated and given "rights of government" as well as the right to grant land.

¹ "Free and common socage" was a species of tenure, whereby the tenant held his lands of the lord by any certain service in lieu of all other services, so that the service was not a knight's service. The term was later expanded to include all services which were not of a military character, provided they are fixed; as, so much rent, the annual payment of a rose, a pair of gilt spurs, a certain number of capons, or of so many bushels of corn; or to perform certain offices for the crown. Many grants of land in the United States, made, previous to the revolution, by the British Crown, created this same kind of tenure until the form was abolished by the legislatures of the several States.

This changed the Colony of Virginia into a proprietary province, with the Company "authorized and required to distribute the lands under its common seal, from time to time, among the adventurers and planters." "Adventurers" were what we would now call "investors," willing to put their money into the enterprise. By a later charter, 1612, revoked in 1624, the rights held by the Company were again vested in the Crown, the colony then becoming a royal province with a Governor appointed by the King, and a council with legislative powers, likewise appointed by the King. Grants and patents of land were thereafter made by the Governor with the consent of his Majesty's Council of Virginia.

Probably nowhere in the new world of the time was there a group of like size having so distinct a Cavalier cast as the dominant families in the Northern Neck of Virginia about 1650, and this influence continued strong for many years. It was a determined effort to secure in a large part of North America the dominance of the Protestant Church.

This group of Church of England Cavaliers were early thrown into contact with a considerable number of Protestants, who had crossed the Chesapeake Bay to take up homes in the Northern Neck, not having found conditions to their liking in Maryland. These refugees from Maryland refused for a considerable time to acknowledge allegiance to the Colony of Virginia and to submit to the jurisdiction and control of the proprietors of the Northern Neck and to the laws of the colony.

King Charles I, in 1612, had acceded to the demands for a more representative form of government and the House of Burgesses became the governing body of the colony. Thus, a substantial measure of political independence for the Virginia colonists was thereby achieved. But this situation was rudely disturbed, when on September 18, 1649, Charles II granted a charter with sweeping authority to certain court favorites. The territory covered was the Northern Neck of Virginia and was described as

"bounded by and within the head of the rivers of Tappahannock, *alias* Rappahannock, and Quirriough or Pattawomecke Rivers, the Courses of the said Rivers as they are commonly called or known by the Inhabitants and Descriptions of those parts, and Chesapoyocke Bay."²

² *Colonial America & West Indies, 1669-74, No. 63, p. 22.*

Fauquier During the Proprietorship, H. C. Groome, pp. 33, 35.

The whole of the Northern Neck had been constituted Northumberland County in 1647, and while its population was then small, settlers rapidly increased and in 1651, the county of Lancaster was set off; with Old Rappahannock being cut off from Lancaster in 1656; while on the Potomac River, Westmoreland County was organized in 1653.

The colonial land tenure laws applicable to the Northern Neck of Virginia under the various grants of proprietorship had continuing effect upon the daily life and fortunes of the early inhabitants of the region. These charters, grants, laws and system of land tenure, also had important effects upon the history of the colonial period. Litigation growing out of questions of land titles in this section presented an early opportunity for the Supreme Court of the United States to announce and maintain its constitutional authority to review all decisions of the courts of a State, wherein the laws, treaties and Constitution of the United States are involved. From this region and from litigation growing out of the vicissitudes of its development came litigation which made of the United States a nation with sovereign power under a written Constitution.

For these reasons, it seems appropriate to give in brief outline a review of these developments, many of which occurred in the time of the early members of the Rust family, and by which they were continually affected.

By the terms of the charter of September 18, 1649, the region passed to the jurisdiction of a proprietary overlord.

The proprietors, however, were by their charter required to accept as valid all land titles which had been taken under headrights prior to September 29, 1661. Troublesome and annoying as this situation was, there was the further provision whereby all holders of lands acquired after the above date must have their lands re-surveyed and get new grants from the proprietors. On the occasion of the agent of the proprietors giving notice of this requirement and order to the surveyor of Westmoreland county, all to be done at the expense of the claimant of the land, there were serious protests direct to the King.

The General Court on March 25, 1673, entered its formal objections to this procedure. While the petition of the colonists was pending, another grant was made by Charles II on February

25, 1673, which gave the entire colony to two court favorites for thirty-one years, together with the quit-rents which had accrued.

The Assembly of Virginia sent commissioners to London in 1674 whose long negotiations resulted in agreement to purchase the interest of the proprietors in the Northern Neck for £ 400 each, Governor Berkeley having offered to lend the colony £ 1200 for the purchase of the interest of the proprietors. Delay followed delay, and in 1676, the King ordered that a new charter should issue under the Great Seal, but news of Bacon's Rebellion reaching London caused the collapse of the negotiations.

Thomas 2nd Lord Culpeper, one of the proprietors under the grant of Charles II of February 25, 1673, succeeded to the office of Governor of Virginia, July, 1677, though he did not arrive in the colony until May, 1680. After attempts at conciliation, he returned to England and acquired the interests of his fellow proprietors in 1681. He returned to Virginia in 1682 and at once attempted to assert his rights of title in the Northern Neck.

In 1683 he was removed from office for neglect of duty and for having violated the King's order "that noe Governor doe come home into England from his Government" without having first obtained the permission of the King.

Lord Culpepper died in London in 1689, and his interests in the Northern Neck descended to his only daughter Catherine, who married Thomas, fifth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, whose son, Thomas, as sixth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, became the Lord Fairfax of early American history, holding five-sixths interest in the Northern Neck as tenant in tail, and a one-sixth interest in fee inherited from his grandmother, Lady Culpeper. The boundaries of his holdings, however, as well as the acts of his agents and predecessor representatives of those claiming the lands were the subject of continuing dispute and discussion for many years. Lord Fairfax set up several offices for the handling of his immense estate, and employed the young surveyor, George Washington, in this work.

Originally the Crown claimed the lands by right of discovery and by sundry negotiations with the Indians. This title the Crown parceled out to enterprising promoters, who undertook to persuade settlers to make their home in the new country. Land warrants were issued to settlers and these passed from hand to

hand much as twenty dollar bills do today. In the absence of accurate maps, few or no surveys, the grants to proprietors were in comprehensive terms and later disputes and litigation was frequent and continuous.

The exact boundaries of the holdings in the Northern Neck, claimed by Lord Fairfax by inheritance and succession of title from the royal charter of 1669, were not determined until after the appointment of commissioners and much negotiation with the Crown and the Governor and House of Burgesses of Virginia, to be finally confirmed by the King in Council, April 11, 1745.

Lord Fairfax arrived in Virginia in May 1735, where he succeeded in getting an act passed in September 1736, which smoothed out some of the conflicts of title and acknowledged that he was the sole owner.

Sixty-seven years had passed during which time titles to these lands and the rights of settlers had been in almost constant turmoil. After 1736, all grants by Lord Fairfax recited his proprietary interest as follows:

"The Right Honourable Thomas Lord Fairfax, Baron of Cameron in that part of Great Britian called Scotland, Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia."

though confirmation by the colonial government with respect to several conflicting claims was not finally effected until the act of 1748.

This great landed estate of the Northern Neck embraced the territory now constituting the counties in Virginia and West Virginia, Northumberland, Lancaster, Westmoreland, Richmond, Stafford, Warren, King George, Prince William, Fairfax, Loudoun, Fauquier, Rappahannock, Culpeper, Madison, Clarke, Page, Shenandoah, Hardy, Hampshire, Morgan, Berkeley, Jefferson and Frederick, a total of five million two hundred and eighty-two acres.

Feudal land tenures were abolished in Virginia in 1777, but Lord Fairfax's rents were not disturbed, his tenants being allowed to deduct such rents from their taxes. There followed the act concerning escheats and forfeitures from British subjects, May 1779, and the Treaty of Peace with Great Britian after the Revolutionary War.

Lord Fairfax died in December 1791, and the assertions of his heirs to title to these lands precipitated litigation, (*Hunter v.*

Fairfax's Devisee, 7 Cranch, U. S. p. 305.) destined to have a profound influence on the judicial history of the new nation.

During the pendency of this litigation, John Marshall, later to be Chief Justice of the United States, secured the passage in Virginia of a compromise act on December 10, 1796, whereby the State of Virginia secured title to unappropriated lands and recognized the title to those claiming under Mr. Fairfax, to lands specifically appropriated and reserved by the late Thomas Lord Fairfax, or his ancestors, for his or their use. Thus passed the first and last attempt to establish in Virginia the system of feudal tenure of land ownership.

It was in the above case, appearing on the docket of the Supreme Court of the United States as *Martin, Heir at Law and Devisee of Lord Fairfax v. Hunter's Lessee* (1. Wheaton U. S. p. 304, et. seq.) argued in 1816, wherein the Supreme Court maintained its authority to review the decisions of the courts of a State in all cases involving the laws, treaties and Constitution of the United States.

The first chapter of a period of more than two hundred years in the colonial history of the Northern Neck of Virginia was now closed, in which the struggles of a virile population and the names of the most prominent figures of early American history is intimately associated, all neighbors of William Rust of Virginia and the early members of his family.

Students of the colonial history of Virginia are familiar with the system of government then set up embracing a Royal Governor, a Council appointed by the King on the recommendation of the Governor, which Council constituted the upper branch of the Assembly, and a House of Burgesses, which was the lower house of the Assembly.

To be a member of the Council was regarded as a high honor, and carried with it many privileges. A Council member was not subject to taxes, was a colonel of the county militia organization, sometimes a naval officer, and quite frequently a collector of taxes, and in instances had the disposition of quit-rents.

The House of Burgesses had its beginning from writs of election issued by the London Company "with two Burgesses from each Plantation freely to be elected by the inhabitants thereof." Brown's *First Republic*, p. 312.

This first popularly elected representative Assembly of legisla-

tors met in the small wooden church building at Jamestown, Virginia, with twenty-two members present, on July 30, 1619.

Concerning this Assembly, Stith, says:

"Counties were not yet laid off, but they elected their Representatives by Townships. . . . And hence it is that our Lower House of Assembly is called the House of Burgesses, a name proper to the Representatives of Burroughs or Towns and it hath, by Custom, ever since retained that Appellation altho' the Burgesses, or members for Towns and Corporations, are very few and inconsiderable at present (1747) in comparison of the Representatives of Counties."—Stith, *History of Virginia*.

This system continued to the close of the colonial period in 1776. The scheme for the administration of justice in colonial Virginia is not so well understood. The Governor and the Council was the supreme judicial tribunal of the Colony, with the Governor being President of the Court, and its decisions were final in cases involving five hundred pounds or less. Larger issues could be appealed from this court to the King in Council. This court held two terms each year and sat at Williamsburg, Virginia.

Causes of action were appealed to this court from the inferior courts set up about 1622, which were created to relieve the Governor and Council of too great a press of business, "and to render justice more cheap and accessible."

"This was the Original and Foundation of our County Courts; altho' the County (country) was not yet laid off in Counties, but still continued in Townships and particular Plantations, as they called those settlements, which were not considerable enough to have the Title and Privileges of Burroughs."—Stith: *History of Virginia*.

The earliest use of the term "Countie Courts" appears to have been in 1634.—Henning: *Statutes of Virginia*, 1, pp. 272-3.

Membership in the County Courts varied in number, and were originally determined by the wishes of the Governor, who made the appointments, but thereafter appointments to vacancies, or of new members of the court were made upon the recommendation of the court itself. Thus, there here entered an important and somewhat unique arrangement whereby these courts became self perpetuating bodies.

These courts early became most influential in the development of the Colony. They had general civil and criminal jurisdiction, save in capital cases. They were courts of probate handling the matter of wills, estates, guardianship, and other matters, and in

all civil cases their decisions were final where the amount in controversy was of less value than twenty pounds. Cases involving more than that sum were appealable to the General Court composed, as above noted, of the Governor and Council.

When once appointed to membership of the County Court, such person held office for life. The royal governors appear to have been careful to appoint worthy and well educated men to such membership, and these seem to have been particularly careful in the exercise of the prerogative of the Court to see that any vacancies or additions to the Court were from capable and respected citizens of the county.

The respect of the citizens for this system and the fairness with which the County Courts administered justice and many other affairs of the community appears to have been such that not even a question of the continuance of the system was raised in the Convention which set up the new government of Virginia on June 29, 1776. In a sense, the County Courts were the direct voice of government, relating back to the Crown, though in time by reason of the authority to nominate persons to fill vacancies or additions, such courts became quite independent and probably largely influenced the development of the idea of a judiciary of equal rank with the executive and legislative departments of government.

These courts sat monthly and named their own clerks and other officials. The clerks held office during good behavior, which generally meant for life, as they were removable only by the General Court.

Of high importance and influence in the affairs of the citizen, particularly in the early days of the Colony, were the several vestries of the established Church of England. Local affairs of a public nature were handled by these vestries. Members were elected by the "freeholders and housekeepers" of their respective parishes, and to be qualified to vote for a vestryman, one had to hold an inheritable interest in land, or he had to be a housekeeper. The vestries represented the point of view and interest of the citizen, who owned property, and who, in general, carried the burdens of the community. It represented the financial responsibility of those who paid the taxes, and supplied the forces for the defense of the colony. Election as a vestryman indicated that such person had the respect and confidence of the leading

citizens of the community. In the manner of their selection, they thus differed from the membership of the County Courts.

In other words, the vestry was an administrative agency, along with the County Courts, administering the public affairs of the parish. The County Courts were ready at hand to which could be submitted such conflicts as might arise between citizen and citizen, and citizen and government, all members of a like community. As government took more and more direction and control over affairs before left to the individual, the influence of the vestry narrowed to matters directly connected with the church. With the adoption of the Federal Constitution with its separation of church and state, the influence of the vestry in public affairs largely disappeared.

While it has been noted that in 1699 there were neither schools nor persons fit to be recommended as schoolmasters in Westmoreland County, Virginia, we observe that 102—Samuel Rust in his will made in 1718 directs his executors to keep his young son “constantly” at school for two years from ten to twelve years of age.

A considerable stock of tobacco is distributed amongst his children and tracts of land are divided. His “still Worm & Tubb all my Casque” he leaves to his wife, and besides land the proceeds of his mill, kettles, pots, pans, rugs, blankets, sheets, feather beds, and chests are all carefully enumerated and disposed of. Five slaves are accounted for. Horses, hogs, cattle and sheep are described, nor did he overlook desired descent of “a suite of Wearing apparell with hatt & cane.”

In 1754, 208—Benjamin Rust, wills to his brother Peter Rust “my three Newest Suits of Cloaths with three Shirts and Caps and three Newest Wiggs and Stockings and Shoes.” He disposed of “my old broad Cloath suit of Cloaths That I wear every day.”

These interesting samples of the contents of early wills indicate with what meticulous care household equipment and furnishings, even wearing apparel, was carefully enumerated, and presents a most graphic picture of living conditions of the time.

While members of the family of William Rust of Virginia have participated in all conflicts of arms in which the country has been engaged, and have been found in numerous places of public trust and responsibility, rarely has any member of the family sought public office. The role of the most outstanding personalities of the family as here disclosed has been to put their ef-

fort, thought, and feelings into the endless scheme of building American civilization, ever conscious of their heritage from former generations.

Gladstone wrote:

"Virginia produced more contemporary great men than any other piece of real estate on earth, Greece and Rome not excepted."

Men may differ as to the meaning of greatness; different times have different standards by which to measure the concept of worth. To the extent to which men practice restraint, tolerance, charity, and justice will the need for other processes and other methods of control become less and less. To the builders of a civilization; to the developers of its arts and industries, should go the highest honors. Of such is the family of Rust of Virginia.

Nathan Boone Williams.

Washington,
August 1940.

KEY

Explanatory note: The first digit in the numeral preceding the name of an individual indicates the generation *from* the common ancestor. There is a corresponding numbered paragraph in the text, where is set forth the known genealogical and historical information respecting such individual. Where sufficient information to warrant a separate paragraph is not available, the known data concerning such individual is found alongside the first appearance of the name of such person.

The number which follows a particular name indicates the number of the paragraph where the information concerning the immediate ancestor of that individual is found, and so on back to the common ancestor.

Where an individual name is preceded by an incomplete numeral, as for example, 4-A—Jeremiah Rust—351, this means that information with respect to such person was not obtained in time to assign a *key* number. As in other instances, the number following the name indicates the line of descent from the common ancestor. The appropriate page is found in the index.

I—WILLIAM RUST

FIRST GENERATION

100—John Rust—1
101—William Rust—1
102—Samuel Rust—1
103—George Rust—1

SECOND GENERATION

200—William Rust—101
201—Anne Rust—101
202—Margaret Rust—101
203—John Rust—102
204—William Rust—102
205—Anne Rust—102
206—Jeremiah Rust—102
207—Matthew Rust—102
208—Benjamin Rust—102
209—George Rust—102
210—Hannah Rust—102
211—Peter Rust—102

THIRD GENERATION

300—Samuel Rust—203
301—John Rust—203
302—William Rust—203
303—Elizabeth Rust—203
304—Samuel Rust—204
305—Henry Rust—204
306—William Rust—204
307—Agnes Rust—204
308—Isabella Rust—204
309—Martha Rust—204
310—Mary Rust—204
311—Samuel Harrison—205
312—George Harrison—205
313—Benjamin Harrison—205

314—Jeremiah Harrison—205
315—Matthew Harrison—205
316—James Harrison—205
317—Samuel Rust—206
318—William Rust—206
319—Jeremiah Rust—206
320—Hannah Rust—206
321—Martha Rust—206
322—Vincent Rust—207
323—George Rust—207
324—Anne Rust—207
325—Elizabeth Rust—207
326—Winifred Rust—207
327—Sarah Rust—207
328—Benedict Rust—207
329—Frances Rust—207
330—Mary Rust—207
331—John Rust—208
332—Ann Rust—208
333—Metcalf Rust—208
334—Sarah Rust—208
335—Richard Rust—208
336—Hannah Rust—208
337—Jeremiah Rust—209
338—Elizabeth Rust—209
339—Ann Rust—209
340—Sarah Rust—209
341—Samuel Eskridge—210
342—George Eskridge—210
343—William Eskridge—210
344—Rebecca Eskridge—210
345—Thomas Eskridge—210
346—Samuel Rust—211
347—Mary Rust—211
348—Richard Rust—211

- 349—James Rust—211
- 350—John Rust—211
- 351—Peter Rust—211
- 352—Martha Rust—211
- 353—Hannah Rust—211
- 354—Elizabeth Rust—211

FOURTH GENERATION

- 400—John Rust—300
- 401—Agnes Rust—300
- 402—Samuel Rust—301
- 403—Benjamin Rust—301
- 404—John Rust—301
- 405—Hannah Rust—301
- 406—Peter Rust—301
- 407—Jeremiah Rust—301
- 408—George Rust—301
- 409—Matthew Rust—301
- 410—William Rust—301
- 411—Elizabeth Rust—301
- 412—Sarah Rust—301
- 413—Nancy Rust—301
- 414—Thomas Rust—301
- 415—Sarah Rust—302
- 416—Matthew Rust—302
- 417—Agnes Rust—302
- 418—Anne Rust—302
- 419—Elizabeth Rust—302
- 420—Hannah Rust—302
- 421—George Rust—302
- 422—William Rust—307
- 423—Susanna Halcome—308
- 424—Mary Halcome—308
- 425—Milly Halcome—308
- 426—Jenny Halcome—308
- 427—Hannah Halcome—308
- 428—William Harrison—311
- 429—Jeremiah Harrison—311
- 430—Ann Harrison—311
- 431—Peter Rust—317
- 432—Magdalen Rust—317
- 433—Mary Rust—317
- 434—Jeremiah Rust—317
- 435—Elizabeth Rust—317
- 436—Matthew Rust—322
- 437—George Rust—322
- 438—Vincent Rust—322
- 439—Ann Rust—322
- 440—Hannah Rust—322
- 441—Winifred Cox Rust—322
- 442—Mary Rust—322
- 443—Mary Rust—323
- 444—Elizabeth Rust—323
- 445—Samuel Rust—323
- 446—George Rust—323
- 447—Edward Rust—323
- 448—Sarah Rust—323
- 449—Matthew Lamkin—324
- 450—George Lamkin—324
- 451—Betty Lamkin—324
- 452—Peter Lamkin—324
- 453—James Lamkin—324
- 454—Jane Ashton Lamkin—324
- 455—Anne Lamkin—324
- 456—Sally Rust Lamkin—324
- 457—Daniel Lamkin—324
- 458—Samuel Claytor—327
- 459—John Claytor—327
- 460—John Rust—328
- 461—George Rust—328
- 462—Lettice Rust—328
- 463—Matthew Rust—328
- 464—Mary Rust—328
- 465—Henretty Rust—328
- 466—Marshall Rust—328
- 467—Benedict Rust—328
- 468—Elizabeth Rust—328
- 469—Peter C. Rust—328
- 470—Jane Middleton Rust—328
- 471—Jeremiah Rust—328
- 472—Sarah Vass—332
- 473—Ann Lowry—334
- 474—Benjamin Rust—336, 346
- 475—Peter Rust—336, 346
- 476—George Rust—337
- 477—Peter Rust—337
- 478—David Rust—337
- 479—Enos Rust—337
- 480—Rebecca Rust—337
- 481—Isaac Rust—337
- 482—Enoch Rust—337
- 483—Sarah Rust—337
- 484—Elizabeth Rust—337
- 485—Anne Rust—337
- 486—Jeremiah Rust—337
- 487—Samuel Eskridge—341
- 488—Thomas Eskridge—341
- 489—George Eskridge—341
- 490—Rebecca Hobson Eskridge—343
- 491—William Eskridge—343
- 492—Lucy Eskridge—343
- 493—Giles Eskridge—343
- 494—Elizabeth Eskridge—343
- 495—Benjamin Newton Garland—347
- 496—William Griffin Garland—347
- 497—Jeremiah Garland—347
- 498—Peter Rust Garland—347
- 499—Elizabeth Rust Garland—347
- 4-A0—James Newton Rust—349
- 4-A1—George Newton Rust—349
- 4-A2—Elizabeth Rust—349
- 4-A3—John Rust—349
- 4-A4—Sarah Rust—349
- 4-A5—Peter Newton Rust—349
- 4-A6—Susannah Rust—349
- 4-A7—Frances Crump Rust—349
- 4-A8—John Rust II—350
- 4-A9—Elizabeth Rust—350

4-A10—Jane Rust—350
 4-A11—Molly Rust—350
 4-A —Jeremiah Rust—351
 4-A —James Rust—351
 4-A —Clement Rust—351
 4-A —Samuel Rust—351
 4-A12—Sarah Newton—352
 4-A13—Thomas Williams—353
 4-A14—Enoch Williams—353
 4-A15—Nathaniel Williams—353
 4-A16—Johnson Williams—353
 4-A17—Catherine Williams—353
 4-A18—Naomi Williams—353

FIFTH GENERATION

500—Samuel Rust—402
 501—John Rust—402
 502—Benjamin Rust—402
 503—James Bailey Rust—402
 504—Agnes Rust—402
 505—Harriet Rust—402
 506—Sarah Rust—402
 507—Hannah Rust—402
 508—Elizabeth Rust—402
 509—Mary Rust—402
 510—Lucinda Rust—402
 511—James Rust—403
 512—John S. Rust—403
 513—Benjamin Rust—403
 514—Sarah Rust—403
 515—Emma Rust—403
 516—Elizabeth Rust—403
 517—Katherine Rust—403
 518—Nancy Rust—403
 519—Mason Rust—404
 520—Sally Nancy Rust—404
 521—Narcissa Rust—404
 522—Peter Rust—406—
 523—Margaret Rust—406
 524—Ann (Nancy) Rust—406
 525—Hannah Rust—406
 526—Sarah Taylor—415
 527—Nancy Taylor—415
 528—William Rust Taylor—415
 529—Phoebe Taylor—415
 530—Mandley Taylor—415
 531—Elizabeth Taylor—415
 532—William Rust—416
 533—James Triplett Rust—416
 534—Mandley Taylor Rust—416
 535—Sophenia Rust—416
 536—Matthew Harrison Rust—416
 537—Elizabeth Baker Rust—416
 538—Sydnor Bailey Rust—416
 539—Alfred Reid—417
 5 —Harriet Reid—417
 5 —Nancy Reid—417
 5 —Mary Ann Reid—417
 5 —Agnes Reid—417
 5 —Elizabeth Reid—417
 5 —Rebecca Reid—417
 5 —Caroline Reid—417
 540—Samuel Boggess—418
 541—Henly Boggess—418
 542—Ann (Nancy) Broughton—419
 543—George Rust—421, 444
 544—Sarah Rust—421, 444
 545—William Rust—421, 444
 546—Bushrod Rust—421, 444
 547—Anne Rust—421, 444
 548—Elizabeth Rust—421, 444
 549—Alfred Rust—421, 444
 550—Troylus Rust—421, 444
 551—Matilda Rust—421, 444
 552—Priscilla Allen—430
 553—Elizabeth Rust—431
 554—Samuel Rust—431
 555—Jane Rust—431
 556—Charlotte Rust—431
 557—Mary Sophia Rust—431
 558—Peter Cox Rust—431
 559—Harriet Rust—431
 560—Lucinda Rust—431
 561—Caroline Rust—431
 562—Jeremiah Rust—431
 563—Mary Rust—434
 564—Sarah Rust—434
 565—Elizabeth Rust—434
 566—Thomas Rust—434
 567—Martha Rust—434
 568—John Crabb—435
 569—Jane Middleton Crabb—435
 570—Samuel Crabb—435
 571—Daniel Crabb—435
 572—Benedict Crabb—435
 573—Molly Rust Crabb—435
 574—Magdalen Crabb—435
 575—Sally Rust Crabb—435
 576—William Middleton Crabb—435
 577—George Vincent Cox Hudson—439
 578—Vincent Rust Payne Wright—442
 579—Margaret C. (Peggy) Claytor—458
 580—Sally Pope Claytor—458
 581—Thomas Rogers Claytor—458
 582—Mary Eleanor Claytor—458
 583—John Claytor—458
 584—Frances G. Claytor—458
 585—Robert Mitchell Claytor—458
 586—Samuel Smith Claytor—458
 587—Elizabeth R. Claytor—458
 588—James E. Claytor—458
 589—Harvey Claytor—458
 590—William P. Claytor—458
 591—Martha (Patsy) Claytor—458
 592—Alvin Claytor—458
 593—James Leftwich Claytor—459
 594—John P. Claytor—459
 595—Samuel Leftwich Claytor—459
 596—Sally Pope Claytor—459
 597—Comfort M. Rust—460

598—Marshall Woodcock Rust—460
 599—Martha Elizabeth Rust—460
 5-A0—John Bushrod Rust—460
 5-A1—Ann Susan Rust—460
 5-A2—Charles Buckner Carroll Rust—460
 5-A3—Sarah Jane Rust—460
 5-A4—Benedict Rust—463
 5-A5—John C. Rust—467
 5-A6—Robert N. Rust—467
 5-A7—Artimishia Rust—467
 5-A8—Pamelia Rust—467
 5-A9—Elizabeth Rust—467
 5-A10—Julia Brown—470
 5-A11—Sarah Brown—470
 5-A12—Emily Brown—470
 5-A13—David Benedict Brown—470
 5-A14—Frances Elizabeth Brown—470
 5-A15—Alice Lee Rust—474
 5-A16—Lettice Lee Rust—474
 5-A17—Elizabeth H. Rust—475
 5-A18—Benjamin D. Rust—475
 5-A19—Joseph Rust—477
 5-A20—William Baillew Rust—477
 5-A21—Joshua Rust—477
 5-A22—Polly Rust—477
 5-A23—Cynthia Rust—477
 5-A —Matthew Rust—4-A3
 5-A —George Rust—4-A3
 5-A —John Rust—4-A3
 5-A —Peter Rust—4-A5
 5-A24—Mary Jackson Rust—4-A8
 5-A25—Peter Newton Rust—4-A8
 5-A26—John Alexander Rust—4-A8
 5-A27—Eliza Ann Rust—4-A8
 5-A28—John Rust III—4-A8
 5-A29—Luther Collins Rust—4-A8
 5-A30—Catesby Fleet Rust—4-A8
 5-A31—David Hazzard Rust—4-A8
 5-A32—Sallie (Sarah) Rust—4-A8
 5-A33—Isabel Williams—4-A13
 5-A34—Prudence Williams—4-A13
 5-A35—Ehud Williams—4-A13
 5-A36—Jesse Williams—4-A13
 5-A37—John A. Williams—4-A13
 5-A38—Elizabeth Williams—4-A13
 5-A39—Mary Williams—4-A13
 5-A40—Melissa Williams—4-A13
 5-A41—Sarah Jane Williams—4-A13

SIXTH GENERATION

600—Sallie Rust—501
 601—James Bailey Rust—501
 602—Samuel Young Rust—501
 603—Thomas McClanahan Rust—501
 604—Harriet Rust—501
 605—Amanda Rust—501
 606—Mary Ann Rust—501
 607—Nannie Rust—501
 608—John Rust—501
 609—Benjamin Singleton Rust—501

610—Samuel Bailey Rust—503
 611—John J. Rust—503
 612—Rebecca Redmond Rust—503
 613—Benjamin Rust—503
 614—Vincent Redmond Rust—503
 615—William Tobias Rust—503
 616—Richard Lawson Rust—503
 617—Mary Lawson Rust—503
 618—George Bailey Rust—503
 619—Henry Thomas Rust—503
 620—Thomas Henry Rust—503
 621—Albert Bailey Hensley—505
 622—Mary Hensley—505
 623—Thomas Pittman Hensley—505
 624—Paulina Hensley—505
 625—Benjamin Franklin Hensley—505
 626—Emily Hensley—505
 627—William S. Hensley—505
 628—Bushrod Rust Hensley—505
 629—Amanda Hensley—505
 630—Richard H. Rust—511, 544
 631—Fleetwood G. Rust—511, 544
 632—Hannah E. Rust—511, 544
 633—Sarah Ann Rust—511, 544
 634—Emily Rust—511, 544
 635—James B. Rust—511, 544
 636—Anne Sophia Rust—513
 637—Henry Madison Rust—513
 638—Lucy Frances Rust—513
 639—Agnes Davis Rust—513
 640—Sarah Elizabeth Rust—513
 641—Virginia Philippa Lee Rust—513
 642—Cordelia Irene Rust—513
 643—Benjamin Daniel Rust—513
 644—Catherine May Hicks—515
 645—Elizabeth Hicks—515
 646—Ann Matilda Hicks—515
 647—Mary Hicks—515
 648—Thomas Hicks—515
 649—Benjamin Hicks—515
 650—Stephen Hicks—515
 651—Isaac Hicks—515
 652—Richard R. Carter—516
 653—Francis Marion Carter—516
 654—George W. Carter—516
 655—John R. Carter—516
 656—Elizabeth M. Carter—516
 657—Benjamin Franklin Carter—516
 658—Thomas Benton Hutchison—517
 659—Lemuel Ludwell Hutchison—517
 660—Anna M. Hutchison—517
 661—John Rust Hutchison—517
 662—Mary Elizabeth Glasscock—518
 663—Philippa Lee Glasscock—518
 664—Bushrod Glasscock—518
 665—Bailey Glasscock—518
 666—Emma Ann Glasscock—518
 6 —Sarah Hale—520
 667—John Moreau Stockton—521
 668—William Morgan Stockton—521

- 669—Roberta Stockton—521
670—Benjamin Franklin Rust—522, 468
671—Elizabeth Rust—522, 468
672—Hamilton Rust—523
673—Benedict F. Rust—523
674—Alcinda Rust—523
6 —James Hurst—524
6 —Kittie Hurst—524
6 —Marshall Hurst—524
6 —Margaret Kent Hurst—524
6 —Ann Hurst—524
6 —Bettie Hurst—524
6 —Alfred Hurst—524
6 —Sallie Gunnell Hurst—524
675—George W. Minor—525
676—John N. Minor—525
677—Abraham P. Froman—525
678—Felix Kent Froman—525
679—James Harvey Froman—525
680—Elizabeth Frances Froman—525
681—Maria Louise Grady—526
682—Francis T. Grady—526
683—Mandly Taylor Grady—526
684—Sally Ann Grady—526
6 —James William Rust—534
6 —Martha Rust—534
6 —Thomas Rust—534
6 —James Beatty Rust—534
6 —Sophenia Ish—535
6 —Mary Elizabeth Ish—535
6 —Martha Susan Ish—535
6 —William Ish—535
6 —Jacob Ish—535
6 —Horace L. Ish—535
6 —Matthew Rust Ish—535
6 —Richard L. Ish—535
685—Martha Adeline Ratrie—537
686—Mary Elizabeth Ratrie—537
687—George William Ratrie—537
688—Isabelle Ratrie—537
689—Sophenia Ratrie—537
690—John Matthew Ratrie—537
691—Henry Harrison Ratrie—537
692—Anna Lee Ratrie—537
6 —Martha Rust—538
6 —Luther Reid—539
6 —Joseph Reid, II—539
6 —Alfred Reid, II—539
6 —Blake Reid—539
6 —William Reid—539
6 —Oscar Reid—539
6 —Eliza Reid—539
6 —Hannah Reid—539
6 —Margaret Reid—539
6 —Nannie Reid—539
693—Samuel Boggess—541
694—Henly Boggess—541
695—Jane Eliza Boggess—541
696—Susan Elizabeth Bailey—542
697—Robert Bowie Rust—543
698—Edgar Rust—543
699—Olivia Maria Dunbar Rust—543
6-A0—Margaret Elizabeth Rust—543
6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust—543
6-A2—Mary Virginia Rust—543
6-A3—George Thomas Rust—543
6-A4—Mary Virginia Rust—543
6-A5—Charlotte Anne Rust—543
6-A6—Julia Anne Rust—545
6-A7—Amanda Rust—545
6-A8—Margaret Rust—545
6-A9—Albert Rust—545
6-A10—Elvira Rust—545
6-A11—Matilda Rust—545
6-A12—Edwin Rust—545
6-A13—George William Rust—545
6-A14—Francis Marion Rust—545
6-A15—Virginia Rust—545
6-A16—Mary Frances Rust—545
6-A17—Louisa O. Rust—545
6-A18—Thomas Rust—545
6-A19—Delia Elizabeth Rust—546
6-A20—Henry St. George Tucker Rust—546
6-A21—Eliza Jane Rust—546
6-A22—Troylus M. Rust—546
6-A23—Mary Strother Rust—546
6-A24—Bushrod Rust—546
6-A25—Joseph Carr Rust—546
6-A26—James Aristides Rust—546
6-A27—Andrew Jackson Rust—546
6-A28—Margaret Rust—546
6-A29—Robert Singleton Rust—546
6-A30—William H. Rust—546
6-A31—Alfred Rust—546
6-A32—Maria Clementine Rust—546
6-A33—Sarah Pocahontas Rust—546
6-A34—Robert B. Rust—549
6-A35—Nannie Rust—549
6-A36—Elizabeth Rust—549
6-A37—Maria L. Rust—549
6-A38—Laura (Tenie) Rust—549
6-A39—George Rust—549
6-A40—Ann R. Wilson—552
6-A41—Theodore Edmonds—557
6-A42—Robert Edmonds—557
6-A43—George Steptoe Edmonds—557
6-A44—Marcia Lanham—561
6-A45—Portia Lanham—561
6-A46—Caroline Rust Lanham—561
6-A47—Eliza Lanham—561
6-A48—Edgar Lanham—561
6-A49—Harriet Lanham—561
6-A50—Peter Cox Rust—562
6-A51—Mary Ennes Mitchell—579
6-A52—Samuel Pope Mitchell—579
6-A53—Sinor Pauline Mitchell—579
6-A54—William Claytor Mitchell—579
6-A55—Charlotte Claytor Mitchell—579
6-A56—Sarah Claytor Mitchell—579
6-A57—Robert Doddridge Mitchell—579

- 6-A58—Julia Ann Mitchell—579
 6-A59—Samuel Graham Claytor—581
 6-A60—William Alvin Claytor—581
 6-A61—Edward Michael Claytor—581
 6-A62—Samuel Claytor—583
 6-A63—Susan R. Claytor—583
 6-A64—Martha Claytor—583
 6-A55—Harriet Claytor—583
 6-A66—Elizabeth R. Hopkins—584
 6-A67—Price Wiley Hopkins—584
 6-A68—Amanda P. Hopkins—584
 6-A69—Francis J. Hopkins—584
 6-A70—Charlotte M. Hopkins—584
 6-A71—Walter J. Hopkins—584
 6-A72—Mary Julia Hopkins—584
 6-A73—Samuel Claytor—585
 6-A74—Addison Claytor—585
 6-A75—James Michael Claytor—585
 6-A76—William Graham Claytor—585
 6-A77—George Whitfield Claytor—585
 6-A78—James Harvey Claytor—585
 6-A79—Susan Elizabeth Claytor—585
 6-A80—Martha Ann Claytor—585
 6-A81—Robert Burwell Claytor—585
 6-A82—David Mitchell Claytor—585
 6-A83—John Pope Claytor—585
 6-A84—Thomas Henry Claytor—585
 6-A85—Ann Malinda Claytor—585
 6-A86—William Cabe Claytor—586
 6-A87—Robert Pollock Claytor—586
 6-A88—Harvey Claytor—586
 6-A89—John Claytor—586
 6-A90—Samuel Claytor—586
 6-A91—Patrick Henry Claytor—586
 6-A92—Ann Claytor—586
 6-A93—Martha Claytor—586
 6-A94—Ann Eliza Claytor—588
 6-A95—Martha Claytor—588
 6-A96—John F. Claytor—588
 6-A97—Mariah Frances Claytor—588
 6-A98—George Whitfield Claytor—588
 6-A99—James Granvil Claytor—588
 6-B0—Mary Claytor—588
 6-B1—Moses Baxter Claytor—588
 6-B2—Sarah M. Claytor—588
 6-B3—Jesse M. Claytor—588
 6-B4—Mildred Claytor—588
 6-B5—Edwin Claytor—589
 6-B6—Fletcher Claytor—589
 6-B7—Mamie Claytor—589
 6-B8—Annah Bowker Claytor—593
 6-B9—Elizabeth Charlotte Claytor—595
 6-B10—Mary Rosanna Claytor—595
 6-B11—John Murrell Claytor—595
 6-B12—Samuel Claytor—595
 6-B13—John Matthew Gardner—597
 6-B14—George Gardner—597
 6-B15—Marshall Douglas Gardner—597
 6-B16—Mary Elizabeth Gardner—597
 6-B17—Martha Ann Gardner—597
 6-B18—Susan Henrietta Gardner—597
 6-B19—William R. Gardner—597
 6-B20—William Monroe Rust—598
 6-B21—John Marshall Rust—598
 6-B22—Emily Martha Sowers—599
 6-B23—John McAfee Rust—5-A0
 6-B24—Charles Wirt Rust—5-A0
 6-B25—William Otto Rust—5-A0
 6-B26—Clay Rust—5-A0
 6-B27—Bushrod Rust—5-A0
 6-B28—Nancy Rust—5-A0
 6-B29—Edward Scott Rust—5-A0
 6-B30—Alexander Burgess Rust—5-A0
 6-B31—Marshall Rust—5-A0
 6-B32—Elizabeth Rust—5-A0
 6-B33—Cass Rust—5-A0
 6-B34—John Q. Shumate—5-A1
 6-B35—Elizabeth Shumate—5-A1
 6-B36—James Bailey Shumate—5-A1
 6-B37—William Marshall Shumate—5-A1
 6-B38—Ann E. Shumate—5-A1
 6-B39—George Shumate—5-A1
 6-B40—John Robert Rust—5-A2
 6-B41—Charles B. Rust—5-A2
 6-B42—Ashby Rust—5-A2
 6-B43—Emily Elton Rust—5-A2
 6-B44—Sarah Jane Rust—5-A2
 6-B45—Ida C. Rust—5-A2
 6-B46—Susan Attie Rust—5-A2
 6-B47—Louisa Rust—5-A2
 6-B48—John W. Broadus—5-A3
 6-B49—Artimates Rust—5-A5
 6-B50—Robert N. Rust—5-A5
 6-B51—Sarah M. Rust—5-A5
 6-B52—Thomas Benedict Rust—5-A5
 6-B53—John Middleton Rust—5-A5
 6-B54—Patrick H. Rust—5-A5
 6-B55—Hattie M. Rust—5-A5
 6-B56—Mary E. Rust—5-A5
 6-B57—Margena Rust—5-A5
 6-B58—Robert N. Rust—5-A6
 6-B59—Sarah Rust—5-A6
 6-B60—Jane N. Peck—5-A14
 6-B61—William B. Peck—5-A14
 6-B62—John R. Peck—5-A14
 6-B36—Harriet Peck—5-A14
 6-B64—Frances Peck—5-A14
 6-B65—Ellen Peck—5-A14
 6-B66—Sarah Peck—5-A14
 6-B67—Elizabeth Peck—5-A14
 6-B68—David Peck—5-A14
 6-B69—Franklin K. Peck—5-A14
 6-B70—Minerva Peck—5-A14
 6-B71—George Gordon Peck—5-A14
 6-B72—Frank P. Peck—5-A14
 6-A73—Wesley Hamilton Peck—5-A14
 6-B74—John A. Rust—5-A19
 6-B75—Peter E. Rust—5-A19
 6-B76—Joseph Rutherford Rust—5-A20
 6-B77—Elizabeth Rust—5-A20

6-B78—Mary (Polly) Rust—5-A20
 6-B79—Peter E. Rust—5-A21
 6-B80—William C. Rust—5-A21
 6-B81—Joseph Rust—5-A21
 6-B82—Joshua Rust—5-A21
 6-B83—William Carruthers—5-A22
 6-B84—Samuel Carruthers—5-A22
 6-B —Georgiana Rust—5-A25
 6-B85—Susan Priscilla Rust—5-A28
 6-B86—John Collins Rust—5-A28
 6-B87—William Rose Rust—5-A28
 6-B88—Cora Rust—5-A28
 6-B89—Sarah Elizabeth Rust—5-A28
 6-B90—David Newton Rust—5-A28
 6-B91—Edgar Rose Rust—5-A28
 6-B92—Harry Rust—5-A28
 6-B93—Ella Rust—5-A28
 6-B94—Sophia Rose Rust—5-A28
 6-B95—Edgar Rose Rust—5-A28
 6-B96—Harry Lee Rust—5-A28
 6-B97—John Rust—5-A28
 6-B —William Ross Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Cora H. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Helen R. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Victorine N. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Hattie W. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Alfred C. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —Edward D. Rust—5-A29
 6-B —John R. Rust—5-A29
 6-B98—Charles Palmer Rust—5-A30
 6-B99—Luther David Rust—5-A30
 6-C0—William Cooper Rust—5-A30
 6-C1—Lelia P. Wright—5-A32
 6-C2—John R. Wright—5-A32
 6-C3—Alzira M. Wright—5-A32
 6-C4—John Thomas Young—5-A38
 6-C5—Caroline Virginia Young—5-A38
 6-C6—Frances Reade Young—5-A38
 6-C7—Nathaniel Loftus Young—5-A38
 6-C8—Watson McKendrie Young—5-A38
 6-C9—William Wilson Young—5-A38
 6-C10—Esther Euphenia Young—5-A38
 6-C11—Edmund Columbus Young—5-A38
 6-C12—Mary Amelia Young—5-A38

SEVENTH GENERATION

700—James Rust—610
 701—Alfred Rust—610
 702—Bushrod Rust—610
 703—John Rust—610
 704—Gallian Rust—610
 705—Lawson Rust—610
 706—Mary Jane Rust—610
 707—Elizabeth Rust—610
 708—Rebecca Rust—610
 709—James Wilson—612
 710—Charles Bailey Wilson—612
 711—Mary Rust—613
 712—Helen B. Rust—614
 713—Emma Katherine Rust—614

714—William Rust—615
 715—Mary Emma Rust—615
 716—Laura Virginia Rust—615
 717—Rebecca Josephine Rust—615
 718—Ida Elizabeth Rust—615
 719—James Benjamin Rust—615
 720—Emma Rust—615
 721—Charles McFarland Rust—615
 722—Annie Katherine Rust—615
 723—Emma Ann Rust—616
 724—Mary Elizabeth Rust—616
 725—James Rust—616
 726—Sarah Margaret Rust—616
 727—Rebecca Virginia Rust—616
 728—James Samuel Rust—616
 729—Martha Abigail Rust—616
 730—Richard Edgar Dudley Rust—616
 731—Mary Ann Rust—618
 732—Cora Rust—618
 733—James Rust—618
 734—George Rust—618
 735—Rebecca Rust—618
 736—Stephen Rust—618
 737—Virginia Rust—618
 738—John Berry—622
 739—Mary Berry—622
 740—Winona Berry—622
 741—Catherine Berry—622
 742—Harriet Berry—622
 743—Amanda Berry—622
 744—James Harvey Berry—622
 7 —William Thomas Hensley—623
 7 —Albert Bailey Hensley—623
 7 —Harriett Ann Hensley—623
 7 —Benjamin Franklin Hensley—623
 7 —Mary Rebecca Hensley—623
 7 —Pitman Hensley—623
 7 —Samuel Rust Hensley—623
 7 —Daniel White Hensley—623
 7 —Cyrus Hensley—623
 7 —Richard Darius Hensley—623
 7 —Robert Lee Hensley—623
 7 —Emily Elizabeth Catherine Hensley—623
 7 —Helen Dorcas Hensley—623
 7 —Bushrod Hensley—623
 7 —B. Smirls—624
 7 —Jane Smirls—624
 7 —Harriett Smirls—624
 7 —Thomas P. Smirls—624
 7 —Bushrod Rust Smirls—624
 7 —George Smirls—624
 7 —Candie Smirls—624
 7 —Robert J. Smirls—624
 7 —Sallie Smirls—624
 745—John T. Hensley—625
 746—Sarah Irene Hensley—625
 747—Buell Fount Hensley—625
 748—William Rust Hensley—625
 749—Iva Frank Hensley—625
 750—Lelia Rust Hensley—628

- 751—Ashby Rust—630
 752—Robert Singleton Rust—631
 753—Fleet Rust—631
 754—James Rust—631
 755—Ella Rust—631
 756—Frank Rutledge Carter—632
 757—Mary Frances Lewis—636
 758—Benjamin Franklin Lewis—636
 759—Charles S. Lewis—636
 760—Annie Grigsby Lewis—636
 761—Henry Rust Lewis—636
 762—James McDonald Lewis—636
 763—Paul Lewis—636
 764—Homer Powers—639
 765—Henry Hart Powers—639
 766—John Glasscock Powers—639
 767—George Rust Wilson—640
 768—May Ethel Wilson—640
 769—Rosie Agnes Rust—643
 770—Virginia Elizabeth Rust—643
 771—Minnie Susan Rust—643
 772—Mary Frances Rust—643
 773—Adeline Evaline Rust—643
 774—Bennie Ann Rust—643
 775—John Daniel Rust—643
 776—Mack Donald Rust—643
 777—Jonathan Carter—653
 778—Mary Elizabeth Carter—653
 779—George Robert Carter—653
 780—William Hunter Carter—653
 781—Margaret Rutledge Carter—653
 782—Sarah C. Carter—653
 783—Marion Pritchard Carter—653
 784—Mary Daisy Carter—654
 785—James Carter—654
 786—Paul Carter—654
 787—Georgie Carter—654
 788—Constance Carter—655
 789—Ella Wright—656
 790—Elizabeth Wright—656
 791—Benjamin F. Carter II—657
 792—Robertta Carter—657
 793—Kate E. Carter—657
 794—Richardette Carter—657
 795—Fannie Carter—657
 796—John Wright Carter—657
 797—Alice May Carter—657
 798—Rebecca Carter—657
 799—Frank Carter—657
 7-A0—Clarence Thomas—660
 7-A1—Laura Anderson Stockton—667
 7-A2—Louis Berthoud Stockton—667
 7-A3—Robert Dorsey Stockton—667
 7-A4—Anna Morgan Stockton—667
 7-A5—Frances Doniphan Stockton—667
 7-A6—Thomas Nelson Stockton—667
 7-A7—Matilda Rainey Stockton—667
 7-A8—John Moreau Stockton II—667
 7-A9—William Nelson Stockton—667
 7-A10—Susan Elizabeth Farrow—669
 7-A11—Mary Keith Farrow—669
 7-A12—Tebie French Farrow—669
 7-A13—Marshall Froman—679
 7-A14—Samuel C. Froman—679
 7-A15—Mary Margaret Froman—679
 7-A16—Allie Jane Froman—679
 7-A17—Rosalie Dalrymple Powell—681
 7-A18—Ann Eliza Powell—681
 7-A19—Edward Francis Powell—681
 7-A20—Delia Powell—681
 7-A21—Sarah Jane Powell—681
 7-A22—Walter Scott Powell—681
 7-A23—Lucien Whiting Powell—681
 7-A24—Maria Levene Powell—681
 7-A25—William Levene Powell—681
 7-A26—Henry Ratrie—687
 7-A27—Edith Ratrie—687
 7-A28—Sophenia Ratrie—687
 7-A29—Martha Rust Fish—688
 7-A30—Estelle Fish—688
 7-A31—Jubal Early Ratrie—690
 7-A32—Camden Irvin Ratrie—690
 7-A33—Jackson Arlan Ratrie—690
 7-A34—Stella Ratrie—690
 7-A35—Wilford A. Ratrie—690
 7-A36—Quinton Olan Ratrie—690
 7-A37—Florence Iona Ratrie—690
 7-A38—Elizabeth Rust Ratrie—691
 7-A39—Turner Ratrie—691
 7-A40—Alice Sophrenia Ratrie—691
 7-A41—George Henry Ratrie—691
 7-A42—Virginia Harrison—696
 7-A43—George Rust Bedinger—6-A0
 7-A44—Virginia Bedinger—6-A0
 7-A45—Lawrence Rust—6-A1
 7-A46—Frederick Goodwin Rust—6-A1
 7-A47—Armistead Rust—6-A1
 7-A48—Rebecca Lawrence Rust—6-A1
 7-A49—Armistead Rust—6-A1
 7-A50—Henrietta Lee Rust—6-A1
 7-A51—Lilly Southgate Rust—6-A1
 7-A52—Ida Lee Rust—6-A1
 7-A53—George Rust—6-A1
 7-A54—Edwin Grey Rust—6-A1
 7-A55—Delia Rust—6-A1
 7-A56—Henry Bedinger Rust—6-A1
 7-A57—William Fitzhugh Rust—6-A1
 7-A58—Edmund Jennings Lee Rust—6-A1
 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust—6-A1
 7-A60—Stirling Murray Rust—6-A1
 7-A61—Sarah Jane Rust—6-A3
 7-A62—Maria Marlow Rust—6-A3
 7-A63—Fannie Beverly Rust—6-A3
 7-A64—Georgie Rust—6-A3
 7-A65—John Yellott Rust—6-A3
 7-A66—Edgar Rust—6-A3
 7-A67—Jeremiah Yellott Rust—6-A3
 7-A68—Rebecca Ridgley Rust—6-A3
 7-A69—Llewellyn Rust—6-A3
 7-A70—Maria Marlow Yellott—6-A4

- 7-A71—Edgar Rust Yellott—6-A4
 7-A72—Coleman Rust Yellott—6-A4
 7-A73—Armistead Rust Yellott—6-A4
 7-A74—Georgetta Yellott—6-A4
 7-A75—Henry Yellott—6-A4
 7-A76—Florence Yellott—6-A4
 7-A77—Robert Edward Lee Yellott—6-A4
 7-A78—Meta Claggett Rogers—6-A5
 7-A79—Laura Rogers—6-A5
 7-A80—George Rust Rogers—6-A5
 7-A81—Nellie Rogers—6-A5
 7-A82—Charlotte Rogers—6-A5
 7-A83—Robert Rust—6-A9
 7-A84—Julia Rust—6-A9
 7-A85—Alice Rust—6-A9
 7-A86—Pauline Carrington Rust—6-A9
 7-A87—Breckenridge Cabell Rust—6-A9
 7-A88—Carrie Rust—6-A12
 7-A89—Julia Rust—6-A13
 7-A90—Robert William Rust—6-A14
 7-A91—Noble M. Rust—6-A14
 7-A92—Matilda Rust—6-A14
 7-A93—Alberta Rust—6-A14
 7-A94—Mary Spalding—6-A15
 7-A95—Charles Spalding—6-A15
 7-A96—William Rust Spalding—6-A15
 7-A97—Curtis Spalding—6-A15
 7-A98—Oakley Spalding—6-A15
 7-A99—Ella Carter—6-A17
 7-B0—Lucia Bayne—6-A19
 7-B1—Susan Pope Bayne—6-A19
 7-B2—Margaret Rust Bayne—6-A19
 7-B3—William Henry Bayne—6-A19
 7-B4—Mary Eliza Bayne—6-A19
 7-B5—Gertrude Bayne—6-A19
 7-B6—Lawrence Pope Bayne—6-A19
 7-B7—Bushrod Rust Bayne—6-A19
 7-B8—George Middleton Bayne—6-A19
 7-B9—Jane Eliza Boggess—6-A21
 7-B10—Hallie Boggess—6-A21
 7-B11—Lynn Boggess—6-A21
 7-B12—Robert Rust—6-A24
 7-B13—Jacob Rust—6-A24
 7-B14—Alfred Rust—6-A24
 7-B15—James Melville Rust—6-A26
 7-B16—Mabel Rust Toy—6-A33
 7-B17—Margaret Stanhope Toy—6-A33
 7-B18—Thomas Dallam Toy—6-A33
 7-B19—Howell Rust Toy—6-A33
 7-B20—Channing Rust Toy—6-A33
 7-B21—Bettie Rust Yandell—6-A35
 7-B22—William Henry Burges—6-A36
 7-B23—Ione Burges—6-A36
 7-B24—Alfred Rust Burges—6-A36
 7-B25—Richard Fenner Burges—6-A36
 7-B26—Anne R. Finch—6-A40
 7-B27—Sarah Eveline Edmonds—6-A43
 7-B28—Regina Edmonds—6-A43
 7-B29—Lucinda Edmonds—6-A43
 7-B30—George Robert Edmonds—6-A43
 7-B31—Joseph A. Edmonds—6-A43
 7-B32—Lemuel Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B33—Caroline Rust Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B34—Joshua Clay Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B35—Eliza Virginia Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B36—Helen Edmunds Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B37—Benjamin Lanham Fletcher—6-A44
 7-B38—Sarah Ann Hagerman—6-A55
 7-B39—Samuel L. Hagerman—6-A55
 7-B40—Susan Margaret Claytor—6-A58, 6-A59
 7-B41—Sarah Virginia Claytor—6-A58, 6-A59
 7-B42—Celestia Graham Claytor—6-A58, 6-A59
 7-B43—Robert William Claytor—6-A58, 6-A59
 7-B44—Elizabeth Graham Claytor—6-A61
 7-B45—Thomas A. Claytor—6-A61
 7-B46—Fannie B. Claytor—6-A61
 7-B47—Mildred Bell Claytor—6-A61
 7-B —Susan Bowles—6-A64
 7-B —John (Jack) Bowles—6-A64
 7-B —Thomas Bowles—6-A64
 7-B48—Wiley Jones Franklin—6-A66
 7-B49—Mary Charlotte Franklin—6-A66
 7-B50—Sallie Emma Claytor—6-A74
 7-B51—Charles David Claytor—6-A74
 7-B52—Julia Roberta Claytor—6-A74
 7-B53—Thomas Hudnall Claytor—6-A74
 7-B54—Rosa Belle Claytor—6-A74
 7-B55—Lucy Walton Claytor—6-A74
 7-B56—Lillie Claytor—6-A74
 7-B57—William Graham Claytor II—6-A76
 7-B58—McHenry Gordon Claytor—6-A76
 7-B59—Andrew Boyd Claytor—6-A76
 7-B60—Julia Graham Claytor—6-A76
 7-B61—Ro. William Claytor—6-A76
 7-B62—John Mason Claytor—6-A76
 7-B63—Mary Jordan Claytor—6-A76
 7-B64—Mary William Claytor—6-A76
 7-B65—Ro. Mitchell Claytor—6-A76
 7-B66—Edwin Elmore Claytor—6-A76
 7-B67—Annie Love Claytor—6-A76
 7-B68—Lucy Alexander Claytor—6-A76
 7-B69—Florie Claytor—6-A77
 7-B70—Robert Graham Jopling—6-A79
 7-B71—Thomas Claytor Jopling—6-A79
 7-B72—Sue Willie Jopling—6-A79
 7-B73—Robert Ware Jopling—6-A79
 7-B74—Frances Alice Bell Jopling—6-A79
 7-B75—Nannie Graham Jopling—6-A79
 7-B76—Evelyn Claytor—6-A81
 7-B77—Alfred Burwell Claytor—6-A81
 7-B78—Eugenia Linda Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B79—Robert Claytor Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B80—Alice James Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B81—Frederick Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B82—Julia Graham Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B83—Annie Elizabeth Aunspaugh—6-A85
 7-B84—David A. Claytor—6-A86
 7-B85—Rachel Claytor—6-A86
 7-B86—Adeline Claytor—6-A86
 7-B87—Cora Claytor—6-A87

- 7-B88—William Claytor—6-A86
 7-B89—Samuel Claytor—6-A86
 7-B90—Carrie Claytor—6-A86
 7-B91—Numa Reid Claytor—6-A86
 7-B92—Claude Claytor—6-A86
 7-B93—Annie H. Claytor—6-A87
 7-B94—William H. Claytor—6-A87
 7-B95—C. I. Claytor—6-A87
 7-B96—Bessie Claytor—6-A87
 7-B97—Carrie Claytor—6-A87
 7-B98—Penelope Claytor—6-A87
 7-B99—Louis A. Claytor—6-A87
 7-C0—Edward Claytor—6-A88
 7-C1—Samuel Claytor—6-A88
 7-C2—Fletcher Claytor—6-A88
 7-C3—Mary Claytor—6-A88
 7-C4—Robert Weaver—6-A93
 7-C5—James Weaver—6-A93
 7-C6—James Thompson—6-B2
 7-C7—Mary Claytor Thompson—6-B2
 7-C8—Harry Lee Thompson—6-B2
 7-C9—Effie May Thompson—6-B2
 7-C10—Viola Thompson—6-B2
 7-C11—Caroline Shepperson Thompson—6-B2
 7-C12—Octavia Montgomery—6-B8
 7-C13—James Claytor Montgomery—6-B8
 7-C14—Pauline Octavia Montgomery—6-B8
 7-C15—Rosanna Eliza Steptoe—6-B10
 7-C16—Marie Augusta Rust—6-B20
 7-C17—William Monroe Rust II—6-B20
 7-C18—Ernest Rust—6-B25
 7-C19—Elizabeth Rust—6-B25
 7-C20—Elizabeth McAfee Rust—6-B-27
 7-C21—Mary Marshall Miller—6-B32
 7-C22—Caroline Rust Miller—6-B32
 7-C23—Robert Warwick Miller—6-B32
 7-C24—Robert Rust—6-B33
 7-C25—John Bushrod Rust—6-B33
 7-C26—William Henry Rust—6-B33
 7-C27—Julia Elizabeth Rust—6-B33
 7-C28—Esther May Rust—6-B40
 7-C29—Robert Antrim Rust—6-B40
 7-C30—Albert Breckenridge Rust—6-B40
 7-C31—John Warwick Rust—6-B40
 7-C32—Taylor Rust—6-B50
 7-C33—Lycurgus C. Rust—6-B50
 7-C34—Richard Benedict Rust—6-B50
 7-C35—Mary Elizabeth Rust—6-B50
 7-C36—Sarah C. Rust—6-B50
 7-C37—Amanda Rust—6-B50
 7-C38—Nancy Adeline Rust—6-B50
 7-C39—John Calvin Rust—6-B50
 7-C40—Charles Bryan Hall—6-B67
 7-C41—Helen Hall—6-B67
 7-C42—Minnie Peck Hall—6-B67
 7-C43—Luverne Elizabeth Hall—6-B67
 7-C44—Rachel Elizabeth Rust—6-B76
 7-C45—Mary Naomi Rust—6-B76
 7-C46—William Bettis Rust—6-B76
 7-C47—John Alexander Rust—6-B76
 7-C48—Cynthia Evelyn Rust—6-B76
 7-C49—Joseph Tate Rust—6-B76
 7-C50—Orah Susan Rust—6-B76
 7-C51—Henry Augustus Rust—6-B76
 7-C52—Joshua Ruffin Rust—6-B76
 7-C53—Nancy Saphronia Rust—6-B76
 7-C54—David Lee Rust—6-B76
 7-C55—Joseph Benson Kent II—6-B85
 7-C56—John Rust Kent—6-B85
 7-C57—James Benson Kent—6-B85
 7-C58—Metta Maund Rust—6-B87
 7-C59—Elizabeth Ellen Rust—6-B87
 7-C60—Cora Hodgkin—6-B89
 7-C61—Roberta Maude Hodgkin—6-B89
 7-C62—Elizabeth Rose Hodgkin—6-B89
 7-C63—Thomas Locke Rust—6-B90
 7-C64—Sue Kent Rust—6-B90
 7-C65—David Newton Rust II—6-B90
 7-C66—John Rust—6-B90
 7-C67—Lucy Nelson Rust—6-B90
 7-C68—James Smith Rust—6-B90
 7-C69—Robert Nelson Rust—6-B90
 7-C70—Mary Elizabeth Rust—6-B90
 7-C71—Ella Rust Smith—6-B93
 7-C72—John Rust Pendleton—6-B94
 7-C73—Elizabeth Rose Pendleton—6-B94
 7-C74—Emily Richardson Pendleton—6-B94
 7-C75—William Crawford Pendleton—6-B94
 7-C76—Edgar Hoyt Rust—6-B95
 7-C77—Gregory Delgado Rust—6-B95
 7-C78—Estella Louisa Rust—6-B95
 7-C79—Harry Lee Rust II—6-B96
 7-C80—Gwinn Wheelwright Rust—6-B96
 7-C81—Townsend Palmer Rust—6-B98
 7-C82—Catesby Fleet Rust—6-B98
 7-C —Alice Grispey Rust—6-CO
 7-C —Mary Jacobs Rust—6-CO
 7-C —Anna Palmer Rust—6-CO
 7-C —Gertrude Jacobs Rust—6-CO
 7-C —Wilma Cooper Rust—6-CO
 7-C83—Gertrude May Young—6-C4
 7-C84—Mary Elizabeth Young—6-C4
 7-C85—Minnie Grace Young—6-C4
 7-C86—Laura Edna Young—6-C4
 7-C87—Sadie Young—6-C4
 7-C88—Harry Garfield Young—6-C4
 7-C89—Russell Young—6-C4

EIGHTH GENERATION

- 800—Hugo Wells—713
 801—Leah Ann Sneed—723
 802—John Samuel Sneed—723
 803—Lida Hester Sneed—723
 804—Roberta Rust McClure—724
 805—Lena Gertrude Plunkett—726
 806—Mabel Vintroux Plunkett—726
 807—Eunice Hutcheson Plunkett—726
 808—Mattie Rust Silling—727
 809—Harry Martin Silling—727
 810—Cyrus Edgar Silling—727

- 811—Mary Margurite Silling—727
 812—Rome Rust—728
 813—Ruth Rust—728
 814—Ruby Rust—728
 815—John Benton Thomas—731
 816—Clarence Stephen Thomas—731
 817—Beulah Rust Thomas—731
 818—Lorraine Berry—738
 819—Josephine Berry—738
 820—Mary Baker—742
 821—Susan Baker—742
 822—Mary Masterson—743
 823—Ewell Thomas Masterson—743
 824—Arthur Masterson—743
 825—Susan Masterson—743
 826—Camillus Masterson—743
 827—Eugenia Emma Berry—744
 828—James F. Berry—744
 829—John Franklin McVey—746
 830—Elizabeth Allison McVey—746
 831—Lois Evelyn McVey—746
 832—David Rust Hensley—747
 833—Buell Franklin Hensley—748
 834—Catherine Hensley—748
 835—Betsy Hensley—748
 836—William Houston Watts—749
 837—Elizabeth Morton Watts—749
 838—Agnes Maria Rust—752
 839—Nancy Alexander Rust—752
 840—Ella Copeland Rust—752
 841—Mary Turner Rust—752
 842—Rosa Singleton Rust—752
 843—Robert Lyttleton Rust—752
 844—Lucy Minor Rust—752
 8 —Fleetwood H. Rust—752
 8 —James William Rust—752
 845—Bessie Carrington Starke—755
 846—Robert Taylor Starke—755
 847—William Rust Starke—755
 848—Mary Eliza Starke—755
 849—James Peyton Starke—755
 850—Virginia Randolph Starke—755
 851—Annie B. Lewis—758
 852—M. Donald Lewis—758
 853—Samuel R. Lewis—758
 854—Cynthia Lewis—758
 855—John F. Lewis—758
 856—Charles J. Lewis—758
 857—Clarence Lewis—758
 858—Florence Lewis—758
 859—Myrtle Lewis—758
 860—Jennie Dell Lewis—759
 861—Dallas Texas Lewis—759
 862—Indiana Lewis—759
 863—Guy Losson Lewis—759
 864—Charles Russell Lewis—759
 865—Francis Ray Lewis—759
 866—Isabella Agnes Lewis—759
 867—Senneta Lewis—759
 868—Lillian Ellen Lewis—759
 869—Charles Lewis Percy—760
 870—Earl Percy—760
 871—Grace Percy—760
 872—Una Virginia Percy—760
 873—Grady Percy—760
 874—Luther Harvey Lewis—761
 875—Laura Ida Lewis—761
 876—Bertha Iva Lewis—761
 877—Grady Wayne Lewis—761
 878—Hubert Hatfield Lewis—761
 879—Clarmon Ray Lewis—761
 880—Ara Lee Lewis—761
 881—Harmon Woodrow Lewis—761
 882—Lalia Mae Lewis—761
 883—James McDonald Lewis II—762
 884—Claudius Lewis—762
 885—John Lewis—762
 8 —Agnes Powers—764
 8 —Homer Patrick Powers—764
 8 —Naomi Powers—764
 8 —Granville Powers—764
 8 —Pohn Powers—764
 8 —Jessie Powers—766
 8 —Homer Edward Powers—766
 8 —Elmore Wriley Powers—766
 8 —Mardia Agnes Powers—766
 8 —Virginia Inez Powers—766
 8 —John Harley Powers—766
 8 —William Waldo Powers—766
 886—George Lee Atchley—768
 887—Maude Lillian Atchley—768
 888—Harry Wilson Atchley—768
 889—Herman Maxwell Atchley—768
 890—Violet Naomi Gallaway—770
 891—Gertrude Leon Gallaway—770
 892—Lee Roy Gallaway—770
 893—Virginia Eppie Gallaway—770
 894—Norris Weaver Gallaway—770
 895—Benjamin Gallaway—770
 896—Floyd E. Gallaway—771
 897—Irene Gallaway—771
 898—Benjamin Gallaway—771
 899—Virginia Jewel Butler—772
 8-A0—Susan Ida Bennie Butler—772
 8-A1—Nevada Agnes Butler—772
 8-A2—Anna Lois Williamson—773
 8-A3—Susan Lee Williamson—773
 8-A4—Thelma Frances Williamson—773
 8-A5—Donnie Bell Williamson—773
 8-A6—Virginia Obella Williamson—773
 8-A7—Jewell Rose Williamson—773
 8-A8—John Maurine Williamson—773
 8-A9—W. G. Williamson II—773
 8-A10—Calvin Williamson—773
 8-A11—Horace Ivan Trout II—774
 8-A12—Ella Virginia Trout—774
 8-A13—Margaret Ann Carter—777
 8-A14—William Maulsby Carter—777
 8-A15—Francis M. Carter II—777
 8-A16—Emily Yellott Carter—777

- 8-A17—John Carter—777
 8-A18—Carter Turner—778
 8-A19—Francis Turner—778
 8-A20—Charles Loring Turner—778
 8-A21—George Carter—779
 8-A22—Exum Carter—779
 8-A23—Rutledge Carter—779
 8-A24—Ann Carter—779
 8-A25—Joshua Fletcher—783
 8-A26—Robert C. Fletcher—783
 8-A27—William Carr—787
 8-A28—Edward Carr—787
 8-A29—Kitty Oden—788
 8-A30—John Ritticor—788
 8-A31—Robert Ritticor—788
 8-A32—Elizabeth Brent—789
 8-A33—Carter Brent—789
 8-A34—Barkley Breckenridge—790
 8-A35—Alexander Breckenridge—790
 8-A36—Sophia Finley—792
 8-A37—Nancy Finley—792
 8-A —Maude Carter—796
 8-A38—Lesley Rutledge Carter—796
 8-A39—Frank Carter—796
 8-A40—Jeannette Elliott Robinson—7-A1
 8-A41—Roberta Stockton Robinson—7-A1
 8-A42—Rebecca Stockton Martin—7-A4
 8-A43—Moreau Nelson Stockton—7-A6
 8-A44—Matilda Jean Stockton—7-A6
 8-A45—Ashby Burke Stockton—7-A6
 8-A46—Robert Dorsey Stockton—7-A6
 8-A47—Anna M. Stockton—7-A6
 8-A48—Minerva Nelson Stockton—7-A9
 8-A49—Elizabeth Newman Cox—7-A10
 8-A50—Roberta Stockton Cox—7-A10
 8-A51—William L. Cox—7-A10
 8-A52—Mary Lillian Martin—7-A16
 8-A53—Edith June Martin—7-A16
 8-A54—Elaine Fitzhugh Powell—7-A23
 8-A55—John Leven Powell—7-A23
 8-A56—Mabel Lee Powell—7-A23
 8-A57—Maria Louise Powell—7-A23
 8-A58—Lucien Fitzhugh Powell—7-A23
 8-A —John Stewart Ratrie—7-A31
 8-A —Dorothy Ellen Ratrie—7-A32
 8-A —Anne Elizabeth Ratrie—7-A32
 8-A —Josephine Ratrie—7-A32
 8-A —Mary Florence Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Ruby Geraldine Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Jackson Arlan Ratrie II—7-A33
 8-A —Dora Elizabeth Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Camden Baker Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Floyd James Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Benjamin Ratrie—7-A33
 8-A —Helen Maxine Ratrie—7-A35
 8-A —John Richard Ratrie—7-A35
 8-A —John Robert Beckner—7-A37
 8-A —Edward Lee Beckner—7-A37
 8-A —Florence Louise Beckner—7-A37
 8-A —Currie Beckner—7-A37
 8-A —Richard Wayne Beckner—7-A37
 8-A59—Turner Rust Ratrie—7-A39
 8-A60—Sarah Yancey Ratrie—7-A39
 8-A61—Alice Ratrie Stark—7-A40
 8-A62—Nancy Burnley Stark—7-A40
 8-A63—Lucy Roberts Stark—7-A40
 8-A64—Harry Ratrie—7-A41
 8-A65—Margaret Herbert Ratrie—7-A41
 8-A66—Mary Webb Tyler—7-A42
 8-A67—John Harrison Tyler—7-A42
 8-A68—Thomas Johnson Michie II—7-A44
 8-A69—Henry Bedinger Michie—7-A44
 8-A70—George Rust Bedinger Michie—7-A44
 8-A71—Margaret Michie—7-A44
 8-A72—Armistead Rust Michie—7-A44
 8-A73—John Garber Michie—7-A44
 8-A74—Henry Bowyer Michie—7-A44
 8-A75—Anna Aylett Rust—7-A45
 8-A76—Lilly Lawrence Rust—7-A45
 8-A77—Rebecca Lee Rust—7-A45
 8-A78—Lawrence Rust Lee—7-A48
 8-A79—Edmund Jennings Lee—7-A48
 8-A80—Armistead Thomson Mason Lee—7-A48
 8-A81—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust—7-A49
 8-A82—Amy Mantor Rust—7-A49
 8-A83—Lucy Lee Coulling—7-A50
 8-A84—Lettice Lee Coulling—7-A50
 8-A85—Nelson West Edwards—7-A51
 8-A86—William Howard Edwards—7-A51
 8-A87—Ida Lee Edwards—7-A51
 8-A88—John Dawson Follett II—7-A52
 8-A89—Virginia Lee Rust—7-A53
 8-A90—Margaret Lee Rust—7-A54
 8-A91—Anne Elizabeth Meily Rust—7-A54
 8-A92—Elizabeth Fitzhugh Rust—7-A56
 8-A93—William Fitzhugh Rust II—7-A57
 8-A94—Jane Rust—7-A57
 8-A95—Mary Elizabeth Lee Rust—7-A57
 8-A96—Edmund Jennings Lee Rust II—7-A58
 8-A97—George Moar Rust—7-A58
 8-A98—Henry Bedinger Rust—7-A58
 8-A99—Alice Coburn Rust—7-A60
 8-B0—Mary Lee Rust—7-A60
 8-B1—Stirling Murray Rust II—7-A60
 8-B2—George Rust Canby—7-A61
 8-B3—Laura Wilson Canby—7-A61
 8-B4—Eliza M. Canby—7-A61
 8-B5—Thomas Yellott Canby—7-A61
 8-B —William M. Canby—7-A61
 8-B6—Rebecca Coleman Iddings—7-A62
 8-B7—Frederick Tyson Iddings II—7-A62
 8-B8—Llewellyn Lloyd Iddings—7-A62
 8-B9—Elizabeth Stabler Iddings—7-A62
 8-B10—Margaret Rust Iddings—7-A62
 8-B11—Rebecca E. Cotton—6-A63
 8-B12—Alice Rebecca Cotton—7-A63
 8-B13—Mary Virginia Cotton—7-A63
 8-B14—Sarah Louise Cotton—7-A63
 8-B15—Cyrus Rust Cotton—7-A63
 8-B16—John Hampton Hoge—7-A64

- 8-B17—George Rust Hoge—7-A64
 8-B18—Jeremiah Rust Hoge—7-A64
 8-B19—Emory Eaton Hoge—7-A64
 8-B20—Milton Howard Hoge—7-A64
 8-B21—John G Rust—7-A65
 8-B22—Sarah Agnes Rust—6-A65
 8-B23—George Foster Rust—7-A65
 8-B24—Armistead Dudley Rust—7-A65
 8-B25—Mary Sidford Rust—7-A67
 8-B26—Georgie Rust—7-A67
 8-B27—Elizabeth Rust—7-A67
 8-B28—Rebecca Kirk—7-A68
 8-B29—Elizabeth Ethel Rust—7-A69
 8-B30—Henry Sparks Rust—7-A69
 8-B31—Llewellyn Rust II—7-A69
 8-B32—Robert Beverly Rust—7-A69
 8-B33—Robert Wright Yellott—7-A77
 8-B34—Mary Virginia Yellott—7-A77
 8-B35—Ann Winston Bouve—7-A86
 8-B36—Albert Rust—7-A87
 8-B37—Peter Borst Rust—7-A87
 8-B38—Georgie Breckenridge Rust—7-A87
 8-B39—Breckenridge Cabell Rust II—7-A87
 8-B40—Joseph Rust Crawford—7-A88
 8-B41—Sidney Lee Crawford—7-A88
 8-B42—Philip Stuart Crawford—7-A88
 8-B43—Earl Hasting Crawford—7-A88
 8-B44—Edwin Crawford—7-A88
 8-B45—Ruth Crawford—7-A88
 8-B46—Ellen Crawford—7-A88
 8-B47—Lucile Rust—7-A90
 8-B48—Herbert Clifford Rust—7-A90
 8-B49—Adele Rust—7-A90
 8-B50—Roy C. Rust—7-A90
 8-B51—Lois Rust—7-A90
 8-B52—Robert William Rust II—7-A90
 8-B53—Edna Earle McDavid—7-A92
 8-B54—Albert Ernest McDavid—7-A92
 8-B55—Julian Leonard McDavid—7-A92
 8-B56—Marion Rust McDavid—7-A92
 8-B57—Edwin Glenn McDavid—7-A92
 8-B58—Ray Vernon McDavid—7-A92
 8-B59—James Clyde McDavid—7-A92
 8-B60—Vera Alberta McDavid—7-A92
 8-B61—Beulah Albina McDavid—7-A92
 8-B62—Archie William McDavid—7-A92
 8-B63—Ross Campbell Bayne—7-B3
 8-B64—Margaret Rust Bayne—7-B3
 8-B65—Eliza Jane Bayne—7-B3
 8-B66—Margaret Elizabeth Rust—7-B15
 8-B67—Pocahontas Rust Hendren—7-B16
 8-B68—W. Hardy Hendren—7-B16
 8-B69—Thomas Dallam Toy II—7-B18
 8-B70—Horace Robert Toy—7-B18
 8-B71—Jane Rust Burges—7-B25
 8-B72—Benjamin H. Frayser—7-B26
 8-B —Eva Wells—7-B27
 8-B —Mary Wells—7-B27
 8-B —Carrie Wells—7-B27
 8-B —Ollie Wells—7-B27
 8-B —James Wells—7-B27
 8-B73—Albert Sydney Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Lucinda Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —George Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Samuel Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Ashby Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Robert Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Carrie Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Gilbert Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Mary Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —John Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Ida Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B —Clara Edmonds—7-B30
 8-B74—Mary Belle Edmonds—7-B31
 8-B —Joseph A. Edmonds—7-B31
 8-B —James K. Edmonds—7-B31
 8-B —Elias Edmonds—7-B31
 8-B —Alice (Nell) Edmonds—7-B31
 8-B75—Norman Blackwell Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B76—Mabel Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B77—Marcia Madora Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B78—Lulu Belle Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B79—William Smith Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B80—Nellie Lent Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B81—Philip Cone Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B82—Kanie Towson Fletcher—7-B32
 8-B —Carrie Smith—7-B33
 8-B —Helen Smith—7-B33
 8-B —William Bennett Smith—7-B33
 8-B —Mollie Quarles Smith—7-B33
 8-B —Bland Fletcher—7-B34
 8-B —Maude Fletcher—7-B34
 8-B83—Edward Towson—7-B35
 8-B84—Helen Marian Towson—7-B35
 8-B85—James Edward Towson—7-B35
 8-B86—Allen Stigler Towson—7-B35
 8-B87—Percy Henning Towson—7-B35
 8-B88—Elise Virginia Towson—7-B35
 8-B89—Alexandria Ray Towson—7-B35
 8-B90—Carrie Lee Towson—7-B35
 8-B —Janet Lake—7-B36
 8-B —Beverly Lake—7-B36
 8-B91—William Greenville Pace—7-B38
 8-B92—Lizzie Claytor Pace—7-B38
 8-B93—James Robert Pace—7-B38
 8-B94—Mary Pace—7-B38
 8-B95—Sarah Pace—7-B38
 8-B96—Lettie Pace—7-B38
 8-B97—Elizabeth Hagerman—7-B39
 8-B98—Samuel Hagerman—7-B39
 8-B99—Sarah Hagerman—7-B39
 8-C0—Frank Hagerman—7-B39
 8-C1—Charlotte Hagerman—7-B39
 8-C2—Charlton Graham Johnson—7-B41
 8-C3—Sallie V. Johnson—7-B41
 8-C4—James Wilson Johnson—7-B41
 8-C5—Ephriam M. Johnson—7-B41
 8-C6—Theophilus G White—7-B42
 8-C7—Julia A. White—7-B42
 8-C8—Ada Belle White—7-B42

- 8-C9—Zebulon B. White—7-B42
 8-C10—John A. White—7-B42
 8-C11—Samuel Graham White—7-B42
 8-C12—Robert William Claytor—7-B43
 8-C13—Jessie Fowler Claytor—7-B43
 8-C14—William Asa Claytor—7-B43
 8-C15—Edward McRea Claytor—7-B43
 8-C16—Mary Julia Claytor—7-B43
 8-C17—Angus Hunter Claytor—7-B43
 8-C18—Mary Francis Robinson—7-B44
 8-C19—Virginia Bell Robinson—7-B44
 8-C20—Annie Irvine Robinson—7-B44
 8-C21—Samuel Claytor Robinson—7-B44
 8-C22—Eldridge Andrews—7-B47
 8-C23—Andrews—7-B47
 8-C24—E. Claytor McSparran—7-B50
 8-C25—William H. McSparran—7-B50
 8-C26—Frank B. McSparran—7-B50
 8-C27—Mary Louisa McSparran—7-B50
 8-C28—Joseph L. McSparran—7-B50
 8-C29—Clayton Claytor—7-B51
 8-C30—Mrs. A. C. Tweedy—7-B51
 8-C31—Frank P. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C32—James W. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C33—Rosa M. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C34—Elizabeth B. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C35—Charles R. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C36—John A. Hurt—7-B52
 8-C37—Benjamin Hurt—7-B52
 8-C38—Felix Claytor—7-B53
 8-C39—Howard Claytor—7-B53
 8-C40—Lola Claytor—7-B53
 8-C41—Hallie Claytor—7-B53
 8-C42—Frankie Claytor—7-B53
 8-C43—Marion Arnot Claytor—7-B57
 8-C44—Louise Vincent Claytor—7-B57
 8-C45—William Graham Claytor III—7-B57
 8-C46—Edna Eloise Claytor—7-B58
 8-C47—Edwin Eldred Claytor—7-B58
 8-C48—Vivian Elder Claytor—7-B58
 8-C49—Helen Alma Claytor—7-B58
 8-C50—Vernon Agnes Claytor—7-B58
 8-C51—Lillian Victor Claytor—7-B58
 8-C52—Ora Eugenia Claytor—7-B58
 8-C53—Andrew Boyd Claytor II—7-B59
 8-C54—Francis Parr Claytor—7-B59
 8-C55—Preston Parr Claytor—7-B59
 8-C56—John Mason Claytor—7-B59
 8-C57—Katherine Parr Claytor—7-B59
 8-C58—William Graham Claytor—7-B59
 8-C59—Mary Fred Claytor—7-B59
 8-C60—Robert Mitchell Claytor—7-B59
 8-C61—Everett Bascom Stone II—7-B60
 8-C62—Mary Jordan Stone—7-B60
 8-C63—Julia Graham Stone—7-B60
 8-C64—Edith Stone—7-B60
 8-C65—John Claytor Stone—7-B60
 8-C66—Newell Drake Sanders—7-B68
 8-C67—John Claytor Sanders—7-B68
 8-C68—Annie Sue Marshall—7-B72
 8-C69—William Jopling Marshall—7-B72
 8-C70—Mamie Ossie Marshall—7-B72
 8-C71—Mary Graham Marshall—7-B72
 8-C72—Evelyn Alice Claytor Marshall—7-B72
 8-C73—Ava Ola Marshall—7-B72
 8-C74—Elizabeth Douglas Marshall—7-B72
 8-C75—Edith May Marshall—7-B72
 8-C76—James Edlie Marshall—7-B72
 8-C77—Frances Clyde Marshall—7-B72
 8-C78—Sue Tyler Jopling—7-B73
 8-C79—Robert Ware Jopling II—7-B73
 8-C80—Edward Jopling Lazenby—7-B74
 8-C81—William Luther Lazenby—7-B74
 8-C82—Julia Graham Key—7-B75
 8-C83—Adele Grove Key—7-B75
 8-C84—Samuel Robert Key—7-B75
 8-C85—Alice Key—7-B75
 8-C86—George Whitfield Key—7-B75
 8-C87—Alfred E. MacRae—7-B76
 8-C88—Thomas Llwellyn Kyle—7-B80
 8-C89—James Roland Kyle II—7-B80
 8-C90—Anne Graham Kyle—7-B80
 8-C91—Gordon Kyle—7-B80
 8-C92—John Holmes Kyle—7-B80
 8-C93—Ruth Aunspaugh—7-B81
 8-C94—Fred Claytor—7-B84
 8-C95—Margaret Claytor—7-B84
 8-C96—Robert Hume Claytor—7-B84
 8-C97—Annie Claytor—7-B84
 8-C98—Samuel Wilkinson—7-B86
 8-C99—Hardy Terry—7-B87
 8-D0—Rodger Terry—7-B87
 8-D1—Faye Terry—7-B87
 8-D2—Alton Claytor—7-B89
 8-D3—Lois Claytor—7-B89
 8-D4—William Claytor—7-B89
 8-D5—Troy Lee Ledman—7-B90
 8-D6—William Monroe Rust III—7-C17
 8-D7—Mary Gilmour Rust—7-C17
 8-D8—Marshall Rust—7-C18
 8-D9—Lelah Rust—7-C18
 8-D10—James Burnell Canter—7-C19
 8-D11—Millard S. Canter—7-C19
 8-D12—Marshall Canter—7-C19
 8-D13—Elizabeth Canter—7-C19
 8-D14—M. Cabell Woodward II—7-C21
 8-D15—Elizabeth Marshall Woodward—7-C21
 8-D16—Jane Blair Reynolds—7-C22
 8-D17—Robert Miller Reynolds—7-C22
 8-D18—Robert Emmett Miller—7-C23
 8-D19—George Kinsey Miller—7-C23
 8-D20—John Rust Miller—7-C23
 8-D21—John Andrew Rust—7-C24
 8-D22—Gertrude Rust—7-C24
 8-D23—Robert Rust—7-C24
 8-D24—Mary Lou Rust—7-C24
 8-D25—Harry Landon Rust—7-C25
 8-D26—John Guthrie Rust—7-C26
 8-D27—Ballard Brooks Smith II—7-C27
 8-D28—Elizabeth Smith—7-C27

- 8-D29—Elizabeth Antrim Rust—7-C29
8-D30—Albert Breckenridge Rust II—7-C30
8-D31—Nancy McKay Rust—7-C30
8-D32—William Stewart Rust—7-C30
8-D33—Rodman Tulloss Rust—7-C30
8-D34—Esther Ann Rust—7-C30
8-D35—Robert Hunter Rust—7-C30
8-D36—Elizabeth Joan Rust—7-C30
8-D37—Katherine Warwick Rust—7-C31
8-D38—Eleanor McLean Rust—7-C31
8-D39—John Howson Rust—7-C31
8-D40—Anne Hooe Rust—7-C31
8-D41—Joseph Rust—7-C32
8-D42—Minnie Rust—7-C32
8-D43—Mary Rust—7-C32
8-D44—Thula Rust—7-C32
8-D45—James Rust—7-C32
8-D46—William Orlando Rust—7-C32
8-D47—Lillie Rust—7-C32
8-D48—Elizabeth Rust—7-C32
8-D49—Ada Rust—7-C32
8-D50—Gould Rust—7-C33
8-D51—Dulcie Rust—7-C33
8-D52—John Rust—7-C33
8-D53—William Rust—7-C33
8-D54—Charles Rust—7-C33
8-D55—Anna Rust—7-C33
8-D56—Charles Rust—7-C34
8-D57—Sippi Rust—7-C34
8-D58—Hattie Rust—7-C34
8-D59—Lou (Lola) Rust—7-C34
8-D60—Jesse P. Rust—7-C34
8-D61—Anna Rust—7-C34
8-D62—Irene Simmons—7-C35
8-D63—Annie Bell Simmons—7-C35
8-D64—Robert Lewis Simmons—7-C35
8-D65—Frank Gould Simmons—7-C35
8-D66—Albert Lee Simmons—7-C35
8-D67—James Oscar Simmons—7-C35
8-D68—John Roscoe Simmons—7-C35
8-D69—Pearl Simmons—7-C35
8-D70—May Simmons—7-35C
8-D71—Ida May Crawford—7-C36
8-D72—Florence E. Crawford—7-C36
8-D73—Margaret Lou Crawford—7-C36
8-D74—Henry N. Crawford—7-C36
8-D75—Leander C. Johnson—7-C37
8-D76—Charles Johnson—7-C37
8-D77—Thomas Johnson—7-C37
8-D78—Ollie Johnson—7-C37
8-D79—James Johnson—7-C37
8-D80—John Johnson—7-C37
8-D81—Roy Johnson—7-C37
8-D82—Clyde Johnson—7-C37
8-D83—Pearl Johnson—7-C37
8-D84—Fern Johnson—7-C37
8-D85—Benjamin Farris—7-C38
8-D86—Ethel Jane Farris—7-C38
8-D87—Lumen Benedict Farris—7-C38
8-D88—William Elmer Farris—7-C38
8-D89—Thomas Elbert Farris—7-C38
8-D90—Lois Agnes Farris—7-C38
8-D91—Dora Rust—7-C39
8-D92—Ewing Rust—7-C39
8-D93—Mattie Rust—7-C39
8-D94—Florence Rust—7-C39
8-D95—Virgil Rust—7-C39
8-D96—Mabel Rust—7-C39
8-D97—John William Young—7-C44
8-D98—Robert Lee Young—7-C44
8-D99—Joseph Stonewall Young—7-C44
8-E0—Sarah Frances Young—7-C44
8-E1—James Augustus Young—7-C44
8-E2—Orah Elizabeth Young—7-C44
8-E3—Charles Samuel Young—7-C44
8-E4—Sally Jane Elizabeth Riddle—7-C45
8-E5—Joseph Bennett Riddle—7-C45
8-E6—Cora B. Riddle—7-C45
8-E7—William Huston Riddle—7-C45
8-E8—Evie May Riddle—7-C45
8-E9—Robert Vance Tate Riddle—7-C45
8-E10—Mary Lou Bertsie Riddle—7-C45
8-E11—Amelius Beltron Riddle—7-C45
8-E12—Harry Lee Riddle—7-C45
8-E13—Willie Maude Buffaloe—7-C48
8-E14—Joseph Bennett Buffaloe—7-C48
8-E15—Henry Gardner Buffaloe—7-C48
8-E16—Lee Avery Buffalo—7-C48
8-E17—Elizabeth L. Simmons—7-C50
8-E18—Paul H. Simmons—7-C50
8-E19—Anna Simmons—7-C50
8-E20—Susan Simmons—7-C50
8-E21—Geneva Simmons—7-C50
8-E22—Joseph Ernest Simmons—7-C50
8-E23—Florence Marion Simmons—7-C50
8-E24—Camille Simmons—7-C50
8-E25—Claude Lorraine Rust—7-C51
8-E26—Henry Kingsley Rust—7-C51
8-E27—Herbert Leslie Rust—7-C51
8-E28—Frank Hale Carpenter Rust—7-C51
8-E29—Leonard Wood Rust—7-C51
8-E30—Irving Hosmer Rust—7-C51
8-E31—Russell Rust—7-C51
8-E32—William Walter Rust—7-C52
8-E33—Sidney Ruffin Rust—7-C52
8-E34—Joseph Bennett Jewel Rust—7-C52
8-E35—Julia McCall Rust—7-C52
8-E36—Arthur Trawick Rust—7-C52
8-E37—Kathryn Virginia Rust—7-C52
8-E38—Tate Corpening Rust—7-C54
8-E39—Albert Lee Rust—7-C54
8-E40—Gordon McCampbell Rust—7-C54
8-E41—Lucinda Mae Rust—7-C54
8-E42—Philip Anthony Rust—7-C54
8-E43—William Dwight Rust—7-C54
8-E44—Esther Lucile Rust—7-C54
8-E45—Evelyn Irene Rust—7-C54
8-E46—Juanita Allison Rust—7-C54
8-E47—Leah Janette Rust—7-C54
8-E48—Donald Courtney Rust—7-C54

- 8-E —Emma Fardon Kent—7-C56
 8-E —Stanton Rust Prentiss—7-C59
 8-E49—Mary Nelson Lee—7-C64
 8-E50—Henry Bedinger Lee III—7-C64
 8-E51—Caroline Caverly Rust—7-C65
 8-E52—Elizabeth Magruder Rust—7-C65
 8-E53—William Smoot Rust—7-C65
 8-E54—Mary Snowden Rust—7-C65
 8-E55—Eleanor Nelson Rust—7-C65
 8-E56—David Newton Rust III—7-C65
 8-E57—Thomas Lowry Sinclair II—7-C67
 8-E58—Mary Locke Sinclair—7-C67
 8-E59—David Jefferson Sinclair—7-C67
 8-E60—Robert Nelson Rust II—7-C69
 8-E61—Thomas Locke Rust—7-C69
 8-E62—Dorothy Brown Rust—7-C69
 8-E63—Margaret Percival Rust—7-C69
 8-E64—Gordon Dickinson Rust—7-C69
 8-E65—Wentworth Willis Pierce II—7-C71
 8-E66—Eleanor Rust Pierce—7-C71
 8-E67—Elizabeth Rose Pierce—7-C71
 8-E68—John Rust Pendleton II—7-C72
 8-E69—Robert George Pendleton—7-C72
 8-E70—Sophie Rust Knox—7-C73
 8-E71—Thomas Fitzhugh Knox II—7-C73
 8-E72—Elizabeth Pendleton Knox—7-C73
 8-E73—Paul Belvile Taylor II—7-C73
 8-E —Mary Louise Rust—7-C76
 8-E74—Mary Jane Rust—7-C79
 8-E75—Harry Lee Rust III—7-C79
 8-E76—Rosalind Rust—7-C80
 8-E —Townsend Porter Rust—7-C81
 8-E —Miriam Syre Rust—7-C81
 8-E77—Gladys Irene Smith—7-C84
 8-E78—Bernard Young Smith—7-C84
 8-E79—Howard Glen Smith—7-C84
 8-E80—Gertrude Louise Smith—7-C84
 8-E81—Mary Elizabeth Smith—7-C84
 8-E82—Mildred Pepper—7-C85
 8-E83—Edith Pepper—7-C85
 8-E84—Mary Catherine Pepper—7-C85
 8-E85—Lucile Pepper—7-C85
 8-E86—Myrtle May Miller—7-C86
 8-E87—Albert A. Miller—7-C86
 8-E88—Dorothy Catherine Miller—7-C86
- NINTH GENERATION
- 900—Thomas Rust Ball—801
 901—Elizabeth Ann Ball—801
 902—Kathryn Jane Ball—801
 903—John Sneed Ball—801
 904—Emma Virginia Ball—801
 905—Dallas Harold DeVinney—804
 906—Mary Lou DeVinney—804
 907—James Franklin Glover—805
 908—Merideth Leonard Glover—805
 909—Robert Lee Glover—805
 910—Betty Chilton Kilburn—806
 911—Jane Norvell Connell Silling—809
 912—Cyrus Edgar Silling II—810
- 913—Mary Margaret Hodge—814
 914—Idon Marion Hodge—814
 915—William Rust Hodge—814
 916—Martha Abigail Hodge—814
 917—Dorothy Berry Hughes—827
 918—James Elliott Hughes—827
 919—Mary Frances McVey—829
 920—George Wallace McVey—829
 921—Eugene Bernard Shultz—830
 922—William Winthrop Watts—836
 9 —Mary Katherine McCarthy—838
 9 —James Turner McCarthy—838
 9 —Agnes Rust McCarthy—838
 9 —Nancy Rust McCarthy—838
 923—Clay Miller Rust Easter—842
 924—Rosa Rust Easter—842
 925—Maysie Turner Hatcher—844
 926—James Morris Hatcher II—844
 927—Russell Lewis Fankhauser—862
 928—Arleen Voit Lewis—863
 929—Oslee Lewis—863
 930—Charles William Lewis—863
 931—Rhoda Martha Lewis—864
 932—Moynell Lewis—864
 933—Ronald Ray Lewis—865
 934—Marjorie Texas Lewis—865
 935—Frances Elizabeth Lewis—865
 936—Robert Herald Null—866
 937—Alvin Bernard Eddy—867
 938—Mary Martha Eddy—867
 939—Virginia Rose Eddy—867
 940—Charles Edward Beckner—868
 941—Denver Beckner—868
 942—Patsy Jo Beckner—868
 943—Charles Lewis Percy II—869
 944—Ralph Emerson Percy—869
 945—Helen Louise Percy—869
 946—James Lowell Percy—869
 947—Mary Jane Percy—869
 948—Anna Virginia Ross—871
 949—Dorothy May Ross—871
 950—Una Virginia Owen—872
 951—Ann Turner—8-A19
 952—Robena Turner—8-A19
 953—Helen Carter Powell—8-A22
 954—Robert Powell—8-A22
 955—Betty Carter Fletcher—8-A26
 9 —James Little—8-A36
 9 —Nancy Boyle—8-A37
 956—Laura Stockton Malloy—8-A40
 957—Jennette Malloy—8-A40
 958—Eugene Robinson Barkley—8-A41
 959—Frank Owens Barkley II—8-A41
 960—Marion Barkley—8-A41
 961—Henry Clay Barkley—8-A41
 962—Laurence Stockton Barkley—8-A41
 963—Clayton Earl Wheat II—8-A50
 964—Mary Jane Groom—8-A52
 965—Robert George Uhlenberg—8-A53
 966—Harry Martin Uhlenberg—8-A53

- 967—Elaine Heiskell—8-A54
 968—Nancy Heiskell—8-A54
 969—Mary Heiskell—8-A54
 970—Mary Powell Millott—8-A56
 971—Francis Millott—8-A56
 972—Marcia Whiting Millott—8-A56
 973—Edith Blair Millott—8-A56
 974—Turner Rust Ratrie II—8-A59
 975—Nell Price Ratrie—8-A59
 976—Thomas Johnson Michie III—8-A68
 977—Addinell Hewson Michie—8-A68
 978—Virginia Bedinger Michie—8-A70
 979—Elizabeth Watson Michie—8-A70
 980—Hay Watson Michie—8-A70
 981—Henry Bowyer Michie—8-A70
 982—Mary Rawlings Michie—8-A70
 983—Margaret Michie—8-A70
 984—Anne (Nancy) Henderson Michie—8-A70
 9 —Lawrence Rust Harkness—8-A75
 9 —Evelyn Nichols Harkness—8-A75
 9 —Norris Harkness—8-A75
 985—Richard Henry Lee—8-A78
 986—Frances McDannold Lee—8-A78
 987—Alexandra Lee—8-A78
 988—Rebecca Lawrence Lee—8-A78
 989—Edmund Jennings Lee—8-A79
 990—Duncan Chaplin Lee—8-A79
 991—Armistead Mason Lee—8-A79
 992—Priscilla Alden Lee—8-A79
 993—Nellie A. Rust—7-A81
 994—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust III—
 8-A81
 995—Norman W. Merrill—8-A82
 996—Anne R. Merrill—8-A82
 997—Elizabeth Randol—8-A83
 998—Lucy Lee Randol—8-A83
 9-A —Sarah Lee Streett—8-A84
 9-A —William Busteed Streett—8-A84
 999—Virginia Lee Wyche—8-A89
 9-A0—Philip Ludwell Wyche II—8-A89
 9-A1—Winifred Wyche—8-A89
 9-A2—Henry Bedinger Brown—8-A92
 9-A3—Stanley Noël Brown—8-A92
 9-A4—Fitzhugh Lee Brown—8-A92
 9-A5—Leni Louise Rust—8-A98
 9-A —William Brown Gillies III—8-B0
 9-A6—Stirling Murray Rust III—8-B1
 9-A7—George Rust Canby II—8-B2
 9-A8—Thomas Dawson Canby—8-B2
 9-A9—William Maulsby Canby—8-B2
 9-A10—Catherine Ventrees Canby—8-B5
 9-A11—Thomas Yellott Canby II—8-B5
 9-A12—Henrietta Roberts Canby—8-B5
 9-A13—Thomas Rust Small—8-B6
 9-A14—Jean Coleman Small—8-B6
 9-A15—Elizabeth Iddings Small—8-B6
 9-A16—Nancy Dallam Iddings—8-B7
 9-A17—Frederick Tyson Iddings III—8-B7
 9-A18—Lloyd Andrew Iddings—8-B8
 9-A19—Cyrus Rust Cotton II—8-B15
 9-A20—John Hampton Hoge II—8-B16
 9-A21—Margena Alice Rust—8-B21
 9-A22—Jean Thrace Gordon—8-B21
 9-A23—Nancy Rust—8-B24
 9-A24—Ann Russell—8-B25
 9-A25—Jack Rust Crosby—8-B29
 9-A26—Margaret Ann Crosby—8-B29
 9-A27—Henry Sparks Rust II—8-B30
 9-A28—Martha Clay Rust—8-B30
 9-A29—Cyrus Cotton Rust—8-B30
 9-A30—Robert Henry Rust—8-B31
 9-A31—Virginia Yellott Wiley—8-B34
 9-A32—John William Rust—8-B37
 9-A33—Adrien Fowler Busick II—8-B38
 9-A34—Cornelia Elizabeth Busick—8-B38
 9-A35—John Rust Busick—8-B38
 9-A36—George Cabell Busick—8-B38
 9-A37—Julia Vail Rust—8-B39
 9-A38—Margaret Hamilton Rust—8-B39
 9-A39—Virginia Cabell Rust—8-B39
 9-A40—Breckenridge Cabell Rust III—8-B39
 9-A41—William A. Mason—8-B67
 9-A42—Carey Mason—8-B67
 9-A43—Margaret Elizabeth Hendren—8-B68
 9-A44—William Hardy Hendren III—8-B68
 9-A45—Caroline Bowen Hendren—8-B68
 9-A46—Thomas Dallam Toy III—8-B70
 9-A47—Mary Austin Perrenot—8-B71
 9-A48—Richard Fenner Burges Perrenot—
 8-B71
 9-A49—Anne Shelton Perrenot—8-B71
 9-A50—Daniel Oscar Snyder II—8-B77
 9-A51—Ruth Snyder—8-B77
 9-A52—Lula Belle Snyder—8-B77
 9-A53—Herbert Fletcher—8-B79
 9-A54—Leslie Fletcher—8-B79
 9-A55—Mary Amelia Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A56—Edward Jackson Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A57—Eleanor Fletcher Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A58—Lillian Harding Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A59—Philip Smith Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A60—Charles Salisbury Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A61—Anderson Doniphan Hotchkiss—8-B80
 9-A62—Fletcher Oliver Gould—8-B82
 9-A63—Nelson Albert Gould—8-B82
 9-A64—Marian Towson—8-B83
 9-A65—Elise Cathcart Coble—8-B88
 9-A66—Hettie Cathcart Coble—8-B88
 9-A67—Catherine Latimer Rust Coble—8-B88
 9-A68—Eliza Virginia Coble—8-B88
 9-A69—John Cuthbert Coble II—8-B88
 9-A70—Given Bowers—8-B90
 9-A71—Clarence Bowers—8-B90
 9-A72—John Reamy Pace—8-B91
 9-A73—Thomas Lilley Pace—8-B91
 9-A74—William Greenville Pace II—8-B91
 9-A75—Mitchell Brooke Pace—8-B91
 9-A76—Greenville Thompson Pace—8-B91
 9-A77—Edward Hutchings Pace—8-B91
 9-A78—Ben Franklin Pace—8-B91

- 9-A79—Marie Hutchings Pace—8-B91
 9-A80—Ann Dearin Pace—8-B91
 9-A81—Elizabeth Pace—8-B93
 9-A82—James Clarence Carothers—8-B96
 9-A83—Sarah Pace Carothers—8-B96
 9-A84—Roy Claytor Thompson—8-C19
 9-A85—John Henry Thompson—8-C19
 9-A86—Caroline Thompson—8-C19
 9-A87—Elizabeth Ann Hurst—8-C20
 9-A88—Maria Lewis Hurst—8-C20
 9-A89—Samuel Claytor Robinson II—8-C21
 9-A90—Edna Robinson—8-C21
 9-A91—Horace Robinson—8-C21
 9-A92—Annie Bell Robinson—8-C21
 9-A93—John Robert Robinson—8-C21
 9-A94—Marion Claytor Callahan—8-C43
 9-A95—Griffin Clay Callahan—8-C43
 9-A96—Gordon Claytor—8-C45
 9-A97—William Graham Claytor IV—8-C45
 9-A98—James Boatwright Claytor—8-C45
 9-A99—Robert Buckner Claytor—8-C45
 9-B0—Richard Anderson Claytor—8-C45
 9-B1—Spencer Roy Browning—8-C48
 9-B2—Rufus Carl Fletcher III—8-C50
 9-B3—Basil Claytor Ferguson—8-C52
 9-B4—Imogene Gordon Claytor—8-C53
 9-B5—Andrew Boyd Claytor III—8-C53
 9-B6—William Minnigerode Claytor—8-C53
 9-B7—Camille Gibboney Claytor—8-C54
 9-B8—Francis Parr Claytor II—8-C54
 9-B9—Robert Mitchell Claytor II—8-C60
 9-B10—William Graham Claytor—8-C60
 9-B11—Rosemary Hellis—8-C62
 9-B12—Virginia Hellis—8-C62
 9-B13—William Archer Summerson—8-C63
 9-B14—William Jopling Marshall II—8-C69
 9-B15—John Richard Marshall—8-C69
 9-B16—Robert Earle Marshall—8-C69
 9-B17—Florence Sue Marshall—8-C69
 9-B18—Dorothy Watson Marshall—8-C69
 9-B19—Linda Graham Marshall—8-C69
 9-B20—Robert Harper Stephenson III—8-C73
 9-B21—Charles Marshall Stephenson—8-C73
 9-B22—Augustus Graham Rochelle Stephenson—8-C73
 9-B23—James Emmett Martin II—8-C74
 9-B24—Sue Elizabeth Martin—8-C74
 9-B25—Frances Clyde Elliott—8-C77
 9-B26—Edith Meade Elliott—8-C77
 9-B27—Frances Lazenby—8-C80
 9-B28—Margaret Ella Lockridge—8-C83
 9-B29—Robert Key Lockridge—8-C83
 9-B30—Nancy Lee Lockridge—8-C83
 9-B31—William Lockridge—8-C83
 9-B32—Emma Stokes Kyle—8-C91
 9-B33—Frank Arthur Daniels II—8-C93
 9-B34—Patricia Bagley Daniels—8-C93
 9-B35—Rachel Claytor—8-C94
 9-B36—Robert Hume Claytor II—8-C96
 9-B37—Louise Thomas Claytor—8-C96
 9-B38—Mary Claytor—8-C96
 9-B39—John William Claytor—8-C96
 9-B40—Dorch Claytor—8-C96
 9-B41—Fred Claytor—8-C96
 9-B42—William Monroe Rust IV—8-D6
 9-B43—Herman Floyd Kelly II—8-D7
 9-B—Thomas Monroe Kelly—8-D7
 9-B—William Houston Kelly—8-D7
 9-B44—Betty Anne Canter—8-D10
 9-B45—M. Cabell Woodward III—8-D14
 9-B46—Cary Woodward—8-D14
 9-B47—George Henry Cornelson—8-D15
 9-B48—Anne Warwick Brown—8-D37
 9-B49—Oscar Kelly—8-D42
 9-B50—Clinton Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B51—Octavia Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B52—Minnie Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B53—Fred Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B54—Ruby Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B55—Ruth Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B56—James Higginbotham—8-D43
 9-B57—Mamie Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B58—Lottie E. Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B59—Essie Ray Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B60—Oval Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B61—Roy Taylor Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B62—Ernest Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B63—Lela Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B64—Robert Estelle Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B65—Naomi Mary Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B66—Hilda E. Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B67—Macie Beatrice Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B68—Pearl Lena Stanislaus—8-D44
 9-B69—Fern Rust—8-D46
 9-B70—Chloe Rust—8-D46
 9-B71—Verba Rust—8-D46
 9-B72—Lauvaughen Rust—8-D46
 9-B73—Wilma Smith—8-D48
 9-B74—Leslie W. Smith—8-D48
 9-B75—Cecil P. Rust—8-D56
 9-B76—Ethel Rust—8-D56
 9-B77—Mildred Rust—8-D56
 9-B78—Juanita Rust—8-D56
 9-B79—Kate E. McCall—8-D57
 9-B80—Rex L. McCall—8-D57
 9-B81—Fred M. McCall—8-D57
 9-B82—Irene McCall—8-D57
 9-B83—Grace McCall—8-D57
 9-B84—Charles McCall—8-D57
 9-B85—Roy C. McCall—8-D57
 9-B86—Mary E. McCall—8-D57
 9-B87—Martin E. McCall—8-D57
 9-B88—Rebecca N. McCall—8-D57
 9-B89—Everett L. Waid—8-D58
 9-B90—Howard O. Rust—8-D60
 9-B91—Carl Everett Rust—8-D60
 9-B92—Erma Rust—8-D60
 9-B93—Anna Fern Chambers—8-D62
 9-B94—Guy Lester Chambers—8-D62
 9-B95—Cecil Lee Chambers—8-D62

- 9-B96—Fred Simmons Chambers—8-D62
 9-B97—Margaret Zoe Chambers—8-D62
 9-B98—Erma Garnett Chambers—8-D62
 9-B99—Georgie May Simmons—8-D65
 9-C0—Frank Edmond Simmons—8-D65
 9-C1—William Lester Simmons—8-D65
 9-C2—Mabel Simmons—8-D67
 9-C3—Fred James Simmons—8-D68
 9-C4—Fay Margaret Connell—8-D69
 9-C5—Ruth Hazel Connell—8-D69
 9-C6—Ethel May Connell—8-D69
 9-C7—Marion James Stouse—7-D70
 9-C8—Doyle Edwin Brown—8-D71
 9-C9—William Marshall Brown—8-D71
 9-C10—Ernest Brown—8-D71
 9-C11—Florence Brown—8-D71
 9-C12—Gladys Brown—8-D71
 9-C13—Hazel Brown—8-D71
 9-C14—Marley Wayne Chapel—8-D86
 9-C15—Trudie Evelyn Chapel—8-D86
 9-C16—Archie Morris Chapel—8-D86
 9-C17—Juanita May Farris—8-D87
 9-C18—Mabel Fay Rust—8-D92
 9-C19—Glenn D. Rust—8-D92
 9-C20—Alma Leona Rust—8-D92
 9-C21—Hazel Laverne Rust—8-D92
 9-C22—Wanda May Rust—8-D92
 9-C23—Ewing Edgar Rust—8-D92
 9-C24—Phyllis Jean Rust—8-D92
 9-C25—Iris Waneta Rust—8-D95
 9-C26—Lyle Erwin Rust—8-D95
 9-C27—John Ralph Rust—8-D95
 9-C28—Virgil Rex Rust—8-D95
 9-C29—Virginia Rust—8-D95
 9-C30—Nolan Clyde Harrel—8-D96
 9-C31—Mattie Fern Harrel—8-D96
 9-C32—James Carl Harrel—8-D96
 9-C33—Horace Young—8-D97
 9-C34—Champ Young—8-D97
 9-C35—Mamie Orah Young—8-D97
 9-C36—Jessie Young—8-D97
 9-C37—Willie Bell Young—8-D97
 9-C38—Terrell Young—8-D97
 9-C39—James Young—8-D97
 9-C40—Mable Young—8-D97
 9-C41—Sarah Young—8-D97
 9-C42—Grace Young—8-D97
 9-C43—John Grady Young—8-D97
 9-C44—Elizabeth Young—8-D97
 9-C45—Carl Young—8-D97
 9-C46—Mae Bell Young—8-D98
 9-C47—Richmond Tate Young—8-D98
 9-C48—Maude Lee Young—8-D98
 9-C49—Ruby Ann Young—8-D98
 9-C50—Lillie Jane Young—8-D98
 9-C51—James Leeland Young—8-D98
 9-C52—Julia Ida Smith Young—8-D98
 9-C53—John Graham Robinson—8-E0
 9-C54—James Young Robinson—8-E0
 9-C55—Yates Randolph Bennett—8-E2
 9-C56—Elizabeth Ora Bennett—8-E2
 9-C57—James Bruce Young—8-E3
 9-C58—Charles Zebulon Young—8-E3
 9-C59—Margaret Ethel Young—8-E3
 9-C60—Joseph Edward Young—8-E3
 9-C61—Albert Lee Young—8-E3
 9-C62—Georgia Ray Riddle—8-E5
 9-C63—Joseph Bennett Riddle II—8-E5
 9-C64—Kathleen McRae Riddle—8-E5
 9-C65—Joe Tate Coffey—8-E6
 9-C66—Charles Coffey—8-E6
 9-C67—Ralph Donald Coffey—8-E6
 9-C68—Edna Tate McMahan—8-E8
 9-C69—Edward Hayes McMahan—8-E8
 9-C70—William Hayes McMahan—8-E8
 9-C71—Harry Lee Riddle II—8-E12
 9-C72—Mira Davis Riddle—8-E12
 9-C73—Joseph Iverson Riddle—8-E12
 9-C74—Abel Kenneth Hewitt—8-E13
 9-C75—Albert Cullen Hewitt II—8-E13
 9-C76—Adolphus Jack Hewitt—8-E13
 9-C77—Sarah Evelyn Hewitt—8-E13
 9-C78—Charles Edward Delaney—8-E19
 9-C79—James Shelton Kaigler—8-E20
 9-C80—Jack Roy James—8-E21
 9-C81—Joseph Vernon Simmons—8-E22
 9-C82—Clinton Steven Perkins II—8-E24
 9-C83—Evelyn Lorraine Rust—8-E25
 9-C84—James Wilson Rust—8-E25
 9-C85—Claude Lorraine Rust II—8-E25
 9-C86—Mary Agnes Rust—8-E25
 9-C87—Margaret Adeline Rust—8-E25
 9-C88—Hazel Louise Rust—8-E25
 9-C89—Shirley Bird Rust—8-E25
 9-C90—Henry Kingsley Rust II—8-E26
 9-C91—Callie May Rust—8-E26
 9-C92—Helen Leslie Rust—8-E27
 9-C93—Theresa Lucile Rust—8-E27
 9-C94—Robert Hoke Rust—8-E28
 9-C95—Leonard Wood Rust II—8-E29
 9-C96—Henry Stewart Rust—8-E29
 9-C97—Melva Marie Rust—8-E29
 9-C98—Iris Ray Rust—8-E29
 9-C99—Russell Newton Rust—8-E31
 9-D0—Frances Louise Rust—8-E31
 9-D1—Margaret Erwin Rust—8-E32
 9-D2—William Walter Rust II—8-E32
 9-D3—Marjorie Jane Rust—8-E32
 9-D4—Robert Lee Rust—8-E38
 9-D5—Anna Juanita Rust—8-E38
 9-D6—Eddie Iona Rust—8-E38
 9-D7—Foye Tate Rust—8-E38
 9-D8—Tate Corpening Rust II—8-E38
 9-D9—Lola Mae Rust—8-E38
 9-D10—Joan Arden Rust—8-E40
 9-D11—Eddie Rust Queen—8-E41
 9-D12—Janice Anthony Rust—8-E42
 9-D13—David Lee Rust—8-E42
 9-D14—Sallie Inez Rust—8-E43
 9-D15—Henry Clarence Long—8-E47

9-D16—John Lee Long—8-E47
 9-D17—Mary Lynne Chapman—8-E58
 9-D18—Robert Nelson Rust III—8-E60
 9-D19—Frank Cummings Cook III—8-E67
 9-D20—John Knox Clagett—8-E70
 9-D21—George Pendleton Clagett—8-E70
 9-D22—Daniel Wents Marrs II—8-E81
 9-D23—Mildred Ann Hayes—8-E82
 9-D24—Jean Hayes—8-E82
 9-D25—James Thomas Dennison—8-E83
 9-D26—Betty Jean Dennison—8-E83
 9-D27—Charles Pepper Stone—8-E84
 9-D28—Cornelia Stone—8-E84

TENTH GENERATION

10-0—Thomas Rust Ball II—900
 10-1—Henry Thomas Brecht—904
 10-2—Ann Glover—909
 10 —Elizabeth Campbell Easter—923
 10 —Jean Rust Easter Elliott—924
 10 —Bobbie Rust Easter Elliott—924
 10 —Barrington Rust Easter Elliott—924
 10 —Douglas Rust Easter Elliott—924
 10-3—Joseph Tucker Warren II—925
 10-4—James Morris Warren—925
 10-5—John Malloy Downing—956
 10-6—William Byrd Barkley—959
 10-7—Nancy Rust Barkley—959
 10-8—Roberta Browning—960
 10-9—Elizabeth Browning—960
 10-10—Cordelia Ruffin Michie—976
 10-11—Thomas Johnson Michie IV—976
 10-12—Emily Hewson Michie—976
 10-13—Katherine Hewson Michie—977
 10-14—Addinell Hewson Michie II—977
 10-15—Margaret Hench—978
 10-16—Clare Showalter Hench—978
 10-17—Haidee Perkins Hildreth—979
 10-18—George Michie Heyward—980
 10-19—John Tabb Heyward—980
 10-20—Edward Wilson Carter—983
 10-21—Helen Clabaugh Lamberton—984
 10-22—Richard Henry Lee—985
 10-23—Betsy Levin—987
 10-24—Larry Levin—987
 10-25—Marshall Randol Cortland—997
 10-26—Henrietta Roberts Canby—9-A12
 10 —John Breckenridge Rust—9-A32
 10-27—Richard Cobbold Busick—9-A33
 10-28—Gilmer Baker Allen II—9-A34
 10-29—Margaret Graham Busick—9-A35
 10-30—Eleanor Rust Busick—9-A35
 10 —Richard Towson Morrow—9-A64
 10 —Lois T. Morrow—9-A64
 10-31—Elise Cathcart Brady—9-A65
 10-32—Alfred Eugene Brady—9-A65
 10-33—John Cohle Brokaw—9-A66
 10-34—John Coble Murray—9-A68
 10-35—William Greenville Pace III—9-A74
 10-36—Charles Pace—9-A74

10-37—Samuel Alan Graham III—9-A81
 10-38—Marion Claytor Waldo—9-A94
 10-39—Mabel Kelly—9-B49
 10-40—Carl Kelly—9-B49
 10-41—Hazel Kelly—9-B49
 10-42—Glenn Kelly—9-B49
 10-43—Betty Lou Higginbotham—9-B53
 10-44—Vern E. Stepp—9-B58
 10-45—Richard Stepp—9-B58
 10-46—Edward Estel Coats—9-B59
 10-47—Mildred Coats—9-B59
 10-48—Leon Coats—9-B59
 10-49—Gail Coats—9-B59
 10-50—Ina Mabel Coats—9-B59
 10-51—Virginia Coats—9-B59
 10-52—June Smith—9-B60
 10-53—Joy Smith—9-B60
 10-54—Dale Smith—9-B60
 10-55—Doyle Smith—9-B60
 10-56—Joan Smith—9-B60
 10-57—Lynda Jane Smith—9-B60
 10-58—Earl Coleman Smith—9-B63
 10-59—Doris Lee Stanislaus—9-B64
 10-60—Sherry Buckingham—9-B66
 10-61—Dorothy Hamm—9-B68
 10-62—Roger A. Pinkerton—9-B79
 10-63—Elva R. Pinkerton—9-B79
 10-64—Sippi E. McCall—9-B80
 10-65—Nina McCall—9-B80
 10-66—Richard Monte McCall—9-B80
 10-67—Everett McCall—9-B80
 10-68—Frances McCall—9-B80
 10-69—Robert L. McCall—9-B80
 10-70—Lila Mae McCall—9-B80
 10-71—Mildred Mary McCall—9-B81
 10-72—Floyd McCall—9-B81
 10-73—Lloyd McCall—9-B81
 10-74—Annabel Lyen—9-B83
 10-75—Betty Lou Lyen—9-B83
 10-76—Roy Calvin McCall—9-B84
 10-77—Wayne George McCall—9-B84
 10-78—Theodore V. Hartle—9-B86
 10-79—Velma Jo Hartle—9-B86
 10-80—Marietta Hartle—9-B86
 10-81—Harrietta Hartle—9-B86
 10-82—Vivienne McCall—9-B87
 10-83—Linda Louise Steel—9-B88
 10-84—Doris Nadya Harback—9-B93
 10-85—Reba Rosemary Harback—9-B93
 10-86—Harvey Lee Chambers—9-B94
 10-87—Betty Lou Chambers—9-B94
 10-88—Lois Lucile Chambers—9-B94
 10-89—Ilene Eloise Chambers—9-B94
 10-90—Harold James Chambers—9-B95
 10-91—George Francis Marsh—9-B97
 10-92—Donald Eugene Showalter—9-B98
 10-93—Sallie Mae Martin—9-B99
 10-94—Marion Jane Page—9-C7
 10-95—Crawford Denny Brown—9-C8
 10-96—Joan Brown—9-C8

10-97—Norman Lee Brown—9-C8
 10-98—Alice Irene Brown—9-C9
 10-99—Illah Lee Brown—9-C9
 10-A0—Calvin Ernest Harris—9-C11
 10-A1—Hazel Lavaughan Harris—9-C11
 10-A2—Mamie Irene Harris—9-C11
 10-A3—Margaret Marie Winkler—9-C13
 10-A4—James Harry Winkler—9-C13
 10-A5—Rosa Winkler—9-C13
 10-A6—Jean Kelly—9-C18
 10-A7—Freda Nan Kelly—9-C18
 10-A8—Glenn Wayne Rust—9-C19
 10-A9—Daisy Maxene Rust—9-C19
 10-A10—Duane Greenlee—9-C20
 10-A11—Gerald Nevlin Beck—9-C20
 10-A12—Twila June Beck—9-C20
 10-A13—Vonna Laverne Smith—9-C21
 10-A —James Douglas Robinson II—9-C54
 10-A14—James Hughes II—9-C56
 10-A15—Dannie Norman Young—9-C58
 10-A16—M. H. R. Chamblee II—9-C62

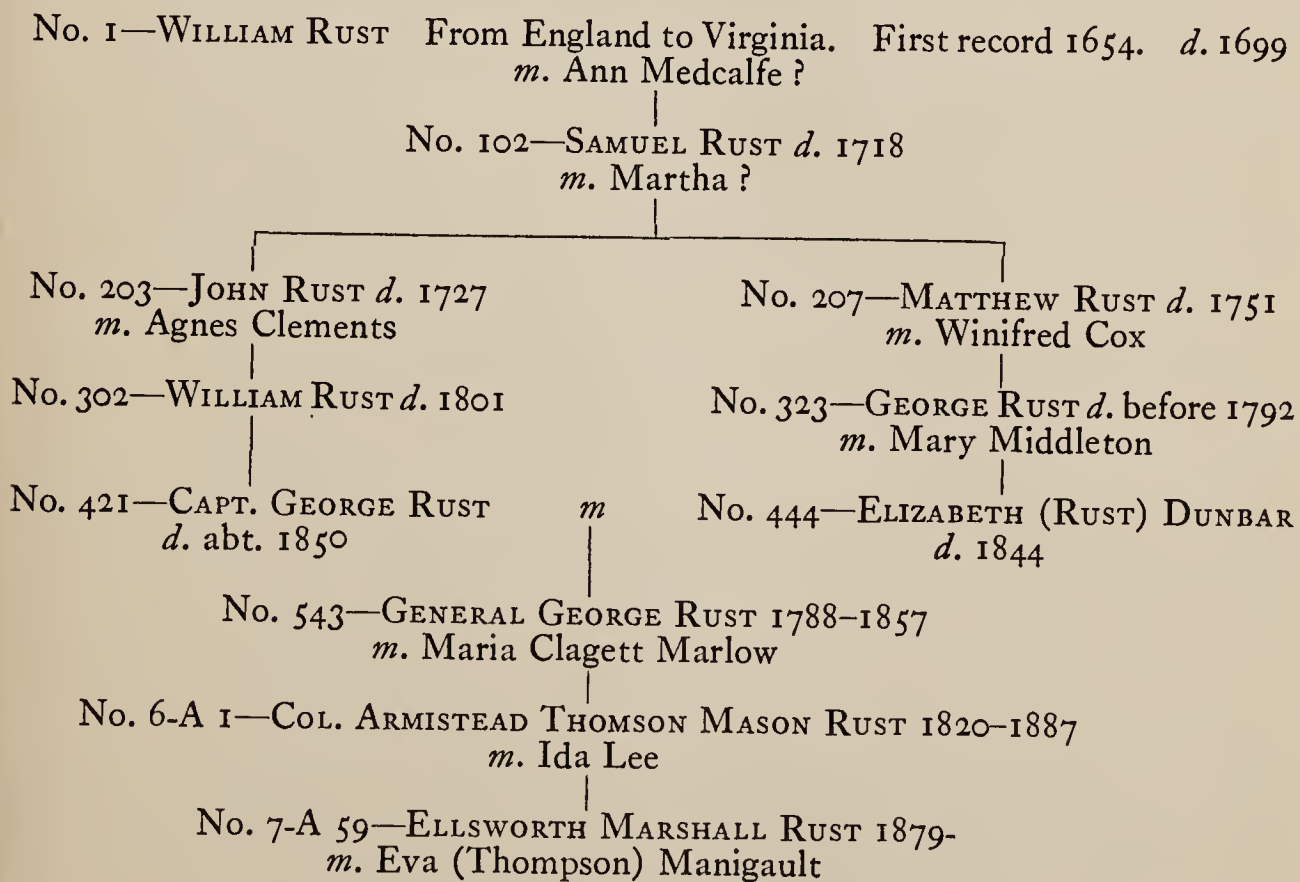
10-A17—Joseph Bennett Riddle III—9-C63
 10-A —James Hilsman Riddle—9-C63
 10-A18—Jane Kathren Kerr—9-C64
 10-A19—Betty Joe Banks—9-C65
 10-A20—Ralph Donald Coffey II—9-C66
 10-A21—Mary Bell Smith—9-C68
 10-A —Harry Lee Riddle III—9-C71
 10-A22—Sarah Catheryne Hewitt—9-C74
 10-A23—Jane Dixon Hewitt—9-C74
 10-A24—Abel Kenneth Hewitt—9-C74
 10-A25—Jacquelyn Anne Hewitt—9-C76
 10 —John Courtney Cortland II—997
 10-A26—Adolphus Jack Hewitt II—9-C76
 10-A27—Albert Thomas K. Hewitt—9-C76
 10-A28—Howard Wayne Copenhaver—9-C77

ELEVENTH GENERATION

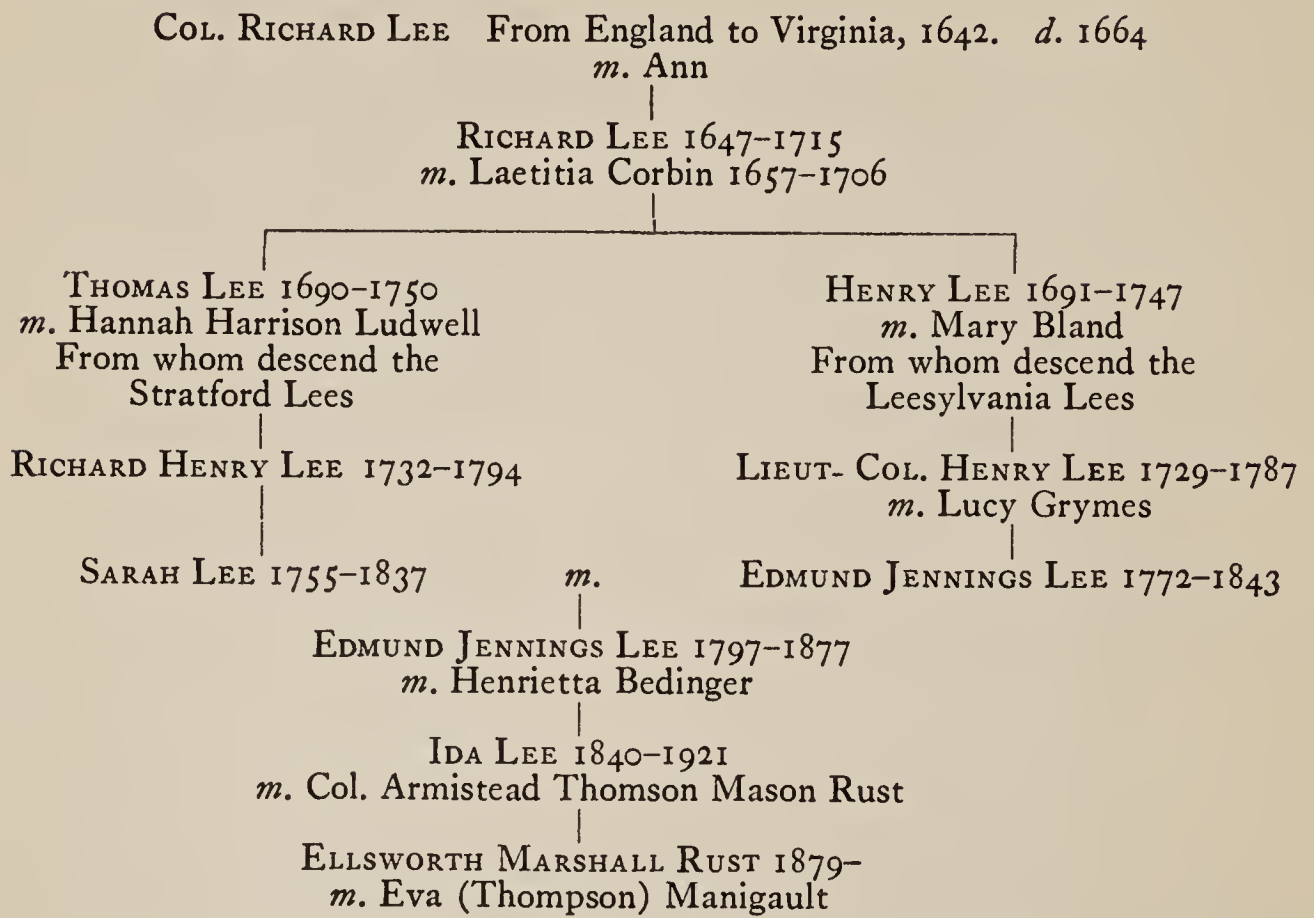
11-0—Marjorie Lou Rich—10-39
 11-1—Roger Allan Stepp—10-44
 11-2—Ronald Leroy Miller—10-65

EXAMPLE

There is shown below an individual example of how particular lines of descent may be charted by descendants of 1—William Rust, as taken from this volume, *Rust of Virginia*.



Below is a chart of the descent of Ellsworth Marshall Rust, which is developed from the volume: *Lee of Virginia*.



WILLIAM RUST of Yeocomico, Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, was born about 1634, probably in Suffolk County, England.² Westmoreland County was organized from Northumberland County.

¹ The first digit in the numeral preceding the name of an individual indicates the generation *from* the common ancestor. There is a corresponding numbered paragraph in the text, where is set forth the known genealogical and historical information respecting such individual. Where sufficient information to warrant a separate paragraph is not available, the known data concerning such individual is found alongside the first appearance of the name of such person.

The number which follows a particular name indicates the number of the paragraph where the information concerning the immediate ancestor of that individual is found, and so on back to the common ancestor.

² The name Rust was to be found in the eastern counties of England from remote times down to the appearance of William Rust in the Colony of Virginia, though the name was mainly confined to that portion of England embraced in the counties of Norfolk, Suffolk, Cambridge, Huntingdon, Essex, and Lincoln. Some of these names were early applied to political divisions of the new colony. Cople Parish was named after the estate "Copley" of Colonel Nicholas Spencer, an early Secretary of the Colony of Virginia, who came from Copley, Bedfordshire, England, with a London residence on Lombard Street, Grace Church, London. He died in England after a residence of several years in Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, naming John Rust, silk merchant in London, as executor of his estate in both England and Virginia.

The surname Rust took its present form as early as the thirteenth century. The *Hundred Rolls* in 1273, show Peter Rust in county Norfolk; Thomas Rust in Cambridgeshire, adjoining Norfolk; and Robert Rust in Huntingdonshire, adjoining. William and John Rust are named in 1297, as of Carleton, County Suffolk, adjoining Norfolk on the south. These instances indicate that the name was at that time quite widespread in a limited part of England, though apparently held by a small number of persons.

Throughout this work there will appear a natural tendency to preserve family names, and it will be noted that the name Peter Rust appears as the name of the youngest son of Samuel, who had nine children, and who was the son of the first William Rust of Virginia.

The family of William Rust of Virginia is not to be confused with the distinguished and numerous family of Henry Rust, who in 1633-1635, settled at Hingham, Massachusetts. In 1684-1685, Henry Rust of Hingham, Massachusetts, made a deed of gift to certain of his heirs, wherein he named his children. This seems conclusive evidence that William Rust of Virginia was not of these, though probably about the same age as the eldest son of Henry Rust.

Nor is the family of William Rust of Virginia to be confused with the family of Paul Rust, who settled in Pennsylvania, dying in 1790 at an advanced age. These families may have been related in England.

His arrival in the Colony of Virginia appears to have been about 1650, probably somewhat earlier. His first appearance upon official records is when he was witness to a will in 1654. The date of his death is uncertain. All but the opening paragraph of his will, proven in the county of his residence, November 29, 1699, is missing. This paragraph of his will and the record of its proof are quoted below.

The scarcity of early records together with the appearance of identical names have occasioned much confusion as to the identity of several of the early members of the family. This is especially true as respect 1—William Rust, and his son, 101—William, whose death occurred before that of his father. 101—William had also a son, 200—William. Careful search of the early records, however, gives clear weight to the time, order, and relationship as here noted.³

1—WILLIAM RUST married (1), prior to May 17, 1662, Ann Metcalf, or Medcalfe, the name appears to have been spelled both ways, who died prior to May 1697, and who was without doubt the mother of all his children. He married (2), after May 1697, Mrs. Matilda Earle, widow of Samuel Earle, Sr.⁴ Matilda (Earle) Rust married (3), before July 26, 1705, John Bennett.

³ An unidentified Henry Rust is shown by the records of Westmoreland County, Virginia, November, 1677, to have had two month's service in the forces of the Northern Neck of Virginia; "For suppressing y^e late rebellion." (Bacon's Rebellion). He was allowed 200 lbs. of tobacco and his address was given as Ragged Point. This place is on the Potomac River about six miles due north of the Rust neighborhood. It has been ascertained that he was married by 1652, and he may have been a brother of 1—William Rust.

An unidentified John Rust received an inheritance by the will of Colonel Southey Littleton, of Accomac County, Virginia, September 16, 1679, of 200 acres of land in Somerset County, Maryland, "where he now lives." A John Rust in 1682 acquired a land patent for land in Dorchester County, Maryland, and November 28, 1689, he signed the address of the Protestant inhabitants of Somerset County, Maryland, to the King and Queen.

Accomac County, Virginia and Somerset County, Maryland, lie just across Chesapeake Bay from Northumberland County, Virginia, the early home of the William Rust family in that part of Northumberland County, which later became Westmoreland County, Virginia.

⁴ Samuel Earle, Sr., was born in England in 1638, died in 1698. His father came to St. Marys, Maryland, in 1649, and removed to Northumberland County, Virginia, in 1652.—*The Earle Family*.

Children, designated in what appears to have been the order of their birth.

100—JOHN, appears to have died without issue. His father, as his guardian, brought suit, February 23, 1686-7, (double dates arise from shift in calendar) against William Butler, executor of the estate of John Ward, whose widow, Joanna, Butler had married. The nature of the suit is not clear from available records. Many years later, 211—Captain Peter Rust, nephew of 100—John, presented for record a patent for land in Northumberland County, which had been issued to John Ward in 1663. These patents passed by transfer from hand to hand in that period in much the same manner as does currency in the present.

101—WILLIAM, *b.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, was doubtless of age when on June 29, 1696, he was named for grand jury duty, and not appearing for such service was fined. He was named constable in the precinct of Yeocomico, Cople Parish, Northumberland County, in January 1694. Earlier, March 25, 1690-91, (double dates arise from shift in calendar) Samuel Bonum acknowledged sale of land to William Rust, Jr. and wife, and on December 16, 1691, William Butler and wife, Joanna, formerly the widow of John Ward, conveyed to William Rust, Jr., her dower in Ward lands, and on September 28, 1692, William Rust and wife, Margaret, make a lease and release to William Butler.

One John Powell on his death left 150 acres of land to his wife, Joanna, and to his two daughters-in-law (i.e., step-daughters), Rebecca (Thomas) and Margaret (Bonum), wife of Samuel Bonum. Rebecca Thomas had at that time a daughter, Rebecca, then married to James Orchard. Margaret Bonum had children, Sarah, deceased, and Margaret, the wife of William Rust, Jr., then deceased.—*Deeds & Wills, v. II, p. 178, Westmoreland County.*

James Orchard and wife, Rebecca, Samuel Bonum, Thomas Bonum, and Margaret Rust, widow, conveyed their rights in the above land to George Eskridge of Yeocomico, Parish of Cople, Westmoreland County.

The will of 101—William Rust, March 18, 1696-7, was proven July 28, 1697, and on that day his widow, Margaret,

was made administratrix of his estate with the will annexed. She appears to have died in 1699, for on June 28, that year, George Eskridge was made administrator of her estate.

Children.

200—WILLIAM.	} all of whom appear to have died without issue.
201—ANNE.	
202—MARGARET.	

By the will of their father, 101—William Rust, the son, William, was to have a one-half interest in his lands, with one-half to his daughters, Anne and Margaret, and as all were minors, George Eskridge was to have the use of the land for twenty years, with residue of his estate to his wife, Margaret.—*Deeds & Wills, v. II, pp. 107, 234, Westmoreland County.*⁵

102—SAMUEL.

103—GEORGE, *b.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, was doubtless of age, when in April, 1703, he was summoned for duty as a grand juror of Westmoreland County. He appears to have died without issue. His will (missing) was proven February 27, 1709-10, and his brother, 102—Samuel, was named executor.

He appears to have had joint possession of certain lands with his brother, 101—William, and to have had a separate establishment, as it is of record that in 1702, Joan, a servant of George Rust, having committed an offense "in her masters house" was ordered by the court to serve her said master for one year after the expiration of her time of service by indenture.

In July, 1704, he brought suit against Thomas Bonum on account of the latter having ejected him from a tract of 300 acres "with one plantacon (plantation) thereon made," located on the west side of Nomini River, Cople Parish. He claimed right of occupancy under a lease from John Sturman,

⁵ George Eskridge was an eminent lawyer, member of the House of Burgesses, Colony of Virginia, and King's attorney. His estate, Sandy Point, at the mouth of the Potomac River, was near the famed Yeocomico church where he was vestryman. His law practice was large, and his guardianships numerous, the most famous being that of Mary Ball, the mother of George Washington, first President of the United States of America. See also under 210.

gent., which lease had not yet expired, while Bonum had set up a different claim. The court decided the case in favor of George Rust with damages awarded of 2 pounds, 10 shillings.

George Rust appears in court records between 1700 and 1710, mainly as plaintiff or defendant in law suits. This statement does not indicate a contentious disposition. In those days men took their differences, whether small or great, to the county court, which was composed of the most outstanding men of the community. In 1701, he failed to appear for grand jury service, but was a grand juror in 1703, and in 1704 was fined for not appearing for such duty, and in 1703, he was one of the appraisers of the estate of Jane Critcher.

He petitioned the court in 1705, stating that he was godfather to Elizabeth Allison, aged seven or eight, one of the children of Thomas Allison, deceased,

and thinking himself oblidge in Conscience to see the sd child brought upp according to his promise at her baptisme hath taken care of her education for the space of two yeares past or thereabouts.

The petition recites that the personal estate of her father is in the hands of Joseph Carr and John Hindner

who notwithstanding they are well sencible he doth Maintaine the sd child refuse to allow him any part of her sd Estate.

On hearing the petition, the court ordered them to deliver forthwith to George Rust what is due the said Elizabeth, and he with Thomas Simmons gave security in 4,000 pounds of tobacco to pay her said estate when lawfully required.

About 1722, Mary Billings sued the executors of 102—Samuel Rust, who had been executor of the estate of 103—George Rust, claiming that she and her sister, Katherine Billings, were heirs under the will of 103—George Rust to a portion (perhaps all) of his personal estate. The court found for the plaintiff, Mary Billings, and the executors of 102—Samuel Rust were required to pay her 6,000 pounds of tobacco.

The name Billings at that time was not a familiar Westmoreland County name. It has been discovered that one Robert Billings was there for a time early in the century; and that before May, 1705, he had "gone for England" and

“for diverse reasons not expected here againe.” These girls may have been children of Robert Billings, and their situation may have appealed to the sympathies of George Rust. Billings left a son, William Billings, in the custody of George Eskridge, *gent.*, the boy being ten years old in 1705, and the court apprenticed him to Eskridge and wife until he was twenty-one; Eskridge assuming to teach or cause him to be taught “in reading writeing & Arithmetick,” to furnish him with “meat, drink, washing, lodging” and “apparell suitable to his quality” during the said term, and at the expiration thereof “to sett him free so well apparelled in a new Suite of cloaths And to give him a cow.”

Into this new country with all the turbulence of the times and strangeness of surroundings; into a section where land titles were under almost constant question, with varying rights of proprietors and form of government in continual flux, the immigrant, William Rust, first appears on record as the witness, along with two others, to the will of Abraham Moone of Lancaster County, Virginia, April 24, 1654.⁶

It is clear that Abraham Moone was a man of large affairs, prominent in the county, and possessed of an extensive estate. He had made a previous will at the home of Colonel Richard Lee, and he doubtless chose the witnesses to his will from long ac-

⁶ Abraham Moone, who later became an active speculator in headrights and in lands, first appears in Virginia records in 1639, when on June 10, that year, Lieutenant Richard Popeley had a patent for the transportation of twenty-five persons into the colony. The second name on that list is William Medcalfe and the third from the last is Abraham Moone. (John Jeffreys, a London merchant noted in the Virginia trade, was named in the same list with Medcalfe and Moone. Some years later Moone acted as the attorney of Jeffreys in Virginia.) He is again named as a headright by Epaphroditus Lawson, indicating that he had made a return trip to England, as all entrants to the colony were entitled to such headrights of fifty acres of land on each entry.

We find Moone with his first patent for 500 acres of land located near Milford Haven, on Chesapeake Bay below the mouth of the Rappahannock River, June 6, 1650.

The records of the Lancaster County court, February 6, 1654-5, show the “tithables” of the county at that time, which county embraced the whole Rappahannock River region. The settlers numbered 510 tithables, which only suggests the total population as not every person was taxable.

Fourteen men were named as collectors of these taxes for the neighborhoods in which they lived, each charged with the duty of collecting the tithes—45 pounds

of tobacco per tithable—from the families or households in his neighborhood. Mr. John Cox was collector of one of these neighborhood groups, as follows:

"ffamylyes of Mr (Abraham) Moone for.....	7: (tithables)
Sir Hen Chichley.....	24:
Cap ^{tt} William Brocas Esq ^r	12:
W ^m Leach.....	12:
Mr Kempe.....	05:
La: Lunsford.....	12:
Mr Cox.....	04:
Mr Tignall.....	07:
Js Bonner.....	03:
W ^m Lewcas.....	02:
	<hr/> 86:"

The plantation of Abraham Moone adjoined that of Sir Henry Chichley, and only one plantation separated his estate from that of Lady Lunsford.

Sir Thomas Lunsford, late husband of Lady Lunsford, had led a stormy life in England, with a term in the Tower. On August 7, 1649, he received a pass for himself, his wife and their children to migrate to Virginia. He recruited a considerable company and not long after his arrival in the colony laid claim to sixty-five head rights for persons whose transportation he had paid on the ship with him. The patent was granted to him on October 24, 1650, and in the list is found the name William *Rush*. (Patent Book, 2, p. 255.) This Patent Book is a copy of a copy, and the peculiarities of the letter "h" as written make it appear that the clerk on some of these copyings may have been doubtful whether this letter was an "h" or a "t". There are other examples where from other evidence it is clear that an "h" was used when a "t" was correct. In this Lunsford instance, however, the known facts are suggestive but not conclusive.

Sir Henry Chichley, a Cavalier refugee of 1649, but of a different type from Sir Thomas Lunsford, was a "sober, kind moderate man," "respected by all for his probity, and mildness." Later, he was a member of the Council of Burgesses and in his old age was acting Governor of Virginia, and was greatly interested in the idea of silk production in Virginia.

Captain Brocas of the above list, whose plantation adjoined that of Abraham Moone, had long been a member of the Council, and is described in the pamphlet: *A Perfect Description of Virginia*, 1649. Mr. John Cox of this list was one of the justices of the Lancaster County court, as was also William Leech, and Edmond Kempe.

Abraham Moone in company with Thomas Griffin took out a patent for 1400 acres of land in Lancaster County, Virginia, September 16, 1651, this being the first patent issued after the formation of the county. At the first session of the court, July 1, 1652, we find that the clerk of the county is designated to also fill the office of sheriff,

"y^e sd County beinge in y^e Infan (cy) & first seatinge thereof" was not able to pay two men for these offices. Abraham Moone becomes security for the clerk in his capacity as sheriff of the county.

The investments of Abraham Moone in lands in Lancaster County alone within the period from September, 1651 to November 1654, was about 6400 acres. No other person took out patents for more than half that acreage down to the time of Moone's death.

quaintance and from first hand knowledge of their standing and character. His only heirs were his wife and an expected child.⁷

Within two months after the death of Abraham Moone, his widow married John Curtis, and he appears two weeks after the proving of Moone's will on the list of tithables of Lancaster County charged with 6 tithables, "y^e Lady Lunsford' 14 tithables," and on another list appears the name of Samuel Man with 4 tithables.

William Rust does not appear in any of the early lists of tithable persons in the county. This suggests that he may have been a single man residing with some of the other families of the section and not subject to such taxes in his own name.

The court at James City, Virginia, referred all matters concerning the estate of Abraham Moone to the Lancaster County court, where entries are found for several years thereafter with the following under date of November 5, 1656:

"Certificate of land according to Act is granted unto John Curtys for the transportacon of William Rust Jo: Brueton James Allison, one Negroe called Okeham, Eliz: a maide serv:^t Gilbert Metcalfe henry AVery."

Whether these headrights had come to Curtis in connection with the estate of Abraham Moone, or whether some or all of them had been acquired by purchase from first or return trips from England by William Rust and the others is uncertain. It is especially interesting to note that Gilbert Metcalfe mentioned in this list had a granddaughter, Sarah, daughter of Richard Metcalfe of "Bloomsbury," Richmond County, Virginia, who seventy years later married 208—Benjamin Rust, a grandson of 1—William Rust.

While neither the date of the marriage nor the identity of Anne,

⁷ This will, later proved at James City, November 23, 1655, opens as follows:

"Whereas I formerly made a will at the house of Coll: Richard (Lee) Esq^r. about October last past, I doe in the first place Nullifie & make voyd y^e said Will."

The court record reads:

"The will of Abraham Moone was this day proved by the Oathes of Samuell Man & William Rust wherein he made his wife ex^{ra}. Therefore upon the pet (petition) of John Curtis who marryed the relict of the said Moone A Comicon (commission) of Admⁿion (administration) Cum testamento annexo (i.e. with the will annexed) is granted unto him on the said Moones estate he giving Caution as is accustomed."

wife of William Rust, is known, there is of record a power of attorney by her as "Anne Rust" to her friend, Samuel Bonum,

"for me & in my name to acknowledge a certaine parcell of Land (in Northumberland County) unto William Landman the which Land the s^d. Landman now liveth upon."

This instrument was executed, signed by mark, May 17, 1762, and owing to its not being likewise executed by her husband would indicate that she was conveying some inherited interest in lands to which conveyance it was not considered necessary that her husband join.

William Rust and wife Anne, October 25, 1661, deed a piece of land in Northumberland County to Mary Cole. On June 16, 1670, he is given a power of attorney by John Bowden, and on June 13, 1677, Wm. Rust is discharged on "Ye Good Behavior," along with others, which would indicate that he, or one of his name, had participated in Bacon's Rebellion.

On July 23, 1661, just three months before William and Ann Rust deeded land to Mary Cole, a William *Ruske* appears in the Northumberland records, when he is made guardian of Jane Medcalfe, orphan child of William Medcalfe, deceased, William *Ruske* being described as having married the sister of the said Jane. William Medcalfe had died in 1655, leaving two sons and five daughters, all minors. One of the daughters died shortly after her father, and the evidence is clear that three of the others were still single at the time of this record (1661), leaving the remaining, and eldest surviving daughter, whose name was Ann, as the one who had married William *Ruske*. Careful search of the early Westmoreland and Northumberland records reveals that the only persons there by the name of Rust, or anything like it, were William *Rush*, who married Ann Gray, and William *Rust*, with wife Ann, the two men living at opposite ends of the long county of Westmoreland. The difficult matter of settling the identity and separate history of these two Williams', each wife a wife, Ann, is now clear. There was no *Rush*, *Rust*, or *Ruske* of any other given name than William to be found in the records of Northumberland or Westmoreland counties at that date.

On the same day that his sister-in-law, Jane Medcalfe, was committed to his guardianship, William *Ruske* served on a jury

in the case of Thomas Philpot against Wilkes Maunder, and at that time the Virginia law required "jurors shall be chosen of the most able men of the county." (*Law 1645, Henning's Statutes, vol. 1. p. 303.*) Hence, William *Ruske* should have been a legal resident of Northumberland county on that day, and this is the single day's appearance, July 23, 1661, both as guardian and juror, but never before or after that day, in so far as careful search has been able to disclose. This day's court record, it seems clear, should be read William *Rust* instead of William *Ruske*.

As has been noted, just three months later, William Rust and his wife Ann make deed to property, and thereafter William Rust frequently appears in the Northumberland County, Virginia, records in law suits, as witness, and in other relations, and later on in Westmoreland County records as a resident of the extreme south part of that county, which as already noted, was made into Westmoreland County from former Northumberland County in 1653.

William Medcalfe, father of Ann, lived at Cherry Point Neck, formed by the confluence of the Yeocomico River with the Potomac, which is in Westmoreland county. The property which William and Ann conveyed in 1661 was on Broad Creek, which empties into the Yeocomico River about two miles from the Potomac, thus this land was but three or four miles distant from the plantation of William Medcalfe. In those days of sparse settlement, William Rust was a neighbor of the Medcalfes. Ann Rust received no land by her father's will, an indication that she was a young widow, when, as it appears, she married William Rust. She may have been the widow of John Landman, who died about 1660 when a very young man. Color is given to this idea by the fact, noted above, of Ann Rust giving power of attorney to Samuel Bonum to convey land to William Landman, who may have been residing on the family estate of the Landman's and a probable brother of John Landman.

Thomas Philpot was the maternal uncle of Margaret Bonum, who subsequently married 101—William Rust. His father, 1—William Rust, January 30, 1688-9, defended a trespass suit brought by William Churne, nephew of William Maunder, against whom Thomas Philpot had the litigation in which William *Ruske* had served as juror.

William Rust claimed he held under a patent and survey made by Mr. James Gaylard and alleged:

"he hath been more than Seventeene years possessed of y^e s^d Lands," which would carry his occupation of them back to 1671. William Rust had first leased these lands for twelve years from William Churne, Sr., but about four months afterwards by the survey of Gaylard, they were held not to be lands of Churne, Sr., and as William Rust alleges, because said Churne "could not Justifie his title to y^e Lands now in demand he (Rust) did purchase them of Michael Jones Assignee of Sam^l Earle."

Whether this refers to the 150 acres which William Rust purchased in 1677 of Nicholas Jones, who had purchased from Samuel Earle is not known. If not the same lands, then these lands were the land upon which William Rust lived in 1673, or of which he claimed title. In any event, the Westmoreland court upheld William Rust and the plaintiff Churne appealed the case to the General Court at Williamsburg, Virginia. In 1691, the Westmoreland records refer to "a difference depending at the Gen.^l Court between W. Churn plt and W^m. Rust sen^r. Deft." In December of that year, in the Westmoreland Court, the jurors make their excuses for not coming at the time set for trial of William Churne versus William Rust, it being "to rainy and wett." The ultimate outcome of the suit has not been determined.

Westmoreland County records disclose numerous items in which the name William Rust appears, among which are:

Samuel Earle sells on July 10, 1673, 150 acres to Nicholas Jones. One of the boundaries of which is described as "soe running up a swampe till you Come to W^m. Rusts well where now he dwells." This date closely agrees with the allegation of defense later made in the Churne suit and fixes the place of residence of William Rust at that time.

Three weeks later, July 27, 1673, Samuel Earle sells half of a parcel of land binding (bounding) upon Nicholas Jones and bounding upon Robert Jadwin, to Ann Rust

"y^e. wife of W^m. Rust"; "y^e s^d Anne Rust is to beginn uppon Nich: Jones & soe running y^e breadth of y^e s^d Lands till it be equally devided."

On November 2 of the same year, Anne Rust appoints her loving friend, George Hales, to be her attorney to receive the acknowledgement of this parcel of land "brought of Sam^l. Earle

in my behalfe as far forth as if I were there at p^rsent." *D. & W. 1665-77, p. 167. Westmoreland County.*

Nicholas Jones, February 22, 1673-4, sells to William Rust a small parcel of land adjoining on the north side of William Rust's plantation.

William Rust buys, January 24, 1676-7, from Nicholas Jones the land the latter had bought from Samuel Earle.

Later, Samuel Earle, Sr. and Bridget, his wife, make acknowledgment to a deed of land to "W^m. Rust sen^r. and his wife." This acknowledgment is dated September 27, 1693, though the instrument of conveyance appears to have been made on January 2.

There are many other items in the records of Westmoreland county in which William Rust, or his wife, or both of them are mentioned, such as:

Mary Cole appoints, May 25, 1670, William Rust her attorney to acknowledge her right and interest (probably dower) in a parcel, 50 acres, at the head of Nomini River, sold by her husband Marten Cole of Yeocimico, to Richard Tedwell.

John Bowden, June 16, 1670, constitutes "my Loving ffrind Wm: Rust my true & Lawfull Attorney, to sumon John Bond for a hogshead of Tobacco."

William Rust and John Lambkin, on July 13, 1672, were witnesses to a deed from William Walker to Samuel Earle.

Ann Jones, on November 18, 1673, wife of Nicholas Jones, makes her "loving friend" William Rust her attorney to acknowledge all her right in 100 acres of land in the branches of Nomini, which her husband had sold to Captain John Lee.

William Rust and Samuel Leverton, on February 10, 1673-4, were witnesses to Bridget Earle's letter of attorney to John Bateman, to acknowledge sale of land by her late husband to Nicholas Jones.

William Rust and Ann Rust, on April 26, 1675, were witnesses to Samuel Earle's letter of attorney to Ja: Courtney, to confess judgment to Col. John Washington, for a debt Earle owed the latter.

Anthony Bridges, July 25, 1677, attaches "Ye estate of Nich: Jones in y^e hands of W^m. Rust." Nat. Garland also attaches the same estate in the hands of William Rust.

William Rust, August 26, 1677, was one of the jury on the death

of John Lamking (Lamkin). This was a coroner's jury to enquire into the circumstances of the death of John Lamkin, concerning which it is recorded that it was occasioned on his lifting his hat to a lady, when his horse taking sudden fright dashed under an overhanging limb of a nearby "saplingg" whereby he was knocked off his horse and killed.

On the petition, September, 1677, of George Lamkin and William Rust administration on the estate of John Lamkin is granted them, the sworn inventory being returned into court, November 22, 1677, and on November 25, 1677, Vincent Cox and Dr. John Bond became sureties on their bond as administrators.

William Rust and James Courtney, March 30, 1681, were appointed by the court as appraisers of the estate of Thomas Saunders or Sanders. Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Sanders, married Henry Bell, who subsequently died, and at the court in January 1686-7, William Rust shows that Henry Bell left one daughter, Seabrah, young and friendless. The court apprentices her to Rust until she is 21 or married. Rust agreed to provide for her during her apprenticeship and to give her a cow heifer.

At the same time, William Sanders, aged 7, son of Elizabeth by her former marriage, is apprenticed to Samuel Earle, his godfather, and Thomas Sanders, his brother, is apprenticed to Joshua Bayless, who is to teach him the trade of tailor, but not to employ him about the making of tobacco, and is to instruct him to read and write. It was the practice of the court on entering apprentice orders to stipulate the terms and conditions to which the guardians of such minors were to conform.

By an order of court, May 25, 1687, it is shown that Elizabeth Sanders had died and James Courtney and William Rust, "two Legall men of the Neighbourhood" (i.e. legal residents), who under a former order of the court had appraised the estate of Thomas Sanders, were directed to divide the cattle of the estate of Elizabeth Sanders between her sons, Thomas and William. Joshua Bayles, to whom Thomas Sanders had been apprenticed, having since died, Thomas was apprenticed to John Gardner, Jr., who was to teach him the trade of house carpenter, turner, joyner, etc.

William Rust, February 23, 1686-7, is security for John "ffootman" in the latter's suit against Richard Partridge.

William Rust, the elder, as guardian of John Cole, January 29,

1690, caused William Churn, Jr. to be summoned for costs of suit recovered against him upon a certain action of trespass and ejectment. This doubtless was part of the litigation above referred to between William Rust and Churn.

Samuel Earle, Sr., September 27, 1693, acknowledged a deed to Thomas Walker:

"And William Rust sen^r by vertue of a Letter of Attorney proved by the Oath of Arthur Notwell to be the act and Deed of Bridget Earle wife of the s^d Sam^l Acknowledged her Relinquishment of Dower in and to the said bargained p^rmisses."

Alexander Spence, in 1693, by virtue of a power from John and Jude Cole, proven by the depositions of William Rust and John Graham, acknowledged sale of land to John Gardner, Jr., and the relinquishment of dower and thirds of same of Jude Cole.

In the suit of John Gardner, Jr. v. Joanna Brown, administratrix of John Brown, deceased, January 28, 1696-7, it is ordered that James Orchard, William Rust and Thomas Garland, or any two of them, appraise the estate of Brown.

On May 26, 1697, administration of the estate of Samuel Earle, Sr. is granted to his widow, Matilda Earle, who is ordered to return inventory, and Joseph Churnell, Thomas (elsewhere called Nathaniel) Garland and William Rust, or any two of them, are named as appraisers of the estate. It is to be noted that Samuel Earle, Sr. had wife Bridget living in 1693; that he later married Matilda, probably at the time a widow, since she is later referred to in the records, by Earle's son, as his father's widow who "intermarried with one William Rust." William Rust's wife, Ann, was living in 1693, when Earle deeded land to Rust and his wife, Ann. She probably died by May, 1697, since it appears it was between that date and July 1697, that William Rust married Earle's widow, Matilda.

William Rust, Sr., November 25, 1697, served on the jury in the case of James Orchard vs. William Lee, "labourer" of Cople Parish, charged with hog stealing. Orchard's hogs were

"in a field or inclosure of W^m. Paine, Gentl. belonging to a plantation of his," in Cople Parish.

For many years Westmoreland County was divided into two parishes: Washington Parish, comprising the northern part of the county, and Cople Parish, the southern part.

William Rust, in 1698, was named as one of the appraisers of the estate of Philip Ahearn.

In May, 1699, Samuel Bonum, Jr. and William Rust failing to appear as grand jurors are to be fined unless they excuse their default at the next court.

In 1699 appear the following court entries:

"It is Ordered that W^m. Rust doe on notice hereof repaire to Henry Rosse Gentl one of his Maj:^{ties} Justices for this County and upon his Corporall Oath declare what of the estate of John Wallis is in his hands, and true answer make to such questions as shall bee demanded of him by the sd Ross touching the same in the attachm^t brought by Mr. John Tenner ag^t the sd Wallis his Estate And that the same bee returned to the next Court."

"Judgment is granted John Tanner against John Wallis for 551 pounds of tobacco, and it is ordered that William Rust pay him 478 pounds of tobacco 'being so much of the sd Wallis Estate attached and proved in the hands of the sd Rust', and that Wallis pay the said Tanner 78 pounds, the balance with costs."

William Rust, Sr., June 28, 1699, is security for George Eskridge, administrator of Margaret Rust, widow of 101—William Rust, son of William, Sr.

Throughout his life, William Rust is observed to be a man who stood well in his community and who had the confidence and respect of his neighbors; actively concerned in the customary affairs of the citizen in a frontier community.

He does not appear to have ever held any public office, but to have been frequently called upon for citizenship duties as juror, a service which in that day was restricted to "the most able men of the county."

A William Rust, in 1676, took part in Bacon's Rebellion, an uprising growing out of the annoying and oppressive conditions which surrounded the development of the Colony of Virginia. The Westmoreland records show in the succeeding months the action taken against the "rebels" of that county. Under date of June 13, 1677, appears the following:

"Mr. Tho: Kirton discharged from (During) Y^e Good Behaviour & (to) pay Costs."

Then follows the names of eleven men who were likewise discharged on the same terms. Among these eleven are *William Rust* and *William Rush*, the latter of whom lived in the extreme northern part of the large county. This is further convincing evidence that *William Rush* and *William Rust* are not identical.

William Rust appears to have been well educated for the time, for unlike many of his neighbors and intimates, he always signed documents with his signature, never by mark.

The will of William Rust is noted in the records of Westmoreland County, Virginia, November 29, 1699, the instrument itself being missing except the opening part, which reads:

"In the Name of God Amen I William Rust of Youcomoco in the parish of Cople in the County of Westmoreland daily finding myself to decline in my health, yet praise by god of Perfect sound mind and memory, observing the fraelty & uncertainty of Life doe make this my last will and Testament:"

The court record reads:

"The last Will & Testament of W^m Rust decd was this day produced in Court And Jn^o Tanner & Simon Robins Severally deposed that they See the said W^m Rust Signe Seale and declare the same to bee his last Will & Testam^t and that hee was of perfect sence & memory at the same tyme to the best of their Judm^{ts}. A probate was grtd Sam^l & George Rust Executors therein named And the Will ordered to be Recorded."

102

SAMUEL RUST—I born Westmoreland County, Virginia, was doubtless of age when, on June 27, 1695, he was summoned for duty as a grand juror. His will, (see below) August 16, 1715, was proven March 26, 1718. He married Martha —, whose will, (see below) November 3, 1726, was proven February 25, 1729-30. (Double dates arise from shift in calendar.)

Children.

203—JOHN.

204—WILLIAM.

205—ANNE.

206—JEREMIAH.

207—MATTHEW.

208—BENJAMIN.

209—GEORGE.

210—HANNAH.

211—CAPTAIN PETER.

The pioneers of the Northern Neck of Virginia were strongly imbued with that spirit of sturdy independence required of all those who would make satisfactory progress in frontier America. They had behind them the tempestuous years of their English ancestry, wherein the principles of liberty embracing trial by jury, freedom of worship, and a voice in what form of government they were willing to set up and maintain, were the essential rights of free men.

Their form of government, embracing a House of Burgesses of their own selection, was an end early sought. This obtained, they were generally willing to concede a Royal Governor. That a system of courts was a necessary part of a civilized community and with a system of justices and jurors selected from "the most able men of the county," these early settlers made frequent use of the machinery of justice in their daily affairs.

The grand jury was then, and yet remains, a firmly fixed part of our inherited judicial system.

102.—Samuel Rust was a grand juror in 1695, and again in 1703, 1707, and 1711. It was between these dates, in 1701, when the grand jury of Westmoreland County, Virginia, returned an indictment against "all men within the County," themselves not excepted.

"Wee present all men within this County aforesd for being too much guilty of swearing & drunkenness our selves not excepted. Which sd P^rsentm^t being adjourned over to this day It is ordered that the sheriff of this County doe sumon the sd persons & each of them that they and every of them respectively appeare at the next Court to bee held for this County to answer our sd Sovereign Lord the King of the severall Misdeeds whereof they & every of them severally by their own act and acknowledgment stand p^rsented and Convicted And that the sd Sheriff make due return to this Court of the same." (*Westmoreland Court Records, May 28, 1701.*)

Whereupon, on June 25, 1701, it is noted that fifteen men were convicted by their own confession to be guilty of swearing and of drunkenness. Each were fined for each of such offenses 5 shillings or 50 pounds of tobacco.

With respect to schools, the Westmoreland court, in 1699, in answer to the Virginia Council's orders about meetings and schoolmasters, ordered the clerk to certify that

"there are no meetings of any other Religion than the Church of England in this county, nor any Schooles or persons fitt to recomend for schollmasters within the same."

The vestry of Yeocomico, Parish of Cople, Westmoreland County, Virginia, was established August 22, 1655, and a place of worship fixed to be succeeded by the building known as Yeocomico Church, built in 1706, wherein for three quarters of a century loyal subjects of his Britannic Majesty were required to assemble each Sabbath for Divine Services under penalty of the forfeiture of a goodly quantity of tobacco. After many vicissitudes the building is still used as a place of worship.

Among the worshipers of that early period were many whose names figure prominently in the affairs of the Colony of Virginia, including: Samuel Rust, Colonel Isaac Allerton, Dr. John Gerard, Captain John Newton, Colonel George Eskridge, William Payne, or Paine, William Wiggington, Samuel Bonum, Richard Lee, Daniel McCarty, Presley Cox, Daniel Tebbs, Dr. James Steptoe, Rev. David Currie, Gawin Corbin, George Lee, Robert Carter, Henry Lee, John Bushrod, Rev. Thomas Smith, Henry Fitzhugh, John Critcher, Fleet Cox, Judge Robert Mayo, and many others.¹

102—SAMUEL RUST became an extensive land holder, owning at the time of his death some 1700 acres. One of his early purchases was a tract in Yeocomico Neck from Thomas Sanders described as lying between lands lately belonging to Nicholas Jones and Robert Jadwin, deceased, for 1400 lbs. of tobacco, the lands having belonged to the grantor's father, Thomas Sanders. He bought 200 acres from George Lamkin and from Henry Ross, gent., who died about 1700. He and John Clements purchased a tract of land from Mrs. Eunice Thistlewheat, of St. Sepulchres, London, sister and administratrix of Henry Ross, gent., which land on the death of John Clements was divided between his heirs and Samuel Rust.

Except in the Northern Neck of Virginia, where quit rents were paid to the proprietors, every holder of land was required to fully report his holdings for the quit rent roll. The roll for the year 1704 has survived and been published, and for the State, other than the Northern Neck, it shows only 184 persons, who owned as much as 1700 acres each in the twenty counties outside the Northern Neck.

Samuel Rust appears in court records in the following, among others:

¹ *A Sketch of Yeocomico Church, by Rev. G. W. Beale, Hague, Virginia, (1927)*

He was security for Gardiner, probably a cost bond in a suit of John Gardiner, Jr. v. Gawin Corbin, gent. (1699).

He and Jeremiah Jadwin became sureties, March 1694-5, for John Brown as executor of the will of Nathaniel Piccroft, and on the death of Brown, they were named as executors of the Piccroft estate, and in that capacity are frequently noted in court records.

Samuel Rust and Thomas and Nathaniel Garland, in 1701, were ordered to divide the estate of James Courtnell, deceased, among his children.

Samuel Rust and Samuel Demourvell, in 1701, became sureties for Jane Clements, widow of John Clements, to whom letters of administration were issued. (See 204)

Samuel Rust with two others were named, in 1704, to settle accounts and differences between John Critcher, administrator of Jane Critcher's estate and Samuel Earle relating to Earle's liability as surety for the due administration of the estate of John Critcher, probably complainant's father, and in the same matter George Eskridge, John Garner and Samuel Rust were named to settle such differences in 1710.

Samuel Rust, George Eskridge, and Robert Bennett were by order of court, 1704, directed to meet at the house of the said Eskridge and audit, state, and settle all matters and accounts relating to the estate of Thomas Allison, deceased.

Samuel Rust, in 1706, was a member of the jury which heard the case of Daniel McCarty, gent. against Mary Carter, for £500 sterling damages for defamatory words spoken by Mary.

Samuel Rust, Vincent Cox, and three others, in September, 1706, were named appraisers of the estate of John Middleton.

The court on September 26, 1711, orders that George Eskridge, gent., Mr. Samuel Rust and Mr. John Garner set apart the son's estate wherein William Paine, son of William Paine, gent. deceased, having arrived at the age of 20 years, prays to be possessed of the estate left him by his father, now in the custody of Daniel McCarty, gent., who married Elizabeth, relict of said Paine.

Samuel Rust, James Coleman, Vincent Cox, and William Gardner were ordered to decide a suit between Turner and Henry Netherton.

Samuel Rust, James Coleman, and Samuel Earle were ordered to decide whether "the same be fairly packt." in a suit of Daniel McCarty, Esq., in 1713, against William Davies and Thomas

Moore "for falsly deceitfully & unfairly packing one hhd (hogshead) of Tobacco and for paying away the same to the sd Daniels Receiver Contrary to the Law."

Samuel Rust, in 1709, was appointed "Surveyour of the Roads in this County to & from his Mill and It is ordered he cause the Same to be clear'd and repaired according to Law."

The sheriff, in 1711, was ordered to summon Samuel Rust and six others to show cause why they did not attend as jurors on a survey to which they were summoned in a matter between Francis Wright, gent., and others and Youell Watkins and others. They subsequently appeared and made their "just excuses."

Samuel Rust was named as appraiser of the estates of the following: James Lane (1699), John Williams (1702), Simon Robbins (1703), James Orchard (1703), John Middleton (1706), John Garrard and Henry Dunken (1710 or 1711), John Headly (1712), William Garland (1713), John Garner (1713), Vincent Cox (1713), James Moore (1713), John Henmore (1713), George Harrison (1713), Ann Headly (1713), and Katherine Bonam (1715).

The will of Vincent Cox (1713) contained a provision that if his wife dies his daughter Winifred is to be left to the tuition (guardianship) of Samuel Rust, and in case of Rust's death, to that of George Eskridge. By the year of Samuel Rust's death (1718), Winifred had married his son, 207—Matthew.

The court, in 1714, considered the erection of public warehouses in the county in conformity with a recent act, whereupon, it is noted:

"Roger Wiggington appeared & refused to undertake the buildings to be on Yeocomocoe. Whereupon It is ordered by the Court that Samuel Rust and Samuel Demourvel Doe upon oath Value one acre of Land at the place on Yeocomocoe aforementioned, &c: Upon Which George Eskridge gentl: came into Court & undertook the buildings appointed to be thereon. And Entered into bond with Security for his performance thereof according to Law as afores^d."

See also under 203 and 206.

The will of Samuel Rust after the customary hortatory clauses follows:²

ITem I give & bequeath unto Mr. Patrick Spence for & dureing his natural life the plantacon whereon he now lives adjoyning to the land of Mr. James Coleman as the lane between them now stands and the inmost line in the woods next the

² *Deeds & Wills, old vol. 6, p. 254, Westmoreland County.*

said Colemans & on that side of the runn next Mr. Thomas Bonams & Colemans afores^d. he not making any Wast on the said land nor selling or making use of any timber save for the use of the said Plantacon and further my Will is that if Mr. Patrick Spence thinks fitt the dwelling house gave him by his father in Law Cap^t. George Eskridge may stand as it now does on the other side of the sd runn and that he have land adjoining to the said house for necessary houses & gardening

ITem I give & bequeath to my son Peter Rust after the decrease of Mr. Patrick Spence the plantacon whereon the said Patrick now lives with land adjoining as is hereafter express'd to him and his heires forever but in case he my said son Peter dies before he arrive to the age of twenty One yeares or without issue that then my Will is that the s^d plantacon & land fall & descend to my son Matthew Rust and his heires forever. I also give to my son Peter Rust two negroe boys named Jack & Billy But in Case he my said son Peter dies before he arrive to the age of twenty One or have issue as abovesaid my will is the said negroes Jack & Billy descend to my two sons John & Matthew Rust & further my Will is that at the charge of my Ex^rs my said son Peter Rust be constantly Kept at school from ten to twelve yeares of age out of the profitts of my estate he have a feather bed bolster Rugg blanketts & sheets in Case he my said son Peter Rust Lives to the age of twenty One yeares or day of his marriage.

ITem I give & bequeath to my son Matthew Rust the moyety of that tract of land on which Mr. Patrick Spence now lives the whole containing three hundred acres to be equally divided between as to quantity & quality between him my said son Matthew & Peter Rust to him & his heires forever I also give to my said son Matthew One feather bed bolster Rugg blanketts & pair of sheets, one iron pott containing about five gallons one new ceder pail & piggon a roan stone hors one cow & calf a sow & piggs & three two year old hoggs & three thousand pounds of tobacco to be paid him by my Ex^rs out of the profitts of my Mill and a larg chest comonly called Matthew chest.

ITem I give unto my son George Rust all that neck of land (up to the old hors road) wherein William Allen & Henry Self now lives to him & his heires forever and further my Will is that William Allen shall not be turn'd of the plantacon whereon he now lives for & during the term of seven yeares from the date of these presents nor the sd Henry Self for & during the term of five yeares provided he the sd Allen & self duly pay their rents which rents my Will is my Ex^rs shall be accountable for to my said son George when he shall arrive to the age of twenty One or married Also I give to my said son George a feather bed bolster Rugg p^r. of blanketts & p^r. of sheets a cow & calf & three thousand pounds of Tob^o. to be paid him by my Ex^rs out of the profitts of my mill when he shall arrive to the age of seventeen yeares and further my Will is that he have a chest comonly called Georges—and two yeares schooling at the charge of my Ex^rs.

ITem I give & bequeath to my son John Rust the plantacon now in his possession together with all my land adjoining to it being in the pattent of Earles for a thousand acres to him & his heires forever also One feather bed being a new one with Rugg blanketts & p^r. of sheets an iron pott about four gal: a frying pan now at my Mill a Cow & Calf a Cerdar Pail & piggon a sow & piggs & three two year old hoggs & three thousand pds of Tobacco to be paid him by my ex^rs out of the profitts of my Mill and a Chest comonly Called John Chest.

ITem I give & bequeath to my son W^m. Rust the plantacon whereon he now

lives and all that neck of land between his house & my Mill save fifteen acres on the point next adjoyning to the mill to him and his heires forever also I give to my sd son William a suite of Wearing apparell with hatt & cane and further my Will is that my sd son W^m. have out of the profitts of my mill all such corn & wheat as he shall have Occasion for for the use of his own family as also a bill now in his possession payable to me from William Jones for twenty seven hundred pounds of Tobacco.

ITem I give and bequeath to my son Jeremiah Rust two hundred acres of land comonly called Potters neck now in the possession of W^m Knott together with that fifteen acres adjoyning to my Mill formerly reserved to him & his heires forever also a feather bed bolster Rugg p^r. of blanketts p^r. of sheets two coves & calves a gray hors called wipster a negro man named Adam an iron pott about six or seven gal: a larg new frying pan I further give & bequeath to my sd son Jeremiah Rust that neck of Land (be it more or less) comonly called the white marsh neck to him & his heires forever.

ITem I give to my daughter Ann Harrison One negro girl named Moll & five thousand pounds of tobacco to be paid her by my Ex^rs out of the profitts of my Mill also one large brass Kettle.

ITem I give to my daughter Hannah Rust one negro girl called Sarah One feather bed with bolster quilt rugg, blanketts & sheets one brass Kettle about twenty gallons & five thousand pounds of Tobacco to be paid her by my ex^r out of t^e profitts of my Mill at the age of sixteen or day of Marriage.

ITem I give to my son Benj^a. Rust one gray mare one cow & calf & a chest commonly called Bens chest and further my Will is that he be Kept at school from the first of October untill ffebruary next & that he have his full share of the cropp now makeing and the benefitt of his labour hereafter dureing the time he lives with his brother Jeremiah and that my Ex^rs give him one feather bed rugg blanketts & sheets out of the profitts of my estate

ITem I give to my loving Wife Martha Rust the plantacon whereon we now live for & dureing her natural life and after her decease to my son Benj^a. Rust to him & his heires forever and further my Will is in Case my son Benj^a. Rust desires to settle himself during the life of his mother that he have liberty to build & settle on the further side of the said Land. I further give to my Loving Wife Martha a still Worm & Tubb all my Casque two coves & calves four sheep the feather bed & furniture on which we now lay One negro Woman named Betty a larg brass Kettle an Iron pot about six Gallons and an iron pott about three gal: with hooks to them one black hors named Luke a large chest truncks & boxes comonly called hers to have & enjoy all the above s^d premisses for & dureing her natural life & after her decease my Will is that the above p^rmisses fall & descend & be equally divided between my sons Jeremiah Rust & Benj^a. Rust save the negro Woman Betty which my Will is together with her increase if any to be divided between my sons to whom no negroes is given. I further give to my loving Wife Martha one third part of the profitts of my Mill for and during her natural life & after her decease my Will is it fall & descend to my son Jeremiah Rust.

ITem my Will is that the heires of John Clements have the parcell of land called Rich neck & that pcell of land called Middletons neck them & their heires forever and further my Will is that three or five men Vallue Middletons neck & my white marsh neck and in case they shall adjudge that Middletons neck is not

of equall Value with the white marsh neck that then the s^d three or five men shall lay of as much land in the white marsh neck & ad to Middletons neck as shall make them of equall Value they takeing of my white marsh neck that part that is adjoyning to Middletons neck and further my Will & desire is that all my personal estate of what nature or kind soever not already bequeathed by equally divided between my loving Wife Martha Rust & my son Jeremiah Rust who I do hereby nominate & appoint Joynt Ex^rs of this my last Will & testament and further my Will & desire is that in case my son Jeremiah Rust dies without issue that then my Mill descend equally to John & Benj^a. Rust to them & their heires forever In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & seal in presence of

Samuell Rust (seal)

Jos: Carr, Sarah Netherton Henry Netherton

The will of Martha Rust, omitting the customary hortatory clauses reads:³

Item I Give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Hannah Eskridge all my wearing Apparrell both linnen & Woollen

Item I give and Bequeath unto my Daughter Ann Harrison one piece of Silk Stuff now in the house and also my side Saddle and Bridle.

Item I Give and Bequeath all the rest of my Estate of what Quantity and Quality soever unto my Son Peter Rustt who I make and Ordain whole and sole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament. And I Desire Nominate and Appoint my Son Matthew Rust Trustee and Guardian of my said Son Peter Rust and his Estate untill he shall Come att Age and to give and Allow him two Compleat Years of Schooling successively. In Wittness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and Affixed my Seal this third Day of November in the Year of Our Lord Christ One Thousand Seven hundred and Twenty Six.

her
Martha x Rust (Seal)
Mark

his
Philip x Bogus
Mark

Signd Seald and Deliverd

in the presence of Ralph Elston, Andrew Greenhorn, Rose Bonum

JOHAN RUST—102 was born, Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably before 1695. His will (see below) April 11, 1727, was proven May 31, 1727. He married before August 29, 1717, Agnes Clements, who died probably before her husband, daughter John (*d.* in 1701) and Jane Clements, who as widow of John

³ *Deeds & Wills, old vol. 8, p. 127, Westmoreland County.*

Clements, married Roger Wigginton (*d.* 1717-18) and died probably before 1717.

Children

300—SAMUEL, *b.* 1717, or earlier, *d.* before January 26, 1741-2, when the Westmoreland County court made order for taking inventory of his estate; *m.* Bridgett —, who after the death of her husband, *m.* George Harrison, identity uncertain, but may have been 312—George Harrison—205.

Children

400—JOHN, *m.* Sarah, who appears to be Sarah Rust named as grand-daughter in the will, September 9, 1760, of Jane Partridge. Jane (Ashton) Partridge, identity uncertain, was earlier the wife of George Lamkin.

In 1746-7, Henry Turner was guardian of John Rust, and in 1754, Jas. Knott was such guardian. On January, 29, 1761, 400—John Rust of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, "planter" and wife, Sarah, deed to Francis Wright 200 acres of land near the Northumberland County line, which came to him as grandson of 203—John Rust.

400—JOHN RUST may be the same person, who about thirty years after disappearing from the records of Westmoreland County, Virginia, is on a tax list of 1790, Hillsboro District, Granville County, North Carolina, as "John Rust, Sr.," with the next names on that list being George Rust and Samuel Rust, probably sons of John Rust.

401—AGNES, *d.* without issue, though probably living when the estate of her father, 300—Samuel was settled in 1754. Her board was paid by her guardian in 1748, and Henry Turner was her guardian in 1756.

SAMUEL RUST inherited land in Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, in 1727, where his father, 203—John Rust lived. His uncle, 208—Benjamin Rust, of Richmond County, was appointed his guardian on September 29, 1731, and on September 30, 1740, reported to the Westmoreland County court that his wards, 300—Samuel, and 301—John, were of full age

and had sometime before received their full estate.—*Westmoreland County Records*.

On January 26, 1741, the inventory of the estate of 300—Samuel Rust was returned by Bridgett, his relict, signed by Geo. Lamkin, Michael Gilbird, and Charles Brown, showing 2 negroes, 2 beds and furniture, sword, pistols and holsters, 2 saddles and bridles, a cross legged table, 2 pair shoe buckles, 1 looking glass, etc. valued at £67-17-6.—*Inv. 1723-46, p. 258, Westmoreland County*.

301—JOHN, *b.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, about 1719, *d.* intestate in Fauquier County, Virginia, 1776; *m.* (1) before 1749, Sarah —, who *d.* before 1762; *m.* (2) —; *m.* (3) Elizabeth —, who was administratrix of the estate of her husband in 1776, and later married — Saggs.

Children

By first wife.

402—SAMUEL.

403—CAPTAIN BENJAMIN.

404—CAPTAIN JOHN.

405—HANNAH, *b.* by 1755, married John Bowley (or Boley), who *d.* before 1790.

By second wife.

406—PETER.

407—JEREMIAH, *b.* after 1763, no further information.

408—GEORGE, said to be living in Kentucky in 1807.

409—MATTHEW, no available information.

410—WILLIAM, *d.* 1790 without issue.

By third wife.

411—ELIZABETH, no available information.

412—SARAH, no available information.

413—NANCY, no available information.

414—THOMAS, *d.* about 1791, without issue.

301—JOHN inherited with his brother, 302—William, land in King George and Stafford Counties. Their uncle, 208—Benjamin, was made his guardian on September 29, 1731, and he reported to the Westmoreland County court on September 30, 1740, that his wards, 300—Samuel and 301—John,

were of full age and had sometime before received their full inheritance.—*Westmoreland County Records*.

302—WILLIAM.

303—ELIZABETH, *b.* after 1719. Her uncle, George Harrison, husband of 205—Anne Rust, was appointed her guardian on September 29, 1731. On September 30, 1740, the Westmoreland County court made the following entry:

Ann Harrison, widow & al^s Execut^{rx} of the Last Will and Testament of George Harryson decd. who was admitted Guardian of Elizabeth Rust, being sumond to this Court to Render an acco^t of the said Trust. The s^d Ann Harryson Now appearing and signifying that she had not any acco^t agst the s^d Elizabeth Rust but of what small matter of Estate did belong to her which tho she had not made any proffitt of she was at any time willing to pay without any Charge or abatement tho she had brought her up from a Child which this Court being satisfied with the s^d Ann Harryson is at Present discharge from the spa: (subpoena) af^d.

There is family tradition that 303—Elizabeth married her first cousin, 343—William Eskridge, Northumberland County, Virginia, whose will, May 7, proven December 9, 1782, names wife Betty, and five children living at the time of making his will, two other children having died young.

203—JOHN RUST by the will of his father, 102—Samuel Rust, acquired title to the plantation on the Westmoreland-Northumberland county line, of which he was already in possession. He early held extensive land holdings in what was then, March 16, 1718–19, Richmond, later (1721) in Stafford and King George; still later (1731) in Prince William, and finally (1759) Fauquier County, the same being a grant of 560 acres by Lady Fairfax made to 208—Benjamin Rust, which he assigned to his brother, 203—John Rust. The text of this grant follows:¹

The Right Hon^{ble}: Catherine Lady Fairfax Sole Proprietor of the Northern Neck of Virginia.

To all to whom this present writing shall come send Greeting in our Lord Everlasting. Whereas Benjamin Rust of Westmoreland County upon his suggestion of a certain quantity of land in Richmond County belonging to me which is not yet granted did obtain a warrant from my office for laying out the same and having now returned a survey thereof under the hand of Mr. Thomas Hooper Survey^r (which according to the rule of the office he has assg^d to his Bro^r John Rust

¹ *Northern Neck Grants, v. 5 folio 197, Land Office, Richmond.*

his heirs forever). Know Yee therefore that I for and in consideration of the composition to me paid and the annaul rent hereafter reserved have granted made over and confirmed and doe by these presents grant make over and confirm unto the s^d John Rust five hund^d and sixty acres of land situate lying and being on the head of the main North branch of the great marsh run, which s^d branch runneth thro the north or upper marsh commonly known by the name of Jeffrey Johnson's Marsh in the county of Richmond and is bounded as followeth, viz. Beginning at a corner marked White oak standing on the south side of the s^d run, commonly known by the name of a horse, or deer lick, being the upper corner tree on the s^d run of the land of the s^d Jeffrey Johnson and also corner tree to the land surveyed for Innis Hooper, Daniel Feild and Charles Emmons and Extending thence along the s^d Field's line North ten deg^{rs} East two hund^d and thirty poles to a white oak standing in the s^d line thence north eighty deg^{rs} East three hund^d forty two poles to a red oak white oak & Spanish oak standing tryangular on the Eastwardly side of a small branch of Licking run, which s^d run issueth out of the main South west branch of Occaquan river commonly known by the name of Cedar run, thence South west two hund^d and twenty four poles to a white oak standing near the head of the s^d North branch of the s^d Marsh run, thence down the s^d branch according to the several courses and meanders thereof, which being bro't into a right line is north eighty three deg^{rs} west Three hund^d twenty eight poles to the beginning. Together with all rites members and appurtenances thereunto belong Royale mines excepted and the full third part of lead tinn copper coals and iron mines that shall be found thereon to have and to hold the s^d five hund^d and sixty acres of land together with all rites profits and benefits to the same belonging or in any ways appurtaining except before excepted to him the s^d John Rust his heirs and assigns for ever he the s^d John Rust his heirs and assigns therefore yeilding and paying to me my heirs or assigns or to the certain attorney or attorneys for me the s^d proprietor or to the certain attorney or attorneys of my heirs and assigns proprietors of the said Northern Neck yearly and every year on the feast of St. Michael the Archangel the fee rent of one shilling sterling money for every fifty acres of land hereby granted and so proportionably for a greater or a lessor quantity. Provided that if the s^d John Rust his heirs or assigns shall not pay the before reserved annual rent so that the same or any part thereof shall be behind or unpaid by the space of two whole years after the same shall become due if lawfully demanded, that then it shall and maybe lawfull for me my heirs and attorneys or agents into the above granted premises to reenter and hold the same so as if this grant had never passed. Given at my office in Westmoreland County within my s^d proprietary under my seal witness my agent & attorney fully authorized thereto. Dated the Sixteenth day of March in the fifth year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George of Great Brittain &c King Defender &c Anno Domini 1718

E JENINGS

MEMORAD: The interlineation (which according to the rules of the office he has assg^d to his Bro^r John Rust his heirs forever and the raisure befour the name (Rust) were made befour the deed was passed by me. Thomas Lee Keeper of the Office Seal, by Consent of the Partys.

203—JOHN RUST with his father and brother-in-law, George Harrison, were appraisers in July, 1717 of the estate of John Headley.

John Rust and Jeremiah Garland on August 29, 1717, in the right of their wives, brought suit against Roger Wiggington, stepfather of the Clement children, and Wiggington dying in the following year, the case was continued in 1718 as against his executors, Willoughby Allerton and William Wiggington.

He conveyed to James Thomas, November 23, 1719, for 8,000 lbs. tobacco, 170 acres, 100 of which had been purchased by his grandfather 1—William Rust, and the remainder by his father 103—Samuel Rust, in which conveyance his wife, Agnes, joined in release of dower.—*D. & W. vol. VIII, p. 60, Westmoreland County.*

He and his wife, Agnes, on June 7, 1724, conveyed to Willoughby Harrison and Edward Walker, for 4,000 lbs. tobacco, 120 acres of land with all appurtenances, on branches of Yeocomico River, Cople Parish, adjoining George Lamkin, to the White Marsh, to Mr. Jeremiah Rust's line; 100 acres purchased from Benjamin Rust, the residue purchased by Samuel Rust and John Clements, deceased, and became vested in said John in right of his wife Agnes, daughter of said Jno. Clements and is part of the patent to Francis Clay.—*D. & W. vol. VIII, p. 60, Westmoreland County.*

He was one of the appraisers of the estate of John Middleton, December 8, 1726.

The will of John Rust, omitting the customary hortatory clauses follows: (*D. & W., old vol. VIII, p. 83, Westmoreland County*)

Itm I give and bequeafe my Sune Samuel Rust my Neagr Man Nead and my pistols holstef: & Sord and Cerebine & Cotooch box and this track of Land whereon I live to him and his heires for Ever.

Itm I Give and bequeafe unto my Sunes John Rust & William Rust my Land in Staferd & and in King George County to be Equelly Devided between them and there heires for Ever & my Will is that if ather of them Die without Eshue that his part shall fall to my Daughter Elzebeth Rust and hir heires for Ever.

Itm I Give unto my Sune John Rust my Negro tone and my Will is that my Sun John Rust shall pay unto my Sune William Rust when he Comes to the Age of twenty one Yeres Two thousand pounds of Tobacco.

Itm I Give unto my Daughter Elzebeth Rust a fether bead and furneture and a Copper Cettel And what other worle gudes it hath pleased Allmighty God to Endue me with after my Debtes is paid my Will is that it shall be Equealy Devided between my Cheldern Samuel John and William and Elizabeth Rust And furth my Will is That the imprufement of my estate shall be at the Dessposeual of my Executor to which of my Celderen he shall se fitt. And further I Doe Nomunat and opoint my brother Jeremiah Rust to ne my whole Executor of this my Last Will and Testament. Signed, Sealed and Delivered in the presence of us this 11th Day of Aprell 1727.

John Rust (seal)

his
George Harrison, Robert R H Headle
marke

his
William W K King
Marke

hir
Elzebeth I Wigenton
marke

The inventory of his personal estate returned by James Thomas, William Tynan, and Michael Gilbert shows £135-5-7, with a supplementary inventory later of £1-8-0.

204

WILLIAM RUST—102 born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably before 1765. His will (see below), November 6, 1741, was proven January 26, 1741-42; married Isabella —, who probably died before her husband.

Children

304—SAMUEL, *b.* probably between 1720-24, as he was a minor in 1741. In 1745, he was the administrator of the estate of 307—Agnes Rust. He was plaintiff in a suit, August 29, 1749, and called "Jr." when his first cousin, 317—Samuel was called "Sr." There is circumstantial evidence that 304—Samuel married Mary (Rust) Cox, widow of Charnock, Cox, Jr., who died 1744. Presley Cox, her step-son, on making a lease of land to either 304—Samuel or his cousin, 317—Samuel, November 16, 1751, stipulated annual dower payments to her for life.

305—HENRY, inherited "Poplar Neck" in 1741; chose George Halcome as his guardian, February 1743-44; voted for Burgesses in 1748; was guardian of his brother, 306—William, March 27, 1750; died without issue. His brother, 304—Samuel, was administrator of his estate, May 29, 1750.

306—WILLIAM, *b.* 1732-33; chose George Lamkin as his guardian, March 29, 1748, to whom he was apprenticed to learn the trade of wheelwright; chose William Rust, probably 318—

William, as his guardian, July 30, 1751; inherited "Poplar Neck" on the death of his brother, 305—Henry, which land he deeded to William Lamkin on November 11, 1754; and on December 4, 1754, gave power of attorney to his brother, 304—Samuel, to collect all debts due him in Virginia, and disappears from further record.

307—AGNES, birth date uncertain, and, also some uncertainty as to whether she was daughter or daughter-in-law of 204—William Rust; married — Rust, identity undetermined. 304—Samuel was administrator of her estate on June 25, 1745, and in the same year, George Halcome, husband of 308—Isabella Rust, is found in possession of her estate.

Child

422—WILLIAM, named in the will of his aunt, 309—Martha Rust, whose will was proven, May 28, 1745.

308—ISABELLA, was married by 1745 to George Halcome, whose will, proven June 27, 1749, names wife, Isabella, and five daughters, each under sixteen years of age.

Children

423—SUSANNA HALCOME.

424—MARY HALCOME.

425—MILLY HALCOME.

426—JENNY HALCOME.

427—HANNAH HALCOME.

309—MARTHA, *d.* probably without issue. Her will, December 23, 1744 (?), proven May 28, 1745, names three brothers and sister 307—Agnes' son, 422—William Rust, Mary Hall, and cousin, Mary Cox.

310—MARY, *d.* without issue.

204—WILLIAM RUST was witness to the will of Vincent Cox, 1712-13, and on July 8, leases, and on July 16, 1726, he and his wife, Elizabeth, convey to Henry Baltezer and Mary, his wife, for 2,500 lbs. tobacco, 40 acres of land at head of Yeocomico River, adjoining George Lamkin, which had been bequeathed to the grantor by his father, 102—Samuel Rust.—*D. & W. v. VIII 1, p. 205, Westmoreland County.*

In 1732, William Rust sued Dr. Christopher Dominick Jackson, husband of the widow of his brother, 206—Jeremiah, for assault

and battery, and about the same time he brought suit in chancery court against 317—Samuel Rust, then a youth and an heir to the mill, which 206—Jeremiah, inherited from their father, 102—Samuel. He also joined, as defendants in the suit, Christopher Dominick Jackson (see under 206) and his wife, Magdalene, widow of the late 206—Jeremiah Rust.

William claimed that under the will of his father 102—Samuel, he was entitled to corn and wheat from the mill for his family. The suit was decided in 1734, when the court held that the plaintiff

always had a Right to corn & wheat out of the proffitts of the water Grist mill in the Complaint^s bill mencon'd and that notwithstanding her (the mill) being Rebuilt by the said Jeremiah Rust at his own cost the afores^d. property of the Complainant was not altered. (See will of 102—Samuel Rust.)

The will of William Rust save for usual hortatory clauses, (*Deeds & Wills, old vol. 9 p. 194, Westmoreland County*), follows:

Item I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Rust my Dwelling Plantation with all the Rest of my Land one this side of the Run to him and his heirs forever and in case my son Samuel Should die without Issue Lawfully begotten of his Body then my will is that the said Land fall to my son William Rust and his heirs forever.

Item I give and Bequeath to my son Henry Rust all my Land on the other Side of the Run none By the name of Popler Neck to him and his heirs for Ever, and in case my son Henry shall Die without Issue then the Said Land to fall to my son William Rust and his Heirs for Ever.

Item I give and bequeath to my son William Rust one Negroe Called Harry he allowing his Sister Mary Rust a maintannance out of the profits of the Said Negroe for and during her Natural life then the said Negroe to be his and his Heirs for Ever.

Item I give and Bequeath all the Remainder of my Estate after my Just Debts are paid to be Equally divided Between all my Children to them and their heirs for Ever and I do hereby desire that all my Children have Liberty to Remain on my Land til my said son Samuel Rust comes to the age of Twenty one years and I doe hereby nomonate and apoint my Loving Brother Peter Rust and my Sister ann Harson to see that my Children do comply with my will.

In witness whereof I doe hereby Set my hand and Seal this 6th. day of November anno. Domni 1741

William Rust (Seale)

Signed Sealed and Delivered in the presence of us
George Harrison. William Eskridge. Mary Hall.

An inventory of the personal estate of 204—William Rust signed by Michael Gilbird, Thomas Boggess and Stephen Bally (probably Baily), showing 6 feather beds and furniture, 2 negroes, books, a parcel of Doctors mend. valued by advice of Dr. McAulay, and a

parcel of guns, was returned January 26, 1741, by 211—Peter Rust, executor.

205

ANNE RUST—102 date of birth uncertain. Her will (see below), November 12, 1748, proven, December 5, 1748, Richmond County, Virginia, married before 1715, George Harrison, of Westmoreland County, Virginia, son of George Harrison (1713). His will (see below) February 7, 1725-6, proven, January 28, 1734, Westmoreland County, Virginia. See also 303—Elizabeth Rust for an account of her guardianship by 205—Anne Rust.

Children

311—SAMUEL HARRISON, *b.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, date uncertain. His will, 1763, proven 1764, married Magdalene ——. Her will, 1775, proven 1786, leaves to her son, Jeremiah, two feather beds, and the residue of her estate to her daughter, Hannah, married to William Gilbert. The will of 311—Samuel Harrison leaves land to his sons, William and Jeremiah, and to his wife, Magdalene, and daughters, Ann and Hannah, each a bed.

Children

428—WILLIAM HARRISON.

429—JEREMIAH HARRISON.

430—ANN HARRISON, *m.* Daniel Allen.

Child

552—PRISCILLA ALLEN, *m.* Captain Allen Wilson, son Richard Wilson, Revolutionary soldier and officer.

Child

6-A 40—ANN R. WILSON, *m.* James Monroe Finch.

Child

7-B 26—ANNE R. FINCH, *m.* Benjamin H. Frayser.

Child

8-B 72—BENJAMIN H. FRAYSER, *b.* October 7, 1887, Chief surgeon, Fort Harrison, Montana.

312—GEORGE HARRISON, inherited lands in Richmond County, Virginia, under will of his father, and was living at the time of the death of his mother.

313—BENJAMIN HARRISON, under twelve years of age in 1726, *m.* Ellen —, who is named in the will of his mother. He and his wife, February 23, 1754, convey 106 acres of land in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, which had been conveyed by 208—Benjamin Rust to his father, George Harrison, and devised by the latter to the grantor. At the same time, he and his wife, Ellen, deed land adjoining the above, which had been conveyed to his mother, 205—Anne, by Colonel George Eskridge. There is a deed in Cumberland County, Virginia, records of 1754, which mentions Benjamin Harrison as "late of Richmond County." A Benjamin Harrison of Cumberland County, died in 1761, leaving a large family. Confirmation of identity is lacking.

314—JEREMIAH HARRISON, under twelve years of age in 1726, *m.* Anne —, who is named in the will of his mother, 205—Anne, which would indicate he *d.* at an earlier date.

315—MATTHEW HARRISON, *b.* after the date of the will of his father, but is named in the will of his mother, 205—Anne. The records of Westmoreland County, Virginia, show that he purchased land of Alice Middleton, and by his will, October 13, 1764, he devised land to Alice Middleton and Leazure Middleton for life, then to William and Thomas Middleton.

316—JAMES HARRISON, *b.* after date of his father's will, but is named in the will of his mother.

The will of George Harrison save for usual hortatory clauses, (*Deeds & Wills, old vol —, p. 254, Westmoreland County*), follows:

Imp^{rs}. I Give all my Lande that I now Live, on and my Dwelling plantation unto my Sune Samuel Harrison and his heires forever.

I Give unto my Son George Harrison and my Sune Benjamen all that track of Land that I bought of Benjamen Rust this in Richmun County to be Equally Devided between them my Sunes George and Benjamen Harrison and there heires forever.

I give unto my Sun Jeremiah Harrison that Sixty five Acres of Land in Cone that I bought of Thomas Harrison and all rights Belonging to him and his heires forever and my Will is that the first negro Child that my negro moll Shall bring that Shall live I give unto my Sone George Harrison and his heires forever and the next Child that She Shall bring that Shall Live I give unto my Son Benjamin Harrison and his heires forever and further my Will is that the third Child that my negro moll Shall bring that Shall Live I Give unto my Son Jeremiah Harrison and his heires forever and my Will is that these negro Children Shall be raised out of the Labour and use of my negro moll for these my Sunes George Benjamin and Jeremiah Harrison to have Them these negro Children without any Charge for raising of these negro Children and they to have them when my Sunes comes to the age of Seventeen years.

I Give unto my Sune Samuel Harrison my negro moll and all y^e. Children that She Shall Bring after these three that I have allready Gave to her and her heirs forever and further my Will is that when my two Sunes Jeremiah and Benjamin Harrison Comes to age of twelve years old that they Shall have two years Scholling apeace out of the use of my Estate and as for what personal Estate it hath pleased almighty god to indue me with my will is that is Shall be Equally Devided Them my Loving Wife Anne Harrison and my four Sunes Samuel and George Harrison my Whole Executors of this my Last Will and Testament by me mad Signed Sealed and delivered this Seventh day of febr'y: 172⁵/₆

George Harrison (Seal)

his
In the p^{rs}. of John x Xmith
mark
his hir
James x Hall: Jean x Harrison
mark mark

The will of Ann Harrison omitting hortatory clauses (*Will Books, vol. —, p. 564, Richmond County*) follows:

Imp^{rs}. I give and bequeath unto my son Samuel Harrison one Shill^s: Sterling money of England.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my son George Harrison to him and his Heirs forever part of the land I bought of William Eskridge Joyning to his Land where I now live in Length proportionable to his said Land provided he will pay unto my son Jeremiah Harrison five pounds Cur^t. money of Virginia but if he refuseth to pay the afores^d: Jeremiah, I give & bequeath the afores^d: Land to my two sons Mathew Harison & James Harrison to them & their Heirs forever they paying the S^d: Jeremiah Harrison the Afors^d: five pounds.

Item. I give & bequeath unto my son Benjamin Harrison to him & his heirs forever the other part of the Land I bought of the Afors^d: Eskridg it Joyning to his land where he now lives.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter Ann Harrison one Callico Gownd.

Item. I give and bequeath unto Ann Harrison the wife of Jeremiah Harrison one black Gownd & one White Gownd & petecoate & a Quilted petecoate & my Cloak & Hatt & two shifts.

Item. I give & bequeath unto Ellen. the wife of Benjamin Harrison my saddle one Cuntry Cloth Gownd & black petecoate & one fine shift.

Item. I give & bequeath unto Joyce Webster one blew. Cuntry Cloth Habit & petecote & one Jackitt & one Cotton Shift and pair of Stockins.

Item. I give and bequeath all & singular the Residue of my Estate to my two sons Mathew Harrison & James Harrison to them & their heirs forever to be equally Divided between them and if Either of them should Die without Heir the Survivour to have it all.

Item. I allso Constitute ordain and Appoint my three sons George Mathew & James Harrisons Whole & sole Executors of this my last will and Testament I Reeovoking and Disannuling all other and former wills and Testaments by me maid or Devised and Ratifying & Confirming this and no other to be my last will & Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seal the Year above written

Signed Sealed published Declared and pronounced by the s^d: Ann Harrison to be her last will & Testament

her
Ann x Harrison (seale)
mark

In presence of

	his	her
W Hartly	Edward xx Goldsby	Jane x Goldsby
	mark	mark

JEREMIAH RUST—102 was probably born before 1695, Westmoreland County, Virginia. His will, August 7, 1731 (see below) was proven September 29, 1731; married before November 28, 1721, Magdalene Damourvell, daughter Dr. Samuel and Hannah Damourvell. Magdalene married (2) Dr. Christopher Dominick Jackson (see also under 204). The will of Magdalene (Rust) Jackson, August 11, 1766, was proven, November 24, 1767 (see below).

Children

317—SAMUEL.

318—WILLIAM, *b.* date uncertain, though a minor, November, 1743, when by his next friend, Charnock Cox, he brought suit against his brother-in-law, Thomas Boggess, husband of 320—Hannah (Rust) Boggess for trespass. He voted in the election of May 24, 1748, and again in 1752, for Burgesses, Westmoreland County. His will, March 26, 1754, proven April 30, 1754, names neither wife nor child. He left White Marsh Neck to his brother, 317—Samuel, and to his brother, 319—Jeremiah, 50 acres, called "Jerries Thicket," which he had purchased from him, and to his half-brother, Thaddeus Jackson, a set of carpenter's and joiner's tools.

319—JEREMIAH, *b.* date uncertain. In 1738, Thomas Boggess was his guardian, succeeded by Charnock Cox in 1743, and in 1745, he chose Peter Rust as his guardian. At the May election, 1748, his vote was challenged as being under age. In 1753, he held a military commission, and from 1755–1761, he was licensed to keep an ordinary.¹ 319—Jeremiah Rust

¹ Such licenses were granted by the county courts, which were enjoined by law to see that

the Petitioner is of Ability to provide Travelers with Lodging, Diet, Proven-der, Pasturage and other Necessaries; but must not grant License to poor Persons under pretence of Charity but to such only who are able to keep good Houses and a Constant Supply of all necessary Entertainments.—*Old Prince William, II, p. 488.*

The rates of charge were also fixed by the county courts. There is set below, a schedule as fixed by the county court of Fauquier County, Virginia, for the year 1760, stated in shillings and pence.

The Court doth set & rate the following Prices to Liquor, Diet etc. at and for which the several Ordinary keepers are to sell for the ensuing year viz:

Rum the Gallon	12.6
French Brandy the Gallon	12.6
Peach or Apple Brandy, the Gallon	8.0
For a Quart of Rum Punch with Loaf Sugar	1.3
For a Quart of Brandy do. with do.	1.0
Port Wine the quart bottle	2.6
Sherry the Quart bottle	4.0
Maderia Wine the quart	3.6
Tyall Wine the Quart	2.0
Claret the Quart Bottle	5.0
Virginia Strong Beer, the quart bottle	1.0
English Strong Beer Quart Bottle	1.3
For a hott diet	1.0
For a cold do.	0.8

was made overseer of roads for Westmoreland County, in 1757, and keeper of the county standards in 1758, in which year, he was commissioned by Governor Fauquier of Virginia, a Lieutenant in Virginia militia. He married, between 1751-54, Frances, widow of William Steward Minor, and on November 19, 1772, he and his wife convey to Alex Spark land of which the late husband of his wife died seized, and which is also described in the deed as land conveyed to Peter Stoner and wife Frances to Alex. Spark.—*D. & W. 1768-73, p. 215, Westmoreland County.*

320—HANNAH, *b.* and *d.* dates uncertain, though living in 1798, when by the will of her brother, 317—Samuel, she was given the use of a “bed and furniture” so long as she “stays in this neighborhood,” and the “hire” of a negro for life; *m.* before August 29, 1738, Thomas Boggess.

321—MARTHA, *b.* and *d.* dates uncertain, appears to have *d.* without issue. Thomas Boggess was her guardian in 1738, succeeded by Charnock Cox in 1743, and in 1746 by her brother, 317—Samuel Rust, who reports in 1757, she “had been of age for many years.”

206—JEREMIAH RUST was appointed, May 28, 1729, to take the list of tithables for the lower precinct of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, and in August of the same year, he was one of the Justices of the Westmoreland County court, one of the most honorable public posts of the time.—*Westmoreland County Records.*

On March 25, 1727, he bought from Francis Self for 3,000 lbs. tobacco, 100 acres of land adj. Thomas Walker, Charles Brown and said Rust.—*D. & W. v. VIII 1, p. 242, Westmoreland County.*

The Will of Jeremiah Rust after usual hortatory clauses follows:

Imprimis I Give and Bequeath to my Brother Peter Rustt and his Heirs for Ever the Land whereon he now lives he paying the Quantity of Ten thousand pounds of Tobacco to me my heirs or Exc^{rs}. when he comes to the Age of Twenty

For a nights Lodging with clean Sheets	0.6
Pasturage for a Horse 24 Hours	0.6
Stableage & Fodder for Horse 24 Hours	0.6
For a gallon of Corn or Oats	0.6
Virginia Cyder the Gallon	1.0
And so in proportion for a greater or less Quantity.	

—*Fauquier Historical Society Bulletin, No. 1, p. 72.*

One Years Provi at so much as he hath allready paid be Allowed in part of the said Ten thousand pounds of Tobacco.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son Samuel Rust all my Land in Northumberland County my Mill, Millhouse and Appurtenances with the fifteen Acres of Land on this side the Mill in the County of Westmorland to him and his heires for Ever I also give and bequeath to my said Son Samuel a Negro Girl called Joan and her Increase to be his at the Age of Sixteen Years to him and his heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son William Rustt All the White Marsh Neck be the same more or less to him and his heirs for Ever also a Negro Girl called Peg and her Increase when he comes to the Age of Sixteen Years to him and his heirs for Ever Also I give to my s^d. Son William a Negro boy called Saul to him and his heirs for Ever to be his att the Age of Sixteen Years. Item I Give and Bequeath to my loving Wife Magdalene Rustt all the Plantation whereon I now live and Appurtenances with the Land Adjoyning for and dureing her Naturall Life and afterwards to my Son Jeremiah Rust and his Heirs and also I give to my s^d. Wife Negro Judah and her Increase to her and her heirs for Ever. I also give to my s^d. Wife my best bed and furniture to her and her heirs for Ever.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Son Jeremiah Rust when he comes to the Age of Twenty one Years the Land I bought of Francis Self and the Land I bought of Michael Gilbert to him and his heirs for Ever and also a Negro Girl called Jenny and her Increase to be his when he comes to the Age of Sixteen Years.

Item I Give and Bequeath to my Daughter Hannah Rustt and her heirs for Ever a Negro Girl called Nan and her Increase to be hers at the Age of Sixteen Years or Day of Marriage.

Item I give and Bequeath to the Child my Wife is big with Negro Adam and Jenny and their Increase when it comes to the Age of Sixteen Years and its Heirs for Ever. And all the rest of my Estate whether Real or personal my Will is that it be Equally Divided betwixt my Wife and all my Children when they come to the Age of Sixteen Years as they arrive at that Age one after another and till then that all and singular the profits of all my Estate whether Real or personal be to the full and sole Use of my Dear and Loving Wife Magdalene and that no Charges out of the same of whatsoever kind or nature be Ever brought against my Children. And Lastly I do make Constitute and Appoint my said Wife Magdalene Rustt full whole and sole Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and Seal this Seventh Day of August in the Year of Our Lord Christ One Thousand Seven hundred and Thirty One.

Jeremiah Rustt (Seal)

Signd Seald and Declared in the presence of us.

William Rustt

his

John x Ordery R Elston

mark

Samuel Damourvell, father of Magdalene (Rust), came to Virginia from France and was naturalized 1712 and *d.* 1723. His wife Hannah *d.* 1744. Whether he was a physician in France and being forced by the handicap of slight knowledge of the English language to take up other occupation on arrival in the colony,

there is evidence that he worked at the trade of cooper. Court records show that in 1694 John Tucker brought suit against him, wherein he charged that Damourvell

"pretending himself to be a Tite Cooper or a Cooper able to make and set up tite Cask," under took, about August, 1693, to make "three Tun of Tite Syder Cask" for Tucker. He made twelve hogsheads "butt all & every one of the sd Hogsheads were so farr from being tite & workmanlike done that they were very faulty & leaky" and "by reason of the ill hooping heading and joynting of y^e sd Cask most of the sd Cyder in all the sd Cask leaked out & was lost." Tucker won his suit.

However, when (Dr.) Damourvell died, 1723, he left good property to his daughters, Magdalen, wife of Jeremiah Rust, *gent.* and Hannah, wife of William Harrison, while to his son, Samuel Damourvell, together with land and negroes, he left

all my instruments for chyrurgery (surgery) with my books Druggs and medicines and all I have appertaining to Chyrurgery and all my Carpenters Joyners and Coopers tooles (etc.).

Dr. Christopher Dominick Jackson who married the widow of 206—Jeremiah Rust, appears to have been a man of turbulent disposition.

By August, 1732, 320—Hannah, had married Thomas Boggess, and Boggess informed the Westmoreland County court, on being made guardian of 317—Samuel, 318—William, 319—Jeremiah, and 321—Martha Rust, that Dr. Jackson, step-father of these children,

was Lately Runaway or absconded and had taken with him his Said wife & the three Children he had by her as also Severall Negro Slaves & Sundry Goods and householdstuff and that the orphan Children of the said decedent were left Destitute of any p^rson Legally quallified to take care of them and what Estate did or Sho'd belong to them.

The court ordered an inventory and appraisal of the estate of these minors, which was made by Thomas Bennett, Michael Gilbert, and Presly Cox, which inventory includes nine adult negroes and three negro children.

On June 4, 1733, Christopher Dominick Jackson and Magdalene his wife late widow of Jeremiah Rust *Gent.* (206) for £15 cur. money, convey to Peter Rust, all actions, causes, bills, bonds, money, tobacco, claims etc.—*D. & W. vol. VIII 2, p. 118, Westmoreland County.*

On March 29, 1743, inventory of the estate of Jeremiah Rust

was returned by his widow, Magdalene Rust, amounting to £353-16-2, with Wm. Charnock named as guardian of children, Martha, Jeremiah, and Samuel.—*Inv. 1725-46, p. 282, Westmoreland County.*

The will of Magdalene (Rust) Jackson omitting the customary hortatory clauses (*Deeds and Wills, vol. 14, p. 513, Westmoreland County*) follows:

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Samuel Rust a silver box Valued at one pound five shillings.

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Julius Aug: Jackson all debts (due to me) in the eastern shore.

Item my Will is that my son Julius Aug: Jackson have a negro purchased by my executors about seven years of age the said Negroe of the female sex.

Item I give to my said son Julius One half dozen of silver spoons four large and two small Ones.

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Thaddeus Jackson One Negro man named Cesar also One negro woman named Nancy also One half dozen of Silver Spoons four large and two small Ones.

Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Christopher Maccabeus Jackson One Negro man named Ben also One Negro Woman named Janey and One half Dozen of silver spoons four large and two Small Ones.

Item I give and bequeath unto my two sons above mentioned Viz^t Thaddeus and Christoper Mac^s. Jackson all my right and title of a Joynture made to me by my husband Christopher Domonick Jackson before marriage amounting to Two hundred pounds Current money of Virginia.

Item my Will is that the remainder of my estate not yet given be divided between my two sons Thaddeus and Christoper Mac: Jackson in such sort that Thaddeus have twenty pounds above his equal part.

Lastly I appoint my two sons Thaddeus and Christopher Mac: Jackson mye executors of this my last Will and testament, In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 11th day of August 1766

Mag^d. Jackson (L S)

Signed Sealed and delivered in presence of
James Baley
George Lamkin

MATTHEW RUST—102 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably before 1697. His will (see below), July 11, 1751, was proven July 30, 1751; married (1) by 1718, Winifred Cox, who died between February 1, 1737

and July 16, 1739, daughter Vincent Cox by his first wife, Anne, daughter William Paine, *gent.*; married (2) after May 27, 1740, Mrs. Frances (Garland) Middleton, widow Thomas Middleton, who died about 1737, Frances, second wife of Matthew Rust, born about 1696. Her will (see below), July 23, 1759, proven June 30, 1761.

Children

By first wife.

322—VINCENT.

323—GEORGE.

324—ANNE, *b.* date undetermined, order for inventory of her estate entered November 27, 1770; *m.* Peter Lamkin, whose will, November 2, 1757, was proven, June 29, 1762, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Children

449—MATTHEW LAMKIN.

450—GEORGE LAMKIN.

451—BETTY LAMKIN.

452—PETER LAMKIN.

453—JAMES LAMKIN.

454—JANE ASHTON LAMKIN.

455—ANNE LAMKIN.

456—SALLY RUST LAMKIN.

325—ELIZABETH, *b.* date undetermined; *d.* probably before her father; *m.* Samuel Lamkin, brother Peter Lamkin, both being sons of Mrs. Jane Partridge, by former marriage, who by her will, 1760, names g-daughter, Sarah Rust, identity undetermined.

Child

457—DANIEL LAMKIN, who by the will of his g-father, 207—Matthew Rust, inherited 612 acres of land in Loudoun County, Virginia, and who from 1763 to 1768 was under the guardianship of his half-uncle, Matthew Partridge, and appears to have *d.* without issue.

326—WINIFRED, *b.* date undetermined, *d.* unmarried. Will, August 8, 1754, proven July 27, 1755.

327—SARAH.

By second wife.

328—BENEDICT.

329—FRANCES, *b.* date undetermined; *m.* between 1751 and 1759, — Shearman. It appears that she *m.* (2) — Woodcock, for by her will as “Frances Woodcock,” she passes her estate to “468—Elizabeth Rust, daughter of my brother, 328—Benedict, and now wife of 522—Peter Rust, Jr.,” and to “Robert Rust, son of my nephew 467—Benedict, Jr.” This would indicate she died childless.—*Will Book 10, p. 112, Frederick County.*

330—MARY, called “Molly” in wills of both parents, living unmarried in 1759. Her will offered for probate by Richard Bryarly leaves to “My brother Benedict Rust 1 mare colt, to my niece Molly Crabb of Westmoreland County 1 mare colt, and all the remainder of my estate to my adopted daughter, that I raised, Hannah Cox Bryarly daughter of Richard Bryarly.”—*S. C. Will Book 2, p. 425, Frederick County.*

Whereupon another will (unsigned) was presented by 328—Benedict Rust, her brother, leaving all her estate “to my brother Benjamin Rust,” except some articles of clothing to my “sister Frances Woodcock,” and certain livestock to “Honey Rust daughter of Benjamin Rust.” Other than this reference, no information has been obtained of such persons.

Matthew Rust and wife, Winifred, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, on January 26, 1718, conveyed to Daniel McCarty for £260, Sterling, 159 acres of land described as lying in Yeocomico Neck, and further described as having been given by Wm. Payne to his daughter Ann (or Nanne) in the year 1697, described as being the mother of the said Winifred. A confirming deed was executed March 30, 1726, the first having been executed before Winifred was of full age.—*D. & W. Vol. VI, p. 462, and Vol. VIII, L, p. 148, Westmoreland County.*

On January 12, 1727, Matthew Rust acquired from Willoughby Newton, wife Sarah relinquishing dower, 350 acres of land in Cople Parish for 15,000 lbs. tobacco.—*D. & W. Vol. VIII, I, p. 285, Westmoreland County.*

He bought 100 acres of land in Cople Parish near the head of Yeocomico River, October 20, 1733, from Robert Boggess and Jane, his wife, for 5,000 lbs. tobacco.—*D. & W. Vol. VIII, 2, p. 276, Westmoreland County.*

The court of Westmoreland County, July 26, 1727, on the petition of Matthew Rust gave him permission to keep a "Roleing House" at his dwelling house plantation on or near the head of Yeocomico, where Vincent Cox formerly lived. This was probably the beginning of Rust's Warehouse," which figured in the tobacco industry of Westmoreland County for more than half a century, and made the name "Rust" familiar to the most remote sections of the Colony of Virginia and throughout the distant markets of the world.

Under date of August 31, 1742, the Westmoreland County court made the following order:

This Court doth Nominate and recomend to the Hon^{ble} William Gooch, Esq^r, his Magesty's Leuten^t Governor and Commander in Chief of this dominion, Charnock Cox jun^r, Daniell Tebbs, Jeremiah Garland and William Eskridge, for the said Governor to appoint two to Execute the Office of Inspectors of Tob^o (tobacco) at Yocomoco Warehouse already built and at Rust's Landing where a warehouse is to be built, both being under one inspection for the next succeeding Year.

On the same day the court made the following order:

It is considered by this Court and accordingly ordered that Matthew Rust, proprietor of the Land at a place called and known by the name of Rusts landing on the same River where the Warehouses already Built for Inspecting Tobacco at Yocomoco stands, do forthwith erect and build upon the said Landing two good fifty-two foot long substantial and strong houses to be publick warehouses for inspecting tobacco with convenient doors, locks, Keys and Bolts and one Other House of sixteen foot square at the place aforesaid for a Seale house and to put up and Erect four good Substantial prizes and likewise to build and Erect such Warf or Warfs as shall necessarily be wanting at the place afores^d pursuant to the directions of the Act of Assembly in that case made and provided and also in compliance with a bond by the s^d Rust entered into before the Court of the County for performance of the Buildings afores^d.

The term "Substantial prizes" might puzzle the uninformed. The name "prize" was that given to the press, which was operated by hand or animal power to compress the contents of the bales, casks, and hogsheads of tobacco and for the fitting of the headings of such hogsheads, casks, and other containers.

Such warehouses were required to be located on a "rolling road," and not more than a half mile from a landing. In the act of the Colony for reducing the laws made for amending the Staple of Tobacco and for preventing fraud in his Majesties Customs, it was provided:

Public Warehouses for the inspection of tobacco pursuant to this act shall be kept at the several places hereinafter mentioned:

In the County of Westmoreland, on both sides of Nominy, upon Spence's kept land and at Rust's Landing, on the same river, under one inspection.—*Henning's Statutes of Virginia*, vol. 5, p. 143. (1738-48)

The history of a people may be found in their roads. The transportation of persons and property have ever been one of the necessary and important activities of all peoples, and whether such transportation be by water, land road, rail, or air, a "day's journey" has ever marked the location of camp sites, which later developed into villages, towns, and cities.

The transportation of tobacco in the early days, in the colony of Virginia and elsewhere, from the plantations to the river wharves was accomplished by rolling the casks down the road. Shafts were attached to each hogshead to which teams were hitched and the cask rolled over the road; hence the name "Rolling roads."

Matthew Rust appears to have held the office of tobacco inspector from the time of his appointment (1744) until his death, July 1751. The salary of the office is indicated by the following:

And there shall be paid to the several inspectors appointed and attending the said several warehouses, the Salaries hereinafter mentioned to each of the inspectors:

Rust's 35 Pounds per annum.—*Henning's Statutes of Virginia*, vol. 5, p. 145.

These salaries show the following changes:

In county of Westmoreland at Rust's 1765, £40.—*Vol. 7*, p. 79, 532.

Salaries reduced to £35.—*Vol. 8*, p. 325.

Salaries raised to £80.—*Vol. 9*, p. 511.

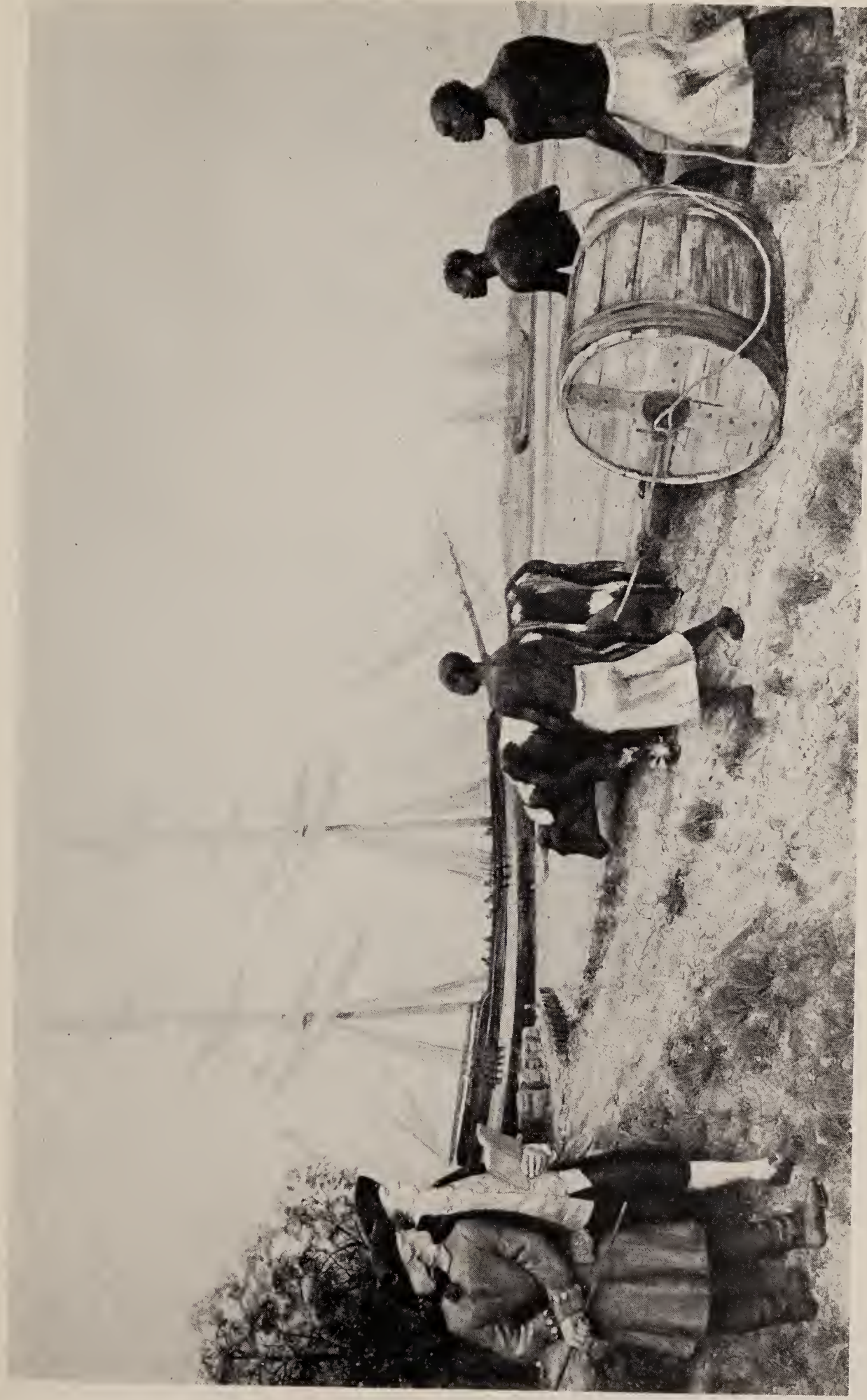
Salaries fixed at 400 lbs. tobacco crop capacity.—*Vol. 10*, p. 354.

Inspection discontinued at Rust's Warehouse, 1785.—*Vol. 12*, p. 64.

Matthew Rust was appointed an inspector for the tobacco trade on April 24, 1744, when a warrant from the governor of the colony empowering two of his Majesty's Justices of Westmoreland County to administer the oaths to Matthew Rust was returned duly executed under the hands of Henry Lee and Presly Cox.

The method of appointing inspectors was for the county court to recommend to the Governor the names of "Four fit and able persons, who are reputed skillful in tobacco," as candidates for any place of inspection, and from these candidates the Governor selected two to be inspectors at such place.

PLATE I



TOBACCO ROLLING ROAD
(Photograph of mural—Public Roads Administration)

The duties and responsibilities of the office were many. For a man to have continually held such positions he must have stood high in the estimation of his fellow citizens. The court submitted its list of candidates annually and a man renominated automatically retained his office "from year to year, so long as he shall be so recommended."

Among the restrictions put upon the inspector were that he could not be a candidate for the House of Burgesses, nor concern himself in elections other than to vote, under a penalty of £50 for every offense.

All tobacco for export from the colony had to be brought to a public warehouse, where every hogshead, cask or case was opened and the contents examined, and if found good the net weight, tare, and name of the warehouse were stamped with a hot iron on the container.

The inspectors were required to issue warehouse receipts or notes for tobacco brought to them, which instruments payable by the inspector upon demand were to be received as current exchange, or money "in all tobacco payments whatsoever" within the county and counties next adjacent, unless separated by any great river or bay.

The inspectors were required to keep elaborate books wherein was entered "the marks, numbers, gross, nett weight, and tare of all tobacco viewed and stamped by them, as aforesaid, and in what ships or vessels the same shall be laden, or put on board: And shall also, with every sloop-load or boat-load of tobacco, send a list of the marks to be given to the master of the ship or vessel in which the same shall be put on board."

Inspectors had to attend at warehouses under their charge every day from November 10 until the last day of September each year, except on Sundays, Christmas, Easter, and Whitsuntide, or when hindered by sickness.

Inspectors were under bond of £200 and were required to take oath that they would examine all tobacco brought to the warehouse, and refuse to receive, pass or stamp any that was bad, and "well and faithfully discharge your duty in the office of an inspector, according to the best of your skill and judgment, and according to the directions of the said act, without fear, favour, affection, malice, or partiality."

Inspectors were forbidden to inspect their own tobacco, or for

himself or any other person, to buy or receive, by way of barter, loan, or exchange, any tobacco whatsoever, under a penalty for every violation.

With every person a tobacco raiser and personally concerned with the conduct of inspectors, it is not likely that the courts would nominate for such office any man whose reputation for fairness, good judgment and integrity was not established in the community, nor would such person hold the office long whose conduct did not justify such reputation.

Matthew Rust early appears to have become an extensive land holder, owning land in Westmoreland, Loudoun, and other counties, approximating 1620 acres at the time of his death.

The inventory of his estate, returned July 30, 1751, by Geo. Lamkin, Fleet Cox, and Michl. Gilberd, shows 12 negroes, 1 still and worm, 8 beds and furniture, 1 desk, 3 silver spoons, money scales, 1 gun, 1 cotton gin, 1 woman's saddle, and a long list of other property.—*Inv. 1746-52, p. 178 a., Westmoreland County.*

The will of Matthew Rust, omitting customary hortatory clauses (*Deeds & Wills, old vol. 11, pp. 143, 327, Westmoreland County*) follows:

Item. I Give to m^r. Fleet Cox one hundred & fufy Accors of Land Next to the Land of M^r. Charnock Cox Decest & Binding on the Lands of M^r. Peter Lamkin and According to a Line of Marked Trees throug Philips old fild Being by Estamastion one hundred & fifty Accors he Paying Eighty five Pounds Corront mony for the use of my Estate I give the s^d. Land to him the s^d. Fleet Cox & his Heirs for ever but if it shold Not Contain one hundred and fifty Accor then to be Paid for According to that Value.

Item. I give to my son Vensant Rust Three Negrors Named old Jane young Jane & will not in the Postion of him with thear Increse to him and his Heiars allsoe part of King & philops Land as it is Colled According to a Line I have Marked & Layed of, but the said part of Kings Land my son Vensant is Not to have in his Portion tell all my Just Debts and Lagseys are Paid but to Remain in the Portion of my Exer^s. to Rase mony out of the Rants of the store house and Plantastion whare King Lived to pay my Just Debts and Lagseys & then I Give all the above Menitioned Negros and Land to my s^d. son & the heirs of his Body forever I allsoe Give to my said son Six had of Cattle in Leu of his part of the Cattle in the Nack that is that Six had of Cattle he has now in Postion allsoe a father Bed he has in Postion.

Item. I Give to my son George Rust all my Land in Yeocomico Nack a Joning to the Land of Peter Rust and Three Negros Colled Bellendor Sarah & hanah to him & his Heiars for ever he apying to my Gran son Danel Lamkin forty Pounds Corront money when he Arives to the age of Twenty one years but if he the said Daniel should die Befour he arives to the Full age of Twenty one years then the

said Lagsey of Forty Pounds to be Void I allsoe Give to my said son George Rust one Feather Bed & furntur & six had of Cattle in the Nack to him & his heirs.

Itom. I Give to my Dafter Anne Lamkin part of That Land I bought of John King According to a Line allrady Marked Containing Twenty Accors be the same more or Less ajoining to the Land whare Richard partrig Lived to hur & hur Heiars for ever.

Itom. I Give to my Dafter wenneford Rust one Negro Called Cate & one feather Bed which see has in Postion to her & hur Heirs.

Itom. I give to my Dafter Sarah Rust one Negro Called Bass & one Fether Bed and Furnture to hur & hur heiars. Turn over.

Itom. I Leve to my Beloved wife Frances Rust the use of all my Land I Bought of Saml Rust and the Remaining Part of my Land Called Kings & Philops According to a Line of Marked Trees allsoe the use of my Three Negros Called morris Sanks & hanah Duering hur Natral Life in Leu of hur Dour of all my other Land & Negros & aftor hur Decest I give the said Land & Three Negros to my son Bennedick Rust & his heiars for ever Begotten of his Body & for want of such Heirs I Give the said Land & Three Negros to my son George Rust & the Heiars of his Body and if thay my Two sons Bennidick & George Rust Both die without Lawfull Heiars Begotton of thear Bodys I give the said Land to my four Dafters wenneford Sarah Frances & Molley Rust to them & their Heirs for ever I allsoe Give to my said son Bennedick Rust my still worm & Tub.

Itom. I Give to my Gran son Daniel Lamkin one Negro woman Called Also with her Increse to him & his Heiars forever.

Itom. I Give to my Two Dafters Frances Rust & Molley Rust Each of them a Feather Bed & furnture to them & their Hiears.

Itom. I Give to my Daftor Frances Rust one Negro Colled Nad to hur & hur Heiars For ever.

Itom. I Give to my Daftor Molley Rust one Negro Child Colled Nan to hur & hur Hiears for ever.

Itom. I Give to my Beloved wife one Negro Colled Pag with hur Incrse allsoe a young Gray Mar a horse Colld Bock & a hors Colled Prince Allsoe Twelve had of Cattle hur Choices and all the house hold Goods Not Befour Given to hur & hur heiars.

Itom. I Give to my son George Rust a horse he has now in his postion to him & his Heiars Forever.

Itom. I Give to my Brother Peter Rust my wattor Grees Mill on Bleses Run with the apportnances thereon Provided that he the said Peter Rust Doth mak good & suffestiont Deeds for the Transfairing a pise of Land that the said Peter Rust have in Fairfax County on Toskror Run that he Bought of George Eskridge decest Containing by paton six hundred & Twelve Accors with a warranty for the same to the parsons here after Given to.

Itom. I give to my Gran son Daniel Lamkin six hundred & Twelve accors of Land in Fairfax County which I had of my Brother Peter Rust for my wattor Gress Mill which Land I Gave to the said Daniel Lamkin & the Heiars of his Body Lawfully Begotten forever & for want of such Hiear I Give the said Land to my Two Daftors wenneford Rust & Sarah Rust to them & thear Heiar for ever I Give the said six hundred & Twelve Accors of Land to my Said Grand Son Danel Lamkin in Lue of the Fourty Pounds Befour Given to be Paid by my son George Rust.

Item. I Give to my son George Rust a still that will work fifty Gallons with worm & Tubb which Still is to be Bought out of the profits of my Estate by my Executors hereafter Nominated.

Item. I Give all the Remainder of my Estate Not before Given after all my Just Debts & Lagseys are Paid to be Equally Divided Between my four Daughters Weneford Sarah Francis & Molly Rust to them & their Heirs & I doth Apoint my Loving wife Frances Rust, my Brother Peter Rust and Mr. Daniel Tebbs my Executors of this my Last will & Testament Revoked. and making Void all former & other will or wills here tofore by me made in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this eleventh Day of July 1751

Matthew Rust (seal)

Signed & Sealed in the Presents of us

Presly Cox

Daniel Harison

Josh: Harison

The will of Frances Rust, widow of Matthew Rust, omitting customary hortatory clauses (*Deeds & Wills, vol. 14, p. 30, Westmoreland County*) follows:

I give and bequeath to my son Robert Middleton my book called the explanation of the new testament.

Item. I give to my daughter Rachel Cox One Cow and Calf to her and her heirs.

Item. I give to my son Bend^t Rust two Cows and Calves, two Ewes, and two sows, and the feather bed and furniture called mine and a young mare called Fancy to him and his heirs forever.

Item. I give to my two daughters Frances Shearman and Molly Rust all the rest of my estate before not given to be equally divided between them, and to their heirs forever, and my will and desire is that what provision I have now by me to be for the use of the family now on the plantation. And I do appoint my son Robert Middleton and Daniel Tebbs my Executors of this my last Will and testament As Witness my hand this 23^d. day of July 1759

Frances Rust (seal)

Sealed and declared in presence of

G Rust

Mich^l Gilbert

Fran^s Gilbert

Sam^l Rust

208

BENJAMIN RUST—102 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably between 1700–1704. His will (see below), February 19, 1754, was proven April 1, 1754; married (1) by November 2, 1720, Mrs. Eleanor (Branham) Greene, widow Richard Greene, born February 19, 1702, died November 10, 1722, daughter Richard and Anne (Greene) Branham, who married (2) John Branham, November 1714; married (2) Sarah Metcalfe, died probably before her husband, daughter Richard and Anne (o) Metcalfe.—*North Farnham (Va.) Register, and Richmond County, Virginia, Miscellaneous Records, 1699–1724, p. 118.*

Children, probably all by second wife.

331—JOHN, *b.* November 2, 1725, *d.* unmarried.

332—ANN, *b.* October 4, 1727, named in the will of her uncle, John Metcalfe, *m.* Vincent Vass.

Child

472—SARAH VASS, *b.* 1744, *m.* Baker DeGraffenreid, son Tscharner DeGraffenreid¹ and his first wife, Mary (Baker), and who married (2) 334—Sarah (Rust) Lowry, widow of John Lowry. Sarah Vass inherited land from her grandfather, 208—Benjamin Rust.

333—METCALFE, *b.* September 12, 1729, *d.* unmarried before his father.

334—SARAH, *b.* September 12, 1729, *m.* (1) John Lowry, Essex County, Virginia, *d.* about 1740; *m.* (2) Tscharner DeGraffenreid, as his second wife.

Child, by first husband.

473—ANN LOWRY, named in the will of her grandfather, 208—Benjamin Rust.

335—RICHARD, living 1746, *d.* without issue before his father.

¹ The mentioned members of the family of DeGraffenreid were descendants of Baron Christopher DeGraffenreid, native of Switzerland, *b.* November 21, 1661, and the first of the family to come to America, and who was active in settling German and Swiss Protestants at New Berne, North Carolina (1710) and who attempted a mining settlement in the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia (1713–15), called German-town.—*Manuscript Autobiography, Public Library, Berne, Switzerland.* Bell. *The Old Free State* (1927) v. I, pp. 44–53, v. II, pp. 203–210.

336—HANNAH, who received property under will of her father, *m.* (1) June 10, 1755, (bond) 346—Samuel Rust, her cousin, eldest son, 211—Captain Peter Rust; *m.* (2) November 6, 1769, (marriage settlement) John Corrie, *gent.*; will of April 3, 1790, proven July 4, 1791. For her children, see under 346—Samuel Rust.

208—BENJAMIN RUST appears to have early removed to Richmond County, Virginia, as it is of record he conveyed to 206—Jeremiah Rust, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, for 8,000 lbs. tobacco and cask, 100 acres of land in Cople Parish, described as having have been purchased by Mr. Samuel Rust, father of said Benjamin and Jere., of George Lamkin, deceased, and Henry Rose, and on the next day he conveyed to John Rust, probably 331—John, his son, for 3,000 lbs. tobacco 100 acres of the same tract.—*D. & W. vol. VII, p. 235, Westmoreland County.*

On October 6, 1719, he sold for 4,000 lbs. tobacco, 200 acres in North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, to James Thomas of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County.—*Deeds, vol. 7, p. 452, Richmond County.*

On November 2, 1720, John Branham and Anne, his wife, of Richmond County, for natural love and affection, convey an estate of inheritance of the said Anne to Benjamin Rust and Eleanor, his wife, of said county. This supplies the name of his first wife, and a near date of their marriage.—*Deeds, vol. 7, p. 547, Richmond County.*

In an Act for appointing certain new Public Ferries Settling the rates, etc. of August 1736, there is found:

“On Rappahannock river, from William Lowry’s in the County of Essex, across the river to the land of Benjamin Rust, in the County of Richmond the price for a man, twelve pence, and for a horse, twelve pence; and from the said Rust’s across to the said Lowry’s the price for each man and horse the same.” This rate was reduced on June 10, 1751, to 10 pence per man and 10 pence per horse.—*Henning’s Statutes of Virginia, vol. 4, p. 531.*

The will of 208—Benjamin Rust, omitting the customary hortatory clauses (*Will Book, vol. 6, p. 22, Richmond County*) reads:

Item. I Give to my Daughter Hannah Rust all my River side Tract of land it being Seven hundred and fifty acres be the same more or less in the lieu of the Totuskey land which was Settled on her by a Deed of Gift, I likewise Give to her my Negro woman Dinah and all my home Stock of Cattle hoggs & Sheep and all

my horses my Still tubb & worm, and all my household furniture Except two Beds to her and her heirs forever I likewise give to her my Top Chair and Carriage.

Item. I Give to my Grand Daughter Sarah Vass all that Tract of land on Totuskey together with the Stock of Cattle hoggs and Sheep and the following Slaves to wit, Mary ann and her daughter Pat. her sister Toney Jarey & little Adam to her and her heirs forever

Item. I Give to my Grand Daughter Ann Lowrey my negro Girl Cate and all her future Increase I Give to her my Bay mare and all her increase that now Runing in her fathers pasture to her and her heirs forever.

Item, I Give to my Daughters Sarah Lowrey my Negro woman Sarah at the marsh My negro woman Jugg, Suckey and my Negro man Ben likewise I Give to her four Cows and Calves & two Yearling over the Creek to her and her heirs forever.

Item, Its my Will and desire that my Daughter Hannah Rust to have the Care of my Grand Daughter Sarah Vass^s. Estate till she arives to the age of Eighteen or marriage. I likewise Give to my Grand Daughter Sarah Vass my two Beds that I reserved to be paid to her at the same time or at least twelve pistoles value, and if in case She should die before She comes to that age or without Issue, I leave the whole to my Daughter Sarah Lowrey and her heirs forever.

Item. Its my Will and desire that my Negro Girl Lettis and all her future Increase should have Liberty to Chuse their master or mistress at every Newyears day as long as any of them shall be alive so that it is in any of my family. It is my desire that my Daughter Hannah Rust should have the care of her till she comes to the age of twenty & one before she have the liberty of Chusing her master or mistress.

Item. I Give to my name sake Benjamin Rust the son of John Rust and Sarah his wife Six hundred acres of land lying in fairfax County Joyning to the land of John Raines to him and his heirs forever.

Item. Its my Will the other two hundred and fifty acres of land lying between John Raines, Philding Turner & Bourghit Bartlet to be sold to rase money to pay my Debts.

Item. Its my Will and desire that all my land at the marsh together with my Negro's and Stock to fall according to the true purport & meaning of the Deed Recorded in Court to my Daughter Sarah Lowrey.

Item. Its my Will and desire that my brother Peter Rust should have my three Newest Suits of Cloaths with three Shirts and Caps and three Newest Wiggs and Stockings and Shoes.

Item. I Give to Thomas Taylor my old broad Cloath suit of Cloaths That I wear every day.

Item, I Give to Will Anderson my Cloath Searge Jackits & Breeches.

Item, Its my Will and desire that William Barber should have my best hatt and Wigg.

Item. All the rest of my Estate of Kind or Quality so ever I leave to my daughter Hannah Rust She paying all my Just debts to her and her heirs forever She paying all my debts and Legacies before mentioned. I Do Nominate my Daughter Hannah Rust my Brother Peter Rust my Kinsman Samuel Rust the son of Peter Rust my hole & Sole Exec^{ers}. to this Will & Testament

Benjamin Rust (Seale)

Signed Sealed this 19th. day of February 1754

Signed in the presence of us

H. Miskell

John Louri

Will^m. Barber

her

Winnefred x Morgan

mark

209

GEORGE RUST—102 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably between 1700–1705. His will (see below), January 21, 1772, proven October 23, 1775; married (1) Sarah Innis, living in 1730, daughter James Innis; married (2) Ann——.

Children

337—JEREMIAH

338—ELIZABETH, *d.* unmarried.

339—ANN, *m.* Daniel Hammock.

340—SARAH, *m.* Samuel Martin.

209—GEORGE RUST removed to Stafford County, Virginia, from whence on May 26, 1726, he conveyed to Maj. George Eskridge of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, for £80 Lawful money of Great Britain, 250 acres lying on Yeocomico Neck called “Frog Hall” by the main road that goes out Yeocomico Neck towards Garner’s and Flint’s Mills, adj. said Eskridge, James Courtney, to Courtness (Courtney’s) Creek; land given said George by his father, 102—Samuel Rust.—*Westmoreland County Records*.

He bought 200 acres located in North Farnham Parish, later Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County, in 1719, indicating that he took up his residence there about that time. He later removed to Bedford County, North Carolina.

His will, omitting the usual hortatory clauses (*Will Book, vol. I, p. 238, Bedford County, North Carolina*), follows:

First I give unto my well beloved Wife Ann Rust all my Goods and Chattles belonging to my Planttation after Dischargeing my Debts to her own proper use

and Disposal, Secondly I give to my son Jeremiah Rust Seventy five Acres of Land and my Daughter Elizabeth Rust, Fifty Acres more Beginning at my uper Corner on Green Creek thence down the said Creek crosing the said Land Northward the uper side for the above one Hundred and twenty five Acres to them and their Heirs and Assigns forever. * forthly I give to my Son and Daughter Daniel Hammack and Ann Hammack his wife fifty acres of Land between Molies Creek and Green Creek Beginning at my lower Corner on Green Creek thence up the said Creek Squaring Molies Creek for the above Fifty acres to them and their Heirs and assigns forever. * Fifthly I give to Samuel Martin and Sarah Martin my Son and Daughter Fifty acres of Land on the lick Branch beginning at the mouth of the free Stone Branch thence up the Course of Molies Creek Squareing Joining Jeremiah Rust and Elizabeth Rust line to them and their heirs and assigns forever.

In Witness whereof I the said George Rust have to this my last Will and Testament set my hand the day and Year above Written.

George Rust (L S)

Signed Sealed and Delivered by the said George Rust as and for his last Will and Testament in the presence of us who were present at the Signing and Sealing thereof David Rosser, Peter Hairston, Wm. Gibson.

210

HANNAH RUST—102 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, later than 1699, as she was under sixteen in 1715. She was living at the time of the will of her mother, November, 1726, see under 102; married George Eskridge, son Colonel George and Rebecca (Bonum) Eskridge, see footnote, *p. 4*.

Children

341—SAMUEL ESKRIDGE, *b.* July 15, 1723. He was apprenticed in 1736 to George Hurst to learn "the Trades arts or Misteries of a house Carpenter and joiner"; *m.* about 1747, Mary, widow John Lewis and daughter Mrs. Elizabeth (Dawson) Fouchée; served in the House of Burgesses from Westmoreland County, from 1769 to his death in 1771; will, February 3, 1771, proven May 13, 1771, disposed of 900 acres of land to his sons, with William Eskridge named as executor.

Children (named in will; Hannah, and Charlotte Fouchée Eskridge, his children, having *d.* young).

487—SAMUEL ESKRIDGE, 11,

488—THOMAS ESKRIDGE, 11

489—GEORGE ESKRIDGE, 11, became a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War.

342—GEORGE ESKRIDGE, *b.* August 6, 1724. He was apprenticed along with his brother to George Hunt, carpenter. In 1754, Peter Rust, *gent.*, probably 211—Peter Rust, leased 50 acres of land to George Eskridge, "cooper and house carpenter"; and appears to have *d.* without issue in 1756, when his brother, 341—Samuel, was administrator of his estate.

343—WILLIAM ESKRIDGE, *b.* after 1725; family tradition is that he *m.* his cousin, 303—Elizabeth Rust. His will, May 7, 1782, proven December 9, 1782, names wife "Betty" and five children, two others, Peter Rust Eskridge, *b.* 1751, and Thomas Eskridge, *b.* 1757, *d.* young.

Children

490—REBECCA HOBSON Eskridge

491—WILLIAM ESKRIDGE, 11, *b.* 1754.

492—LUCY ESKRIDGE

493—GILES ESKRIDGE

494—ELIZABETH ESKRIDGE

344—REBECCA ESKRIDGE, who had as her guardian in 1746, 211—Peter Rust. She was cousin of Rebecca Eskridge, wife of 431—Peter Rust, grandson of 206—Jeremiah Rust; *m.* probably John Arris, to whom 431—Peter Rust in 1752, sold land which the latter had purchased from George Eskridge, identity uncertain, the land lying at that time in Loudoun County, Virginia.

345—THOMAS ESKRIDGE, that he was a minor in 1746 is only available information.

George Eskridge, husband of 210—Hannah Rust, *d.* in 1732, and in the inventory of his estate filed November 29, 1732, are found "1 Sattin gown and 1 Silk Apron," valued at £1-10, which suggests that as his wife is not mentioned in the administration of this estate that she was not then living.

Colonel George, Sr., his father, in his will, 1735, names the children of George, Jr., who with their cousin, Betty Kenner, were

to share in a tract of land in Prince William (now Fairfax) County, Virginia. Also, the four sons were each to have four negroes. Colonel Eskridge served in the House of Burgesses for many years from Westmoreland County and was a brother-in-law of 101—William Rust, they having married sisters.

He was a lawyer and the guardian of Mary Ball, mother of George Washington and appears to have developed a large estate in lands by acquisition of the fifty acre-head-rights, which were granted to every immigrant, or for bringing immigrants into the colony. He probably became "land poor," as in the year following his death, two of his grandsons, Samuel and George Eskridge, who were also grandsons of 102—Samuel Rust, were apprenticed to a house carpenter and joiner, one being described as "a poor orphan" and the other as not having sufficient estate to maintain him, though they had been left land in what is now Fairfax County, which came into their possession years later.

On April 27, 1937, there was planted a memorial oak tree at the grave of Mary Ball Washington, Fredericksburg, Virginia, which tree was taken from "Sandy Point," the ancestral home of Colonel George Eskridge. Many descendants of Colonel Eskridge and many members of the family of 1—William Rust participated in the historic event.

211

CAPTAIN PETER RUST—102 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, about 1710 or 1711. His will (see below), November 9, 1761, proven January 26, 1762, Westmoreland County; married (1) Sarah Newton, daughter William and Elizabeth (Berryman) Newton, his second wife; married (2) Elizabeth Newton, younger sister of his first wife. Letters of administration were granted on her estate, September 6, 1798, to her son, 349—James Rust, and after his death in 1800, Griffin Garland, husband of her daughter, 347—Mary Rust, was substituted as such administrator on July 28, 1800.

Children

By first wife.

346—SAMUEL, *m.* June 10, 1755 (bond) 336—Hannah Rust, his cousin. His will, April 21, 1766, proven April 3, 1769. Her will, April 3, 1790, was proven July 4, 1791. She married (2) John Corrie, *gent.*

Children

474—BENJAMIN.

475—CAPTAIN PETER.

346—SAMUEL removed to Richmond County, Virginia, and on January 28, 1735 by the will of his god-father, James Coleman, inherited a horse and some other property.

By second wife.

347—MARY, *m.* by 1772, Griffin Garland, who at one time was surveyor of Richmond County, Virginia, *d.* 1808, his will proven in that year, made in 1804, names children by his first wife, 347—Mary Rust, she being deceased.

Children

495—BENJAMIN NEWTON GARLAND.

496—WILLIAM GRIFFIN GARLAND.

497—JEREMIAH GARLAND.

498—PETER RUST GARLAND.

499—ELIZABETH RUST GARLAND.

348—RICHARD, *d.* before June 22, 1792, without issue.

349—JAMES, *m.* Mary Crump, who in 1800 was administratrix of his estate, and for which an order of inventory was taken in Richmond County, April 28, 1800, and in Westmoreland County, June 7, 1800. The inventory at the "Island," Richmond County, was taken June 14, 1800. In 1804, Stephen Bailey had become administrator of the estate of 349—James Rust.

Children

4-AO—JAMES NEWTON, called "James, Jr." in the lifetime of his father, *m.* Peggy Courtney, February 20, 1798, and in 1800, he and his wife made deed to their rights in land whereon his mother, Mary, lived. A certain "James N. Rust" *m.* Margaret Richman in Loudoun County in 1848, but it has not been determined whether this party and James Newton Rust are identical.

4-A1—GEORGE NEWTON, *d.* without issue, 1800. His undated will was proven April 28, 1800, and on June 14, 1800, an inventory of his estate at the "Island," Richmond County, was taken, this being the same date as the inventory of the estate of his father.

4-A2—ELIZABETH, *d.* without issue, her estate being divided in 1804 between her brothers and sisters.

4-A3—JOHN, appears to have *m.* Sally Daniels, Richmond County, Virginia. Stephen Bailey in 1805 was administrator in Richmond County, of his estate, and he was also the administrator of the father of John, 349—James Rust, in the same year.

In 1801, 4-A3—John had right in lands in Yeocomico Neck, Westmoreland County, whereon "Mary Rust," probably his mother, lives, described as formerly belonging to his brother, 4-A0—James Newton Rust.¹

¹ The data here assembled with respect to the descendants of 4-A3—John Rust, pieced together from various bits of family correspondence and miscellaneous data was received too late to be otherwise incorporated than as below:

Children

5-A—MATTHEW, *b.* North Carolina, *m.* Priscilla Mills.

Children

6 —WILLIAM M. (BUCK), *m.* Nancy McGee, removed from North Carolina to Tennessee, where his home was destroyed by fire. Both he and wife *d.* in Illinois. He served in the war of 1812, and was in the battle of New Orleans.

Children

7 —JAMES WESLEY, *b.* in Tennessee, *m.* in Arkansas, Susan Dickinson, learned tanning and shoe manufacturing, and later resided at Randolph, Illinois.

Children

8 —JOSEPHINE, *m.* — Lewis, resided at Little Rock, Arkansas.

8 —ORLEANA, *m.* — Foley, resided at Storm Lake, Iowa.

6 —JAMES, *m.* Lucy —.

Child

7 —ALEXANDER.

6 —JOHN, *m.* — Cook, resided in Humbolt, Gibson County, Tennessee.

6 —CHONIC, or CLIONIC (?).

6 —ROSWELL, *m.* Lucy Rust, widow of his brother James.

5-A—GEORGE, no further information available.

5-A—JOHN, *b.* September 3, 1761 (?), *m.* Sarah Pullin (?), removed to North Carolina, thence to Tennessee about 1822, *d.* 1851, Weakley County, Tennessee.

Children

6 —JERRY TURNER, *b.* December 11, 1796, North Carolina, *d.* June 6, 1888, *m.* Elizabeth Betsey Allen (?).

Children

7 —OZRA, *b.* November 4, 1821, *m.* ——— Smith, resided at Huntington, Tennessee.

7 —ERASMUS, resided Gleason Station, Weakley County, Tennessee.

7 —DARTHEETA, *m.* ——— McCalley.

7 —JOHN B., *m.* Lucy Smith.

7 —ARRA ANN.

7 —ELMERENDA.

6 —GEORGE COX, *b.* May 17, 1797, *d.* October, 1875, Weakley County, Tennessee, *m.* Elizabeth Mann, (?) *b.* July 27, 1798, *d.* October, 1875.

Children

7 —JAMES THOMAS, *b.* April 19, 1822, *m.* his cousin, Sallie P., *dau.* John P. and Polly (Hunter) Rust.

7 —WILLIAM VINCENT, *b.* August 19, 1824, *d.* August, 1871, *m.* November 21, 1859, Melissa Ann ———.

Children

8 —SOPHRONIA CATHERINE, *b.* August 30, 1861.

8 —WILLIAM EMERSON, *b.* January 16, 1863.

8 —LIZZIE ANN, *b.* May 28, 1865.

8 —JOHN GRANT, *b.* November 4, 1867, *m.* ———.

Child

9 —CLINT SWIN, *b.* December 31, 1889.

8 —MARY FRANCES, *b.* December 29, (?).

8 —MARY LEE, *b.* July 19, 1870.

7 —JOHN C., *b.* December 23, 1826, *m.* Frances Wilson.

Children

8 —WILLIAM ALEXANDER, *b.* January 28, 1850.

8 —MARY ELIZABETH, *b.* April 14, 1856.

7 —LEMUEL WESLEY, *b.* August 3, 1830.

7 —GEORGE MADISON, *b.* October 25, 1833, *m.* Sophronia Rust (?), who, according to informant, was *dau.* William M. and Nancy (McGee) Rust, but the only "Sophronia Rust" located was *dau.* of his brother, William Vincent, hence she would be his neice. Error evident here.

Children

8 —LOUISA FRANCES, *b.* November 25, 1857.

8 —BURILLA ARABELLA, *b.* October 17, 1861.

- 8 —SARAH ANN, *b.* December 24, 1863.
- 8 —MARTHA TENNESSEE, *b.* August 10, 1866.
- 8 —MARY CATHERINE, *b.* May 21, 1868.
- 8 —VIRGINIA CAROLINA, *b.* June 21, 1870.
- 8 —GEORGE WASHINGTON, *b.* March 23, 1872.
- 8 —JOHN WILLIAM, *b.* January 11, 1876.

- 7 —HEED WHITE, *b.* February 5, 1836.
- 7 —ELIZABETH ANN, *b.* October 5, 1839, *m.* A. Evans.
- 7 —SALLY ANN.

- 6 —SAMUEL, *b.* 1801, *d.* 1852, *m.* Martha Harley.
- Children
 - 7 —REBECCA J., *m.* Graves (Cal.) Killebrew, *bro.* Mary F. (Killebrew) Rust, wife Vincent G. Rust.
 - 7 —WILLIAM.
 - 7 —GEORGE W.
 - 7 —VINCENT G.
 - 7 —EVALINE B., *b.* January 5, 1839.
 - 7 —EMILY ANN, *b.* July 15, 1844, *m.* her cousin, Gans (?) Rust, *s.* John P. and Polly (Hunter) Rust.
 - 7 —ELIZABETH.

- 6 —JOHN P., *b.* 1803, *m.* Polly Hunter.
- Children
 - 7 —ADA ANN, *m.* Simon Lawrence.
 - 7 —CLABE.
 - 7 —SALLIE P., *m.* her cousin, James Thomas Rust, *s.* George Cox and Elizabeth (—) Rust.
 - 7 —GANS (?), *m.* his cousin, Emily Ann Rust, *dau.* Samuel and Martha (Harley) Rust.
 - 7 —JOSIAH.
 - 7 —ELIZABETH.
 - 7 —ROBERT.
 - 7 —SALLIE, *m.* William Bridges.
- Children
 - 8 —JOHN BRIDGES.
 - 8 —WILLIAM BRIDGES.
 - 8 —JERRY BRIDGES.
 - 8 —MARY BRIDGES.
 - 8 —LEMUEL BRIDGES.
 - 8 —SALLIE BRIDGES.
 - 8 —CASSIE BRIDGES.

- 7 —EVALINE, *b.* 1814.
- 7 —VINCENT G., *b.* May 25, 1818, South County, Tennessee, *d.* March 10, 1880, Ellis County, Texas, *m.* August 10, 1840, Mary F. Killebrew, *dau.* Thomas and Annie (Harrill) Killebrew, *b.* December 25, 1822, Murray County, Tennessee.

Children

- 8 —ELIZABETH A., *b.* December 25, 1841, *d.* August 10, 1852.
 8 —FRANCES P., *b.* September 30, 1843, *d.* January 26, 1870,
 in Missouri, *m.* James N. Buxton.
 8 —JOHN THOMAS, *b.* December 18, 1845, *d.* about 1933,
m. March 22, 1870, Nancy E. Smith, *b.* October 30, 1847.

Children

- 9 —ALBERT, *b.* November 19, 1870.
 9 —DORA, *b.* February 27, 1872.
 9 —JAMES H., *b.* November 15, 1874.
 9 —LELIA, *b.* February 11, 1876.
 9 —EMMA A., *b.* January 7, 1878.
 9 —MARY E., *b.* October 30, 1880.
 9 —ALICE, *b.* January 6, 1883.
 9 —VINCENT G. II, *b.* April 13, 1885, *d.* April 3, 1886.
 9 —JOHN, *b.* December 27, 1887.
 8 —JAMES CARROLL, *b.* March 22, 1848, *d.* October 8, 1926,
 Joshua, Texas, *m.* Margaret Jane Harrison.

Children

- 9 —SAMUEL VINCENT, *b.* March 17, 1873, *m.* 1894,
 Margaret Russell. Home: Ft. Worth, Texas.

Children

- 10 —EVERETT RAY, *b.* 1896.
 10 —REETA, *b.* 1898, *m.* Fred Evans.
 10 —MINNIE, *b.* 1901.
 10 —CECIL LEE, *b.* 1904, *m.* Dr. Kincannon.
 9 —JAMES MARION, *b.* January 27, 1875, *m.* 1894, Mary
 Rice. Home: Hawley, Texas.

Children

- 10 —ELMER FAY, *b.* 1896.
 10 —LOURENE, *b.* 1898, *m.* Ray Todd.
 10 —JOHN FONTLEROY, *b.* 1901.
 10 —MONTE BEACH, *b.* 1903.
 10 —CHARLES TERRELL, *b.* 1906.
 9 —ROBERT LEE, *b.* April 9, 1877, *m.* August 29, 1901,
 Olive Bridges. Home: Eastland, Texas, where he is prac-
 tising lawyer.

Children

- 10 —LUTIE IRENE, *b.* May 5, 1905, *m.* Gordon
 Conway.

Child

- 11 —MARGARET CONWAY, *b.* April 4, 1926.
 10 —CLIFFORD BRALY, *b.* December 3, 1907,
m. Lottie Bonds.

Child

- II —BOBBY JOE, *b.* December 17, 1929.
 IO —ROBBIE LEE, *b.* February 24, 1910, *m.* A. E. Mann.

Children

- II —ROBERT ARLEIGH MANN, *b.* June 1930.
 II —JERRY MANN, *b.* January 1933.
 II —MARIDELL MANN, *b.* January 16, 1936.
 IO —WILLENA, *b.* December 4, 1915, *m.* William Armsley
 IO —BENJAMIN JACKSON, *b.* January 16, 1918, *m.* Oleta Walker.

Child

- II —WANDA LEE, *b.* February 24, 1939.
 9 —JOHN WILLIAM, *b.* January 8, 1879, *m.* Christian Maynard. Home: Weatherford, Texas.

Child

- IO —JOHNNIE BEAN.
 9 —GEORGE WESLEY, *b.* April 18, 1882, *m.* October 18, 1901, Lee Page, *dau.* R. L. Page, Ranger, Texas. Home: Eastland, Texas.

Children

- IO —JAMES PAGE, *b.* February 20, 1903, *m.* Jane Smith.

Children

- II —JAMES.
 II —VIRGIL.
 II —EVELYN.
 IO —NORMAN WESLEY, *b.* July 12, 1904, *m.* Mollie Johnson.
 IO —CYRIL LAWRENCE, *b.* March 13, 1908, *m.* Jo. A. Thomas.

Child

- II —RICHARD.
 IO —BASIL ELMO, *b.* January 2, 1911, *m.* Emma Errington.

Children

- II —MARTHA.
 II —NORMA
 II —MARJORIE LEE.
 IO —ALLIE MAE, *b.* September 25, 1913, *m.* Clayton Gunnells.

10 —BERTHA LEE, *b.* January 3, 1916, *m.* Buster Penalton.

Children

11 BUSTER GENE PENALTON.

11 PATSY GAIL PENALTON.

9 —HARRIETT ELIZABETH, *b.* April 21, 1886, *m.* Albert Craver. Home: Ranger, Texas.

Children

10 —J. C. CRAVER.

10 —JENNIE RUTH CRAVER, *m.* Roy Hansard.

10 —RUBY JO CRAVER, *m.* Thomas Brown.

8 —ELIAS PINKINS, *b.* May 8, 1857, in Missouri, *m.* December, 1878, Mattie A. Deer, Ellis County, Texas.

Children

9 —EDGAR, *b.* January 2, 1881.

9 —EDNA, *b.* July 12, 1883.

9 —MAMIE, *b.* June 14, 1886, *d.* June 9, 1888.

9 —FRED, *b.* July 10, 1888.

8 —MARY L., *b.* March 16, 1860, resided at Cedar Hill, Texas.

8 —EMILY BELL, *b.* February 8, 1857, Benton County, Arkansas, *m.* February 5, 1889, E. A. Killebrew.

Children

9 —JESSE KILLEBREW, *b.* October 29, 1889.

9 —ROBERT E. LEE KILLEBREW, *b.* July 14, 1893, resided at Ovilla, Texas.

6 —ANNIE, P., *b.* 1805, North Carolina, *m.* George Stalcup.

Children

7 —ELIZA STALCUP.

7 —JOHN STALCUP.

7 —WESLEY STALCUP.

6 —JETTIE H., *b.* 1807, Tennessee, *m.* William Robinson.

Children

7 —SALLY A. ROBINSON.

7 —SAMUEL ROBINSON.

7 —WILLIAM ROBINSON.

7 —ATTA ROBINSON

7 —ANDERSON ROBINSON.

7 —JAMES ROBINSON.

6 —LEMUEL W., *b.* 1909, Tennessee, a tailor by occupation, *k.* Sebastian County, Arkansas, *m.* Nannie Kimball.

Children

7 —GEORGE.

7 —JERRY.

4-A4—SARAH, *m.* by 1816, Charles Rector, Fauquier County, Virginia, *b.* 1776. In 1816, they convey all rights in "Frog Hall," Westmoreland County, and removed to what is now West Virginia.

4-A5—PETER NEWTON, was under guardianship of George Rust in 1807. In 1811, he deeded lands in Yeocomico Neck Westmoreland County, which formerly belonged to his father, 349—James Rust, and in 1811, *m.* Polly Morse.

Children: Source of information is old letter and personal records, which may not be complete, hence individuals are not numbered in *Key*, but generation is shown, as nearly as can be determined from available information.

5-A—PETER, resided at Poca, Putnam County, West Virginia, in 1890. Information with respect to marriage and death is not available.

Children, Among whom were

6 —CHARLES JAMES, *d.* March, 1911, *m.* Matilda F. Mayo, *d.* August, 1913.

Children

7 —GENORA, *m.* — Painter.
7 —SAMANTHA, *m.* — Goff.
7 —DAVID, *m.* Julia —.

Children

8 —MYRTLE.
8 —WILLIAM.
8 —ROBERT.
8 —MINNIE.

7 —JOHN HENRY, *b.* January 11, 1862,
m. Cora E. Honaker, *b.* September 24, 1865.

7 —JOHN.
7 —MARTIN.
7 —ELIZABETH.
7 —LACY.
7 —AMERICA.
7 —WILLIAM.

Children

8 —ENOCH RECTOR, *b.* November 12, 1882, *m.* Sarah Louvinia Thomas. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

9 —OLEY BURGESS, *m.* Anna Stacha Scarbro. Home: 418 W. Washington Street, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

10 —OLEY BURGESS, II.
10 —ALICE MAE, *m.* —
Chatfield.

Child

11 —JANE ANN CHATFIELD.

9 —LEONARD ORVILLE, *m.* Ethyl Copenhaver.

Child

10 —JANE LYNN

9 —ROY VIRGIL, *m.* Dorothy Lucas.

Children

10 —BETTY JO.
10 —WILLIAM.

9 —NELLIE, *m.* — Kim-berlin.

Children

10 —ROY KIMBERLIN.
10 —EVERETT KIMBERLIN
10 —EARLY KIMBERLIN.

9 —MACEL, *m.* — Emman-suelson. No children.

9 —ZELPHIA, *m.* — Derrick. No children.

8 —T. BERT, *b.* September 27, 1884.
Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

8 —CARRIE G., *b.* April 9, 1887.
Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

8 —SAMUEL E., *b.* November 13, 1888, *d.* January 14, 1909.

8 —ELEANOR E. *b.* September 29, 1890, *d.* March 17, 1913, *m.* — Coleman.

8 —HARRY MAYFIELD, *b.* February-10, 1893, *m.* Minnie E. Hughart, *b.* April 18, 1893. Home: 1201 Frame St., Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

9 —MARGARET EVELYN, *b.* June 25, 1919.

9 —GLADYS MARIE, *b.* June 28, 1922.

9 —SANFORD EARL, *b.* June 9, 1925.

9 —MARY KATHRYN, *b.* September 7, 1931.

8 —MALCOLM M., *b.* October 15, 1896. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

8 —UNA L., *b.* April 10, 1899, *m.* — Vance. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

8 —TERRY E., *b.* March 29, 1902, *d.* July 13, 1903.

8 —BESSIE E., *b.* September 17, 1904, *d.* February 17, 1923.

8 —MADELINE E., *b.* July 12, 1906, *m.* — Woods. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

4-A6—SUSANNAH, under guardianship of George Rust in 1807, conveyed her interest in "Frog Hall" estate in 1816, and appears to have *d.* without issue.

4-A7—FRANCES CRUMP, *b.* 1799, under guardianship of George Rust in 1807, conveyed her interest in "Frog Hall" estate on July 6, 1819, and on July 17, 1819, *m.* David Hopkins.

350—JOHN, *b.* before 1748, *m.* Jane ——. His will, September 7, 1785, proven February 28, 1786, Westmoreland County, Virginia. His widow, March 3, 1788, assented to the sale of "Exeter Lodge."

Children

4-A8—JOHN, 11.

4-A9—ELIZABETH, *m.* June 27, 1792, (bond) Richmond County, Virginia, George Gresham, Mecklenburg County, Virginia.

4-A10—JANE, *d.* unmarried before July 1793.

4-A11—MOLLY, *m.* (1) before September 23, 1779, Peter Jackson, and *m.* (2)—Carlyle.

350—JOHN RUST was an under-sheriff of Westmoreland County, 1764, and in his will disposed of land in Sussex County, Delaware, and the estate of "Exeter Lodge," Northumberland County, Virginia, and named his wife, Jane, his son, John, and three daughters. When the estate was divided by the executors of the will in 1793, daughter, Jane had *d.* without issue.

351—PETER, *b.* probably after 1748, inherited land in Dorchester County, Maryland, in 1762, and was named as executor of the will of his brother, 350—John Rust, on September 7, 1785, *m.* Sarah A. Jackson, said to be *dau.* Dr. Jackson, surgeon in navy, and closely related to Sally Jackson, first wife of 4-A8—John Rust, *q.v.* and note.²

² Mrs. S. A. Melins, widow of Esley Melins, writing from 439—10th Street, South Brooklyn, New York, under date of August 9, 1887, says:

My brother W. H. Rust called this morning. We are not well informed as to our genealogical record on the Rust side. Our father, Samuel Rust, was the youngest of seven brothers, all the rest of whom died without heirs excepting Clement Rust whose descendants now reside in Delaware in the vicinity of the railroad that passes thru the state near Farmington, I believe.

Our father was born in 1797 and died in Delaware 1871 on his homestead there. For many years he was a resident of New York City where he invented and manufactured the Washington Printing Press referred to in Harper's Magazine for the year 1875.

He married a New Yorker, Miss Wright, who died leaving three daughters,

Children² (Order of birth undetermined.)

4-A —JEREMIAH, *d.* near Farmington, Delaware, unmarried.

4-A —JAMES, *d.* St. Marys County, Maryland, unmarried.

4-A —CLEMENT, whose descendants resided near Farmington, Delaware,² of whom information has not been secured.

Three sons, of whom no available information.

4-A —SAMUEL, *b.* 1797, in Delaware, *d.* there 1871, lived in New York City for many years engaged in the manufacture of printing presses, inventor of the Washington Press, *Harper's Magazine*, v. 50, pp. 528-9, (1875) *Patent Office records May 13, 1821, and April 17, 1829.* *m.* (1) Miss Wright, *m.* (2) Miss Rowe, cousin of first wife, *m.* (3) —.

Children

By first wife.

5 —JOHN W. *d.* before 1887.

5 —SARAH A., *m.* Esley Melins.

Two other daughters, of whom no available information.

and one son, John W. Rust, now deceased. The daughters married: Sarah A. Rust to a Mr. Esley Melins of New York City, who died suddenly in Dallas, Texas, ten years ago. He was at the head of a wholesale shoe store in New York.

His second marriage, a Miss Rowe, cousin to his first wife, who was from Dutchess County, N. Y. Three daughters and two sons, the result of this marriage. One son, W. H., the other Samuel of Cincinnati. After her death he contracted a marriage when a very old man with a young girl. She is now remarried and we know nothing of her whereabouts or her family.

Mr. Peter N. Rust, now deceased, who was in Baltimore, was our father's double cousin, fathers were brothers, mothers sisters.

(Note: Mrs. Melins evidently refers to 5-A25—Peter Newton Rust, whose father, 4-A8—John Rust had wife, Sally Jackson. It was his grandfather, 350—John Rust, who was brother of 351—Peter Rust, according to the best available evidence.)

Continuing, Mrs. Melins writes:

My grandmother's name was Sarah A. Jackson. Her father a surgeon in the English Navy, whilst grandfather, Peter Rust, was on the Continental side, advancing goods and produce for the service of the Continental Army. After the war he was tendered the Continental money used at that time, but it amounted to nothing.

By second wife.

5 —W. H.

5 —SAMUEL, living in 1887 in Cincinnati, Ohio.

Three daughters, of whom no available information.

352—MARTHA, *d.* before March 1779, *m.* William Newton, her first cousin, son William Newton, and who in 1799, made deed of gift to their only child.

Child

4-A12—SARAH NEWTON, who in 1789 was wife of Robert Sanford.

353—HANNAH, *m.* 1781, Thomas Williams, who from 1790-93 was guardian of the children of her brother, 350—John Rust.

Children

4-A13—THOMAS WILLIAMS.

4-A14—ENOCH WILLIAMS.

4-A15—NATHANIEL WILLIAMS.

4-A16—JOHNSON WILLIAMS.

4-A17—CATHERINE WILLIAMS.

4-A18—NAOMI WILLIAMS.

354—ELIZABETH, *m.* by 1782, William (also called "Rust") Jackson.

Elizabeth, second wife of 211—Captain Peter Rust, appears to have been the mother of all his children, save 346—Samuel, who as her step-son chose her for his guardian, November 30, 1762, on which date she was made guardian of John, Peter, Martha, Hannah, and Elizabeth, and it does not appear that she ever remarried. As late as July 8, 1789, as Elizabeth Rust, she was concerned in the affairs of her deceased husband, 211—Captain Peter Rust.

In May 1781, the widow of her step-son, 346—Samuel, and this widow's second husband, John Corrie, *gent.* having previously engaged in much litigation with her son, 480—Benjamin Rust, concerning the estate of 211—Captain Peter Rust, brought an action against Elizabeth Rust, second wife, and widow of 211—Captain Peter Rust, and her younger children, evidently attempting to invoke the old English law that marriage with a deceased wife's sister was banned in law. In the suit, the widow of Captain Peter Rust is called "Elizabeth Newton" and her several sons "Newton *alias* Rust." The action was at once dismissed by the court.

211—CAPTAIN PETER RUST chose Major George Eskridge as his guardian on February 25, 1730. About 1753, he was surveyor of highways, and in 1755 was overseer of roads. In 1753, he held a military commission, and in 1759 was commissioned captain by the Governor of Virginia.³ He is named in the will of Samuel Earle, II, Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, made August 6, 1744, proven July 29, 1748, of which will the executors were "my loving son Samuel Earle and my friend and neighbor, Peter Rust."⁴

Sarah Newton, first wife, and Elizabeth Newton, second wife, of Captain Peter Rust, as before noted, were sisters, daughters of William Newton, born about 1686, died between March 1, and April 25, 1722, Westmoreland County, Virginia, and Elizabeth Berryman, who married (2) Charnock Cox, Jr., daughter Benjamin Berryman, died August 1729, Westmoreland County, Virginia, and wife Sarah.

William Newton was son of John Newton, Jr. and wife, Mary Allerton, daughter of Isaac Allerton, II, and wife Elizabeth Willoughby, daughter of Thomas Willoughby, who died in England in 1658. Isaac Allerton, II, lived in Westmoreland County, Virginia, and died 1702, son of Isaac Allerton, I, a passenger on the ship *Mayflower*, 1620, and his wife, Fear Brewster, a passenger on the ship *Anne*, 1623, daughter of William Brewster.⁵

³ "Peter Rust Gent^t produced a Commission from under the hand of the Hon^{ble} Francis Farquier (Fauquier) Esqr. Governor and Commander in Chief of this Colony, appointing him Captain of a Company in this County, in Pursuance thereof, he took the oaths and subscribed the test."—*Orders 1758-1761*, p. 53, February 27, 1759, Westmoreland County.

⁴ *The Earle Family*, p. 92.

⁵ William Brewster was born 1566 or 1567, probably at Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, England, matriculated at Cambridge, December 3, 1580, but does not appear to have taken a degree. He is next observed as a "discreete and faithfull" assistant to William Davidson, Secretary of State to Queen Elizabeth, accompanying the former on his embassy to the Netherlands, August, 1585, and with him at court until his downfall in 1587. He was postmaster at Scrooby, residing in the manor house, in which house the members of the Pilgrim Church were accustomed to meet on the Lord's Day, when Brewster "with great loue entertained them when they came, making prouission for them to his great charge." When the Pilgrims attempted to remove to Holland in 1607, he with them was imprisoned at Boston (England). They ultimately got to Holland where they remained for twelve years, and during their stay at Leyden, Holland, William Brewster was chosen Elder of the Church. When the Pilgrims determined to emigrate to America, he was "desired" by those first chosen to "goe with them", while Robinson, the pastor, was to remain with the majority who should follow later. Thus, it came about

that Elder William Brewster, with his wife, Mary, and two young sons were among the passengers on the Mayflower, which dropped anchor at Plymouth, Massachusetts, December 16, 1620.

At Plymouth, William Brewster served as ruling Elder of the Church until his death April 10, 1644, where he "bore an important part in establishing the Puritan republic" and "when the church had no other minister, he taught twice euery saboth, and y^e both powerfully and profitably, to y^e great contentment of y^e hearers."

His wife died at Plymouth April 17, 1727, and his daughter, Fear, born in England, came to Plymouth in the ship Anne, July 1623, and sometime before May 22, 1627, became the second wife of Isaac Allerton, by whom she had an only son, Isaac Allerton, II, of Virginia. She died at Plymouth December 12, 1634.—*Condensed from Brewster Genealogy*, (1908), pp. 3, 5, 24; *Ancestral Records and Portraits*, v. 2, pp. 733-740; *New England Historical and Genealogical Register*, v. 53, p. 112; *Mackenzie's Colonial Families of the United States*, v. 5, p. 608.

Isaac Allerton, L, was born in 1585 or 1586, and resided in London, England, prior to joining the Pilgrims at Leyden, Holland, where he was admitted as a free-man. He married (1) at the Stadhuis there, November 4, 1611, Mary Norris, and with her and their three children, Bartholomew, Remember, and Mary, came to Plymouth on the Mayflower. He was a signer of the Mayflower Compact, and through the early days of the colony, one of their most important leaders, being assistant to the Deputy-Governor, 1621-24, and one of the five assistants, 1624-31, and one of the seven assistants in 1633. He is credited with starting New England commerce by building a vessel called Hope, which was used in trading with the Dutch of New Amsterdam and with the Virginia Colonists.

His first wife, Mary Norris, having died February 25, 1621, he married (2) Fear Brewster. He appears to have had disagreements with the Plymouth colony, and with his son-in-law, Moses Maverick, about 1634, the last year in which he was taxed there, he removed from Plymouth and founded Marblehead, Massachusetts, where he resided for some time.

One of his daughters, Mary, wife of Thomas Cushman, continued to reside at Plymouth to the end of her life in 1699, being the last survivor of the Mayflower band.

His son, Isaac Allerton, II, was brought up by his grandfather, Elder Brewster, his father having removed to New Amsterdam, (New York City) where the latter was prominent in the political and business life of that city. In 1643, he was selected as one of "eight men," a representative body, at the request of Director Kieft, which body was chosen for counsel and advice on public affairs at the time of an Indian uprising.

In 1644, or earlier, he married (3) Joanna —, who survived him. Although he retained his business activities in New Amsterdam, he is reputed to have established a residence in New Haven, Connecticut, about 1647, where he built a "grand House on the Creek with four Porches" and fourteen fireplaces, said by a writer of that day to be the finest dwelling between Boston and New Amsterdam. A marble slab set in the corner wall at Union and Fair Streets, New Haven, bears the inscription: "On this ground lived Isaac Allerton, a pilgrim of the Mayflower, the Father of New England Commerce." His connection with the commercial history of New York is noted by a tablet at No. 8, Peck Slip to his memory.

He conducted an extensive trade between the Massachusetts colonies, New Amsterdam and Virginia, and his name is of frequent occurrence in the records of Northumberland County, Virginia, where about 1650, he established a plantation for himself on the Machodoc River, then in Northumberland, now Westmoreland County, where his son took up residence a few years later.

Isaac Allerton, I, died at New Haven between February 10 and 22, 1659, leaving little or no estate. An inventory of his estate was brought into court, April 5, 1659, in the absence of his son, Isaac, II, probably living in Virginia, who on July 5, 1659, produced in court the will of his father and was appointed to settle the estate, but relinquished this trust to others. The son purchased his father's house from the creditors and conveyed it to his stepmother for life, with remainder to his daughter, Elizabeth, who occupied it until her death in 1740.—*Condensed from Ancestral Records and Portraits, v. 2, pp. 733-740; New England Historical and Genealogical Register, v. 44, pp. 290-296; County Court Note Book, edited by Ljungstedt, v. 1; and other sources.*

Isaac Allerton, II, born in Plymouth, about 1630. On the death of his mother and the permanent removal of his father from the colony, he was left with his grandfather, Elder William Brewster, who reared and educated him. On graduating from Harvard College, 1650, he joined his father at New Amsterdam and engaged in business with him there and at New Haven and in Virginia. He married (1) name uncertain, probably Elizabeth, about 1652, and children were born of this marriage at New Haven: Elizabeth, September 27, 1653, Isaac, June 11, 1655, probably died young. About 1655, he established his residence in Westmoreland County, Virginia, his daughter, Elizabeth, appears to have remained in New Haven, where she married twice, (1) Benjamin Starr, 1675, and (2) Simon Eyres or Heirs, 1679, and died November 17, 1740.

He married (2) in either Virginia or Maryland, probably in 1663, Mrs. Elizabeth Colclough, widow, daughter Captain Thomas Willoughby, lower Norfolk County. She had married (1) and as his second wife, Simon Oversee, about 1659, a Dutch merchant of Virginia and Maryland. He died in 1660, and his widow married (2) Major George Colclough, probably early in 1661. He died soon afterwards, and his widow married (3) Isaac Allerton, II. Her only brother, Col. Thomas Willoughby and wife in a power of attorney, February 20, 1663, refer to Allerton as "our loving brother, Isaac Allerton."

Governor Charles Calvert writing to Lord Baltimore in April 1672, concerning the rights in land of Simon Oversee in Maryland, mentions "M^r Alderton now husband of Oversees widdow." She appears to have been the mother of all the children of Isaac Allerton, II, born in Virginia.

Isaac Allerton, II, was appointed a justice of Westmoreland County by Governor Berkley in 1663, and was a major of an expedition against Indians arranged by Virginia and Maryland, being second in command to Colonel John Washington. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1676-77, and in 1680, Collector of Customs for York River, by appointment of James, II; also, in 1680, 1683, 1684, 1696, member House of Burgesses.

As early as 1680, he was lieutenant-colonel, Westmoreland militia; in 1683, Escheator-General for the same county. From about 1683 to 1691, he was a member of the Governor's Council of Virginia, and in 1699, he was naval officer and Receiver of Virginia duties in Westmoreland County.

In 1683, Lord Culpepper, Governor of Virginia, wrote:

I cannot on this occasion omitt to Recommend to his Ma^{ty} by your Lord^{ships} Col. Isaack Allerton, as a person most fitt to be of His Councell there (Virginia). He hath been all along Extremely well affected, was very Instrumentall in Inducing the Assembly to passe the Revenue Act in 1680, is a prudent Learned man, and an Excellent Speaker in the House of Burgesses where, though not desiring it He missed being chosen Speaker last November but by one voyce and I verily beleeve will be Speaker of the next Assembly. He did assure me of his utmost Services in whatsoever the King should command Him by His Governour particularly as to a Further Bill of Revenue for the Support of the Government and I did engage to move His Ma^{ty} that he should be of the Councell and should have all advantages thereof as from Midsummer last, though not to be declared till after the session of next assembly, where I am sure he can (and I beleeve will) be as Serviceable if not more than any other person whatsoever. Had he been present in the Assembly of April 1682, matters had not been carryed soe.

Isaac Allerton died between October 25 and December 30, 1702, the dates of signing and proving his will, which will names his son and three living daughters, and his grandson, Allerton Newton, younger son of his deceased daughter, Mary, and John Newton, Jr., also deceased.—*Condensed from Mayflower Descendants*, v. 7, pp. 173-176; *Allerton Genealogy* (1900); *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 1, pp. 199-200, v. 3, p. 426, v. 10, p. 236, v. 15, p. 320, v. 29, pp. 54-55, v. 34, p. 288, and also v. 3, pp. 321-324; *Calvert Papers*, v. 1, pp. 258-259; *Register Colonial Dames of New York*, 1901; *Ancestral Records and Portraits*, v. 2, pp. 733-740; and other sources.

Mary Allerton, daughter Isaac and Elizabeth (Willoughby) Allerton, married, probably about 1786, John Newton, Jr., of Westmoreland and later Stafford County, Virginia, by whom she was the mother of sons, William Newton and Allerton Newton. She died shortly before April 10, 1700, shortly after the death of her husband, October 29, 1699, their estates being administered together. The various marriages of her mother have been noted above.

Her grandfather, Captain Thomas Willoughby, Lower Norfolk County, Virginia, is said to have been born in England. He was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1629-1632, and of the Governor's Council, 1644-1646. Large tracts of land in Lower Norfolk were patented to him, and he sent his only son, (Col.) Thomas Willoughby, born December 25, 1632, to the famous Merchant Tailor's School, London, where he was entered in 1644 as only son of Thomas Willoughby of Virginia, merchant. In a patent to Capt. Thomas Willoughby, 1654, Thomas, Alice, and Elizabeth Willoughby are named among the headrights. He died in England in 1658, when administration of his estate was granted to his son, Thomas.—*Condensed from Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, v. 1, pp. 448-449; *Henning's Statutes*, v. 1, pp. 149, 154, 288, 322; *A Register of Scholars admitted to Merchant Tailor's School*, 1562-1874, p. 158.

William Newton born about 1686, died between March 1, and April 25, 1722, eldest son of John Newton, Jr., married between 1711 and 1717, as his second wife, Elizabeth Berryman, daughter Captain Benjamin Berryman, Westmoreland County, Virginia, whose military titles were from positions held in the militia of

The will of 2111—Captain Peter Rust omitting usual hortatory clauses, follows:

I give and bequeath to Daniel Lamkin all my right and title of that Seven hundred and twelve acres of land I bought of George Eskridge now in Loudoun County on Tuskoro run to him and the heirs of his body and for want of such heirs to fall to my four sons Richard, James, John and Peter and to their heirs.

Item I give to my son Richard, One hundred and twenty five acres of land, in Bull neck to him and his heirs forever, after the death of his Mother.

Item I give all the remainder of my land in Bull Neck to my son Samuel and his heirs forever, including the land I bought of Craduck Buttler to my said son Samuel and his heirs forever.

Item I give to my son James all my land in the place calld froghall with two Negroes named London and Abraham after the death of his mother to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give to my beloved Wife Elizabeth the use of One hundred acres of land Joining to my dwelling house during her widowhood.

Item I give all my land called Sandy Point which I purchased of Samuel Ball to my son Samuel and his heirs forever.

Item I give to my son John all the land I have at the Mill with the said Mill and Appurtenances forever after the death of his mother.

Item I give to my said son John two negroes named Harry & Dick to him and his heirs forever, after the death of his mother.

Item I give to my son Peter all the land I hold on the eastern shore in Dossit (Dorchester) County and a negro named Peg to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give all the rest of my Negroes not before given to be equally divided among my four daughters, Mary, Martha Hannah, and Elizabeth to them and their heirs forever after the widowhood of their Mother.

Item I give all this tract of land that I now live on to my son Samuel to him and his heirs forever, only the reserve mentioned above to my Wife.

Item I give to my beloved Wife the use of the land and negroes mentioned above whether it be for life or widowhood to raise and bring up my Children.

Item I give all the rest of my estate before not given to be equally divided be-

that county. He was one of the Justices of the county, 1703, 1712 and 1720, and was appointed Sheriff of the county by Governor Spottswood in 1719. Captain Benjamin Berryman married (1) Sarah —, who is named as his wife in 1702, and married (2) Elizabeth Newton, daughter John Newton, Sr., of Westmoreland County, by his last wife, Rose. Captain Benjamin Berryman died between August 4 and 27, 1729.

Elizabeth Berryman was daughter of first wife of Captain Benjamin Berryman. She bore her husband, William Newton, four children: Sarah, Elizabeth, first and second wives of Captain Peter Rust, and sons, Major William Newton, and Benjamin Newton. William Newton died between March 1, and April 25, 1722, and his widow, Elizabeth (Berryman) Newton married (2) prior to March 1726, Charnock Cox, Jr.—*Condensed from Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, vol. 33, p. 300, Westmoreland County records, and Ancestry and Posterity of Dr. John Taliaferro, by Willie Catherine Ivey, pp. 109, 110, 114.*

tween my wife and children before named and I do appoint my son Samuel and my son John my executors of this my last Will and testament.

In Witness whereof I have set my hand and Seale this ninth day of November Anno Dom One thousand seven hundred and sixty One

Peter Rust (L S)

Sign'd Seal'd and delivered in presents of

Dan^l: Tebbs

Jer^h: Courtney

his

Valentine x Garner

Mark

302

WILLIAM RUST—203 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, about 1720, died intestate, administration of his estate was granted to 207—Matthew Rust, February 11, 1801; married Monica, also spelled Monocha, —, who was probably the mother of all his children. Her dower in his estate was set aside by order of court, February 11, 1809, but the date of her death is undetermined.

Children

415—SARAH.

416—MATTHEW.

417—AGNES, *d.* prior to 1796, *m.* before 1784, Joseph Reid, *b.* July 18, 1767, son of Andrew and Virginia (Hutt) Reid, Fredericksburg, Virginia, who *m.* (2) December 14, 1796, Charlotte Rust, identity undetermined, said to be cousin of first wife. Joseph Reid *m.* (3) November 30, 1815, Jane M. Thompson, *dau.* Rev. James Thompson, pastor Leeds Manor Church before and during Revolutionary War, and private tutor in family of Thomas Marshall, father of John Marshall, Chief Justice of the United States.¹

¹ The information concerning the descendants of 417—Agnes Rust was received too late to be individually *Key* numbered, and was supplied by H. I. Hutton, Warrenton, Virginia, under date of May 17, 1940, who is a g-son of Henry Simpson and Elizabeth (Reid) Halley, *dau.* of Joseph Reid.

He states that the brick home of Joseph Reid is still standing near Washington, Virginia.

Of the (3) marriage of Joseph Reid, he mentions the following children: Claren-

Children of Agnes Rust and Joseph Reid.¹

- 5 —HARRIET REID, *b.* June 1, 1785.
 5 —NANCY REID, *b.* July 20, 1787.
 5 —MARY ANN REID, *b.* September 9, 1788.
 5 —AGNES REID, *b.* May 25, 1790.
 5 —ELIZABETH REID, *b.* May 25, 1792, *m.* 1816
 Henry Simpson Halley.

Children

- 6 —AMANDA HALLEY, *d.* unmarried.
 6 —SAMUEL HAMPTON HALLEY, M.D., *m.* 1849,
 Fauquier County, Virginia, Adelaide Weaver.

Child (Perhaps others).

- 7 —FRANCES VIRGIL HALLEY, *m.* Fauquier
 County, Virginia, 1881, James Edward Cope-
 land, M.D.

Children

- 8 —EDWARD VIRGIL COPELAND, *b.* 1912,
 Loudoun County, Virginia.

- 8 —M. A. COPELAND (Miss). Home:
 Round Hill, Virginia.

- 6 —ALFRED HALLEY.

- 6 —JOSEPH HALLEY.

539—ALFRED REID, *b.* February 25, 1794, *m.* Patsy
 Rector, Rectortown, Virginia.

Children

- 6 —LUTHER REID.
 6 —JOSEPH REID II.
 6 —ALFRED REID II.
 6 —BLAKE REID.
 6 —WILLIAM REID.
 6 —OSCAR REID.
 6 —ELIZA REID, *m.* Robert Smith.
 6 —HANNAH REID, became second wife of Robert
 Smith.
 6 —MARGARET REID, *m.* Temple Smith.
 6 —NANNIE REID, *m.* — Shacklett. No
 children.

tine, *b.* June 28, 1817, Virginia, H., *b.* April 20, 1819, Levinia F., *b.* June 4, 1821,
 Americus, *b.* April 27, 1823, and Mary Ann, *b.* February 20, 1825.

Children of second marriage of Joseph Reid.¹

5 —REBECCA REID, *b.* October 27, 1807.

5 —CAROLINE REID, *b.* June 20, 1810.

418—ANNE, *d.* 1824, her will, September 16, 1822, proven February 14, 1825; *m.* about 1770, Vincent Boggess, as his second wife. His will bears date of April 12, 1802.

Children

540—SAMUEL BOGGESS, *d.* in army war of 1812, unmarried, and was called Major Samuel Boggess. On leaving for the war, he noted in a small memorandum book, which later became an exhibit in a court action, that if he should not return there were certain amounts owing him from Rust cousins. His brother, Henly Boggess, was administrator of his estate.

541—HENLY BOGGESS, *m.* Rebecca (Elgin) Carr Boggess, in Virginia. No available information as to the date of birth or death of either.

Children

693—SAMUEL BOGGESS.

694—HENLY BOGGESS, II.

695—JANE ELIZA BOGGESS.

419—ELIZABETH, *d.* 1831. Her will, December 17, 1828, proven December 12, 1831; *m.* (1) probably by 1778, William Broughton, St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia, later of Loudoun County, Virginia. Letters of administration on his estate were issued to his widow, Elizabeth, January 13, 1783; *m.* (2) about 1784, Joseph Bayley, *d.* May 19, 1789, his will, May 15, 1789, proven July 13, 1789; *m.* (3) before April, 1793, Samuel Baker, *d.* before 1802.

Child

By first husband.

542—ANN (or NANCY) BROUGHTON, *b.* July, 1780, *d.* September 28, 1850, at "Locust Farm," part of the estate known as "Llangollyn," near Upperville, Virginia, owned (1940) by Mrs. John Hay Whitney; *m.* Sydnor Bailey, owner "Locust Farm," Loudoun County, Virginia.

Child

696—SUSAN ELIZABETH BAILEY, *b.* at "Locust Farm," near Upperville, Virginia, *d.* at "Windsor," March 4, 1877, *m.* John Mason Harrison, son of Mathias and Catherine Elzey Harrison, *d.* at "Windsor," near Upperville, Virginia, in 1870.

Child

7-A42—VIRGINIA HARRISON, *b.* November 13, 1836, *d.* at "Windsor," March 31, 1896; married at "Windsor," June 23, 1869, Douglas Tyler, *b.* March 14, 1832, *d.* March 11, 1900, Washington, D. C., son of John Webb and Mary (Webb) Tyler (cousins).

Children

8-A66—MARY WEBB TYLER, *b.* January 22, 1872, "Windsor," Loudoun County, Virginia. Home: Upperville, Virginia.

8-A67—JOHN HARRISON TYLER, *b.* March 31, 1873, "Windsor." He is postmaster at his home, Upperville, Virginia.

420—HANNAH, *d.* after 1810; *m.* Joshua Singleton, and he and his wife gave power of attorney in 1783 to 416—Matthew Rust, and he and his wife removed to Kentucky before 1802.

421—CAPTAIN GEORGE.

302—WILLIAM RUST inherited land in the counties of King George and Stafford in 1727, which land by the time of his majority was then in Prince William County, later Fauquier County, the land lying between Germantown and Elk Run. In 1751, he is noted as a taxpayer in that vicinity, his name being carried as *William Rusk*. He and his brother, 301—John, testified as witnesses in the Prince William County court to a deed of their uncle, 208—Benjamin, of Richmond County. He had occasion to bring a suit against Rev. John Brunskill, Jr., minister of Hamilton Parish, in Prince William County court.

At the first meeting of the court of the newly created Fauquier County, May 24, 1759, he was appointed surveyor of the road from Elk Run Church to Licking Run, that is from Elk Run to Germantown, which road became the famed "German Rolling

Road." For further about these "rolling roads," see under 207—Matthew Rust.

In 1761, 302—William Rust acquired 400 acres of land in Loudoun County, to which he removed about 1764, where he held the posts of surveyor and overseer of roads in 1771, and where he was constable of that county.

Dempsey Carrell
Mandley Taylor
William Rust

Signatures from appraisement of slaves and personal estate of James Dunbar, deceased, in Loudoun County, Va. (undated) taken pursuant to an order of the Westmoreland County, Va. Court of Dec. 26, 1786, and returned to latter court May 28, 1789. The court order named Baldwin Berry, Dempsey Carroll, Mandley Taylor and William Rust, or any three of them, as the appraisers in Loudoun County, Va.

William Rust was presumably near to, or past, sixty years of age in 1789.

317

SAMUEL RUST—206 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, date undetermined. His will, March 21, 1798, was proven January 28, 1799; married before 1743, Elizabeth Cox, daughter of Charnox Cox, Sr.

Children

431—PETER.

432—MAGDALEN, was witness in 1772 to deed of Courtneys to Peter Rust, *d.* without issue.

433—MARY, *d.* without issue, named in the will of her grandfather, Charnox Cox, Sr.

434—JEREMIAH.

435—ELIZABETH, *b.* and *d.* dates undetermined; *m.* John Crabb, Jr., son John Crabb. His will, November 30, 1798, was proven March 25, 1799.

Children

568—JOHN CRABB.

569—JANE MIDDLETON CRABB, *m.* — Maddux.

570—SAMUEL CRABB.

571—DANIEL CRABB.

572—BENEDICT CRABB.

573—MOLLY RUST CRABB.

574—MAGDALEN CRABB.

575—SALLY RUST CRABB.

576—WILLIAM MIDDLETON CRABB.

317—SAMUEL RUST inherited land in Northumberland County, and mill and other property in Westmoreland County, in 1731. Colonel George Eskridge was his guardian in 1734, and Thomas Boggess in 1738. He was called "Samuel, Sr." in 1752-54, and again in his old age, when his grandson, 552—Samuel, was known as "Samuel, Jr."

Samuel Rust and Eliz. his wife, of Cople Parish, on April 23, 1748, convey to Peter Lamkin 15 acres land and mill with buildings etc. which was devised by will of 103—Samuel Rust to his son 207—Jeremiah and which said Jeremiah gave his son Samuel the grantor in 1731, for £125 current money, and 25 barrels of Indian Corn.—*D. & W. vol. XI, p. 12, Westmoreland County.*

On May 30, 1769, for love and affection, he conveys to son, 431—Peter Rust, 152 acres on road to Yeocomico Warehouse.—*D. & W. 1768-73, p. 24, Westmoreland County.*

On November 26, 1771, conveys to his son 431—Peter Rust land bought of Saml Eskridge where Mrs. Jane Eskridge lives and land that was James Courtney's where Mrs. Campbell and Jeremiah Courtney live. Near a bridge near Mrs. Eliz. Rust's gate on a branch of Yeocomico River, to James Rust's line, to head of Cove, to a point called Knott's Island, up Earle Cr., to road leading to Yeocomico Neck, to George Rust's line and Capt. Peter Rust's heirs.—*D. & W. 1769-73, p. 139, Westmoreland County.*

317—SAMUEL RUST was one of the gentlemen Justices of Westmoreland County and in 1785 was a vestryman of Yeocomico Church, Cople Parish, and inspector of tobacco at the Yeocomico and Rust warehouses in 1761, and surveyor of roads in 1764. Presumably, he is Samuel Rust who under his hand as Justice of the Peace on December 8, 1790, certified to the Governor of Virginia as to the death of Jeremiah Rust, identity undetermined, a tobacco inspector at Kingdale and Yeocomico warehouses on November 22, 1790.—*Virginia State Papers*, vol. 5, p. 228.

The Revolutionary Committee of Westmoreland County, Virginia was established January 31, 1775, with a membership consisting of 317—Samuel Rust, Benedict Middleton, and John Middleton, and in 1790, he was commissioned by the Governor as High Sheriff of Westmoreland County.

322

VINCENT RUST—207 date and place of birth undetermined. His will, September 28, 1793, was proven April 29, 1794; married Anne Bailey, who appears to have been sister to the wives of 402—Samuel Rust, and 403—Captain Benjamin Rust.

Children

436—MATTHEW, *m.* after 1777, Nancy Wright, daughter Francis Wright, and sister Benedict Wright, who *m.* 442—Mary Rust. For unexplained reasons, Matthew was disinherited in the will of his father.

437—GEORGE, *d.* in service in the Revolutionary War.

438—VINCENT, II, *d.* in service in the Revolutionary War.¹

¹ "I do hereby certify that George Rust was enlisted for the War and died in the Army. Given under my hand this 23rd October 1784.

George Lee Turbeville

Formerly Capt 15th Virginia Regiment"

Reverse side

"Gent'l Please to issue a certificate for George Rusts land Warrant to James Bedford and oblige

Your Humble Servant

Matthew Rust."

439—ANN, *m.* Robert Hudson.

Child

577—GEORGE VINCENT COX HUDSON, inherited land by the will of his grandfather, 322—Vincent Rust.

440—HANNAH, *m.* January 15, 1794, *m.* Thomas Bell, Jr.

441—WINIFRED COX, *m.* January 15, 1794, Rev. Charles Bell. *Virginia Marriages, p. 104.*

442—MARY, *m.* about January 20, 1792, *m.* Benedict Wright, son Francis Wright, and brother of Nancy Wright, who *m.* 436—Matthew Rust.

Child

578—VINCENT RUST PAYNE WRIGHT, inherited land in 1794 by the will of his grandfather, 322—Vincent Rust.

"I do hereby certify that Vincent Rust enlisted for the war and died in the Army. Given under my hand this 23rd October 1784

George Lee Turberville

Formerly Capt 15th Virginia Regiment

Reverse side

"Gent'l Please to issue a certificate for Vincent Rusts land Warrant to James Bedford & Oblidge

Your Humble Servant,

Matthew Rust"

"Sirs Please to issue a certificate for my pay to Matthew Rust and and you'll oblige

Your Humble Servant

Jeremiah Rust

3rd Augt 1784

The Commissioners of Army Accts

Please to issue certificate to James Bedford & oblige

Yours &c

Matthew Rust"

Richmond.

Teste Leonard Daniel

Reverse side

"For value received I do assign to Wm Reynolds the full balance of pay gratuity & bounty land due Jeremiah Rust as a sold'r who enlisted for and served to the end of the war, which warrant to be good must be settled before this day Dec'r

7 1784

Teste—

J. Bedford"

—Original Land Warrants, Archives State Library, Richmond, Virginia.

323

GEORGE RUST—207 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, date undetermined, died between September 7, 1785 and October 17, 1786; married (1) Mary Middleton, died November, 1773, daughter Robert Middleton, *gent.*;¹ married (2) before January 9, 1775, Hannah Blackwell, died before January 1, 1792, daughter Joseph Blackwell, Northumberland County, Virginia.

Children

By first wife.

443—MARY, appears to have *d.* without issue; mentioned in will of her uncle, Benedict Middleton (1770), and in the will of her grandfather, Robert Middleton (1773).

¹ Robert Middleton was a planter in Lancaster County, Virginia from about 1655 to about 1660, and in Westmoreland County, Virginia from about 1662 to 1697, when his will of February 1, 1696-97 was proven May 26, 1697; married Mary and had sons

John Middleton, born Westmoreland County, *m.* Elizabeth, who survived him and *d.* 1733. John Middleton's will was proven March 14, 1705-06. Among their children was John Middleton, who *m.* Eleanor Rogers, sister of wife of his uncle, Benedict Middleton. Thomas Middleton, son of John, II, married Frances Garland, who *m.* (2) 207—Matthew Rust, which see.

Benedict Middleton, *b.* Westmoreland County, son of Robert, was surveyor of highways, vestryman Cople Parish, churchwarden, will December 31, 1729, proven March 25, 1730, *m.* Elizabeth Rogers, daughter Richard Rogers, *gent.* St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County, justice of the court, Northumberland County, 1684-1696, will proven August 18, 1697, son Captain John Rogers, *gent.* justice Northumberland County, 1655-1678, vestryman Chickason congregation, 1655.

The mother of Elizabeth Rogers was Jane Presley, daughter Peter Presley, *gent.* justice Northumberland County, 1660-61, 1674-92, member House of Burgesses, 1677, 1684, 1691, 1692, will proven April 19, 1693, son William Presley, *gent.* who had grant in 1649 for 1150 acres land Northumberland County, justice that county, 1650-52, High Sheriff, February 1653-54, church warden, 1655, member House of Burgesses, 1647-8, 1651-52. The mother of Jane Presley was Elizabeth Thompson, daughter Richard Thompson, *gent.* of the Isle of Kent, Maryland, member of the assembly of Maryland, 1637-8, 1641-2, Burgess for Kent County, 1642, actively concerned in the troubles in Maryland during English civil war, whence they removed to Virginia.

Among the children of Benedict Middleton and wife, Elizabeth (Rogers) were Robert Middleton, *gent.* surveyor of highways (1736), vestryman Cople Parish, 1755, will proven November 30, 1773, married Mary. Their daughter, Mary, became the wife of 323—George Rust. A grandson, John Crabb, son of daughter (?) and John Crabb, married 435—Elizabeth Rust, while their daughter, Jane, appears from the best available information, to have married 328—Benedict Rust, which see.

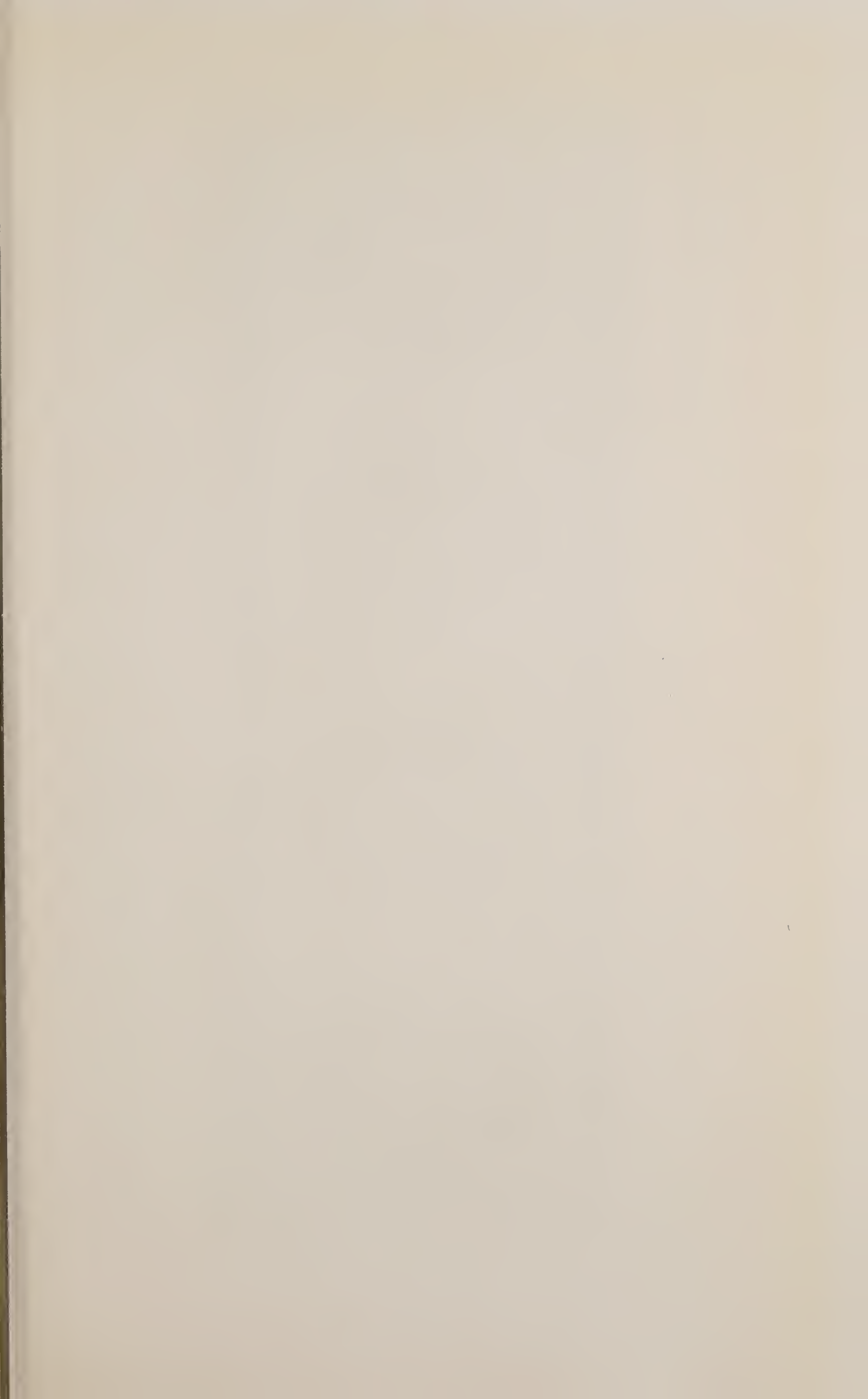


PLATE II

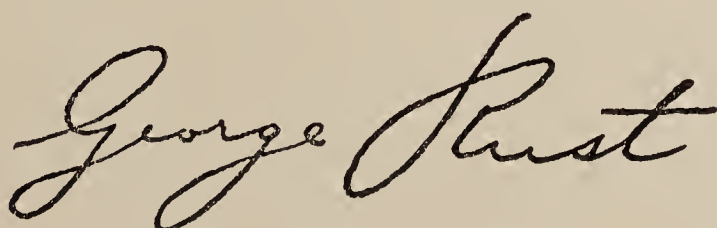


LEFT TO RIGHT: 444—ELIZABETH (RUST), (DUNBAR) RUST, 421—CAPTAIN GEORGE RUST, 543—GENERAL GEORGE RUST,
AND MARIA CLAGETT (MARLOW) RUST, WIFE OF 543—GENERAL GEORGE RUST

Photographs from portraits by Virginia Farragut Wilson owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, copied from original paintings by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland. Original portraits of Captain George Rust and wife Elizabeth, now owned by William F. Rust and hanging at "Yeocomico" near Leesburg, Va. Copies by Charles A. Corwin now at "Rockland."

444—ELIZABETH, *b.* 1766, *d.* January 14, 1844, buried near Upperville, Virginia; *m.* (1) James Dunbar; *m.* (2) October 28, 1786 (license) 421—George Rust, son 302—William Rust. 421—George Rust was administrator of the estate of James Dunbar in Loudoun and Westmoreland counties, December 26, 1786. On October 31, 1773, her father, 323—George Rust, made a deed of gift of five negroes to her which deed reads:² In November, 1773, her grandfather, Robert Middleton, wills her a negro and £50, and in October 1786, she makes deeds of gifts to her half-brothers, 445—Samuel, 446—George, and 447—Edward, and to her half-sister, 448—Sarah (Sally).³

² To all to whom these presents shall come I George Rust of Westmoreland County send greeting Now Know ye that for divers good causes and Valuable Considerations I do give grant and confirm unto my Daughter Elizabeth Rust five Negroes, Kate, Sarah, William Sharper, Hannah, & George, to her and the heirs Lawfully begotten of her body to the only proper use and behoof of her the said Elizabeth Rust And I the s^d George Rust do Covenant promise and agree to give grant and confirm unto my said Daughter Elizabeth Rust the afores^d five Negroes (again naming them) freely and clearly To have hold use Occupy possess and Enjoy forever without any let hindrance or Interruption of any person or persons Claiming or to Claim by from or under me my heirs or assigns. In Witness whereof (etc.)



Signature of George Rust of Westmoreland County, Va. (father-in-law of Capt. George Rust of Loudoun County, Va.) on appraisal of estate of Richard Lowe, deceased, dated March 5, 1783. The signature of this George Rust appears on many original documents in Westmoreland County, Va. clerk's office, at Montross, Va.

Admitted to record on the oath of witnesses, November 30, 1773, James Davenport C W C (Clerk Westmoreland County).

³ Know all men by these presents that I Elizabeth Dunbar of the Parish of Cople & County of Westmoreland, for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which I have and bear to & for the better maintainance of my Beloved sister Sally Rust the daughter of my father by his last wife—do grant give alien and confirm unto the afresaid Sally Rust Infant and her heirs & assigns forever a negroe girl by name Bet, about nine years of age and now in the possession of my Fathers Estate which negroe and her Increase I do warrant and defend forever against the claim of my heirs & assigns, & against all and every other person or persons whatsoever unto the only use & behalf of s^d. Sally Rust her heirs & assigns forever In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this fourteenth day

Children (see under 421—George Rust).

By second wife.

445—SAMUEL, *b*, 1777, or earlier, *d*. without issue, under the care of 421—Captain George Rust from 1800 to 1817, to whom in 1805, he gave power of attorney to sell land in Westmoreland County, which he had inherited from his father, and in 1812, he and his brother, 446—George, sold this land. Abraham Garner gave a negro to him on November 8, 1781, and in 1788, he received a deed of gift from his aunt,

of October One Thousand seven hundred & eighty six in the eleventh year of the Commonwealth.

Her
Elizabeth x Dunbar (L S)
Mark

Signed sealed & delivered In the Presence of
George Garner
Winefred Cox Rust
Litita Garner
Nancy Blackwell
James Rust

Know all men by these presents that I Elizabeth Dunbar of the Parish of Westmoreland for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which I bear and for the better maintainance of my two brothers George Rust Edward Rust & sister Sarah Rust the childring of my Deceased Father by his last wife do grant give alien & confirm unto the aforesaid George Rust Edward Rust & Sarah Rust & there heirs & assigns for ever to be equally divided amongst them, all my right title and interest and claim of all and every part of my fathers Estate which he held in possession and not given before by deed or conveyance and not as yett divided and which said estate as not yet conveyed that may or doth belong to me as being one of the heirs to my fathers Estate who departed this life without making a Will I do warrent & for ever defend the above mentioned Estate against me my Heirs & assigns for ever unto the only proper use of the above said George Rust Edward Rust & Sarah Rust & there heirs & assigns—

In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand & seal this seventeenth day October 1786.

Her
Elizabeth x Dunbar (L. S)
Mark

Signed sealed & delivered In the Presence of
George Garner
James Rust
Lettita Garner
Winifred Cox Rust

—*Inventories, Accounts, etc. v. 6, p. 528, Westmoreland County.*

Nancy Blackwell, and in 1791, he chose George Garner as his guardian.

446—GEORGE, *d.* before 1820 without issue. In 1786, he received deed of gift from his half-sister, 444—Elizabeth, and in 1788, a deed of gift from his aunt, Nancy Blackwell, and in 1891, chose George Garner as his guardian.

447—EDWARD, *d.* before 1820 without issue. In 1786 and 1788, he received deeds of gift from his half-sister, 444—Elizabeth, and from his aunt, Nancy Blackwell, and chose George Garner as his guardian in 1794.

448—SARAH (Sally) *m.* Ellis Hudnall, and was living in 1822. In 1786 and in 1788, she received deeds of gift from her half-sister, 444—Elizabeth, and from her aunt, Nancy Blackwell. In 1791, she chose George Garner as guardian, and in 1801, she chose Thomas D. Downing as guardian. Westmoreland County "Court Papers 1826" contain a file concerning an action brought by William M. Walker vs. Ellis Hudnall, et al. It appears that on November 7, 1820, Walker entered into a contract with Hudnall, whereby Hudnall transferred to Walker

all his right title and interest in and to whatever ballance may be recovered against the estate of George Garner dec^{d.} for the benefit of said Hudnall in right of his wife, for and on account of the Guardianship of the said George Garner of his said wife who was Sally Rust orphan of George Rust dec^{d.}, as well as whatever balance might be found due on the settlement of the said George Garner's adm^{n.} account on the Estate of the said George Rust dec^{d.} as well as the Estate of the said George's wife,

Walker agreeing to pay Hudnall \$1108.84 in bonds to be signed by him (Walker).

Walker's bill of complaint, sworn to in court, August 27, 1822, states that when he entered into this contract with Hudnall

the said Hudnall did represent to your Orator that his wife who was Sally Rust and whose interests were bargained for, was the only surviving child of George Rust dec^{d.}, and who inherited all the interest of her brother Samuel Rust in the subject matter of the said contract, whom the said Hudnall represented to your Orator was then not living; which false and fraudulent representations of said Hudnall was the inducement with your Orator to enter into said contract. Now your orator represents that he has lately

understood and believes and so expressly charges that the said Samuel Rust is still living,

and further that Hudnall knew at the time of the making of said contract that Samuel was then living; and having contracted and paid for

for the joint interest of herself (Sally Rust) and her brother Samuel derived through her,

Walker brings this action against Hudnall and several other men to whom Hudnall had assigned bonds for the payment of money on this contract, and to prevent Hudnall from collecting further on such bonds.

Some thirty years after the death of 323—George Rust, the administration and guardianship accounts of George Garner with the estate and orphans of 323—George Rust was returned into court and ordered to lie for one month for exceptions and none being filed, same was ordered recorded. In these accounts, 448—Sally (Rust) Hudnall and her brother, 445—Samuel, are referred to as the only surviving children of 323—George Rust entitled to share in his estate. These proceedings would indicate that by that time, 1826, others had died without issue.—*Court Orders, April 26, 1826, Westmoreland County.*

On motion of 421—George Rust of Loudoun County, it was ordered that Squire Richard Lee be added to the gentlemen formerly appointed to settle the guardianship accounts of 323—George Rust with his ward daughter, 444—Elizabeth Rust, and a report of such settlement was made to the court on January 28, 1793, which appears to have been after the death of 323—George Rust.—*Court Orders, March 27, 1793, Westmoreland County. Lee of Virginia, p. 287.*

323—GEORGE RUST was a witness to the will of Richard Partridge, April 4, 1750, and was witness to deeds in 1755, 1764, and 1770, to or from Robert Middleton.

There were tax questions then as now. We find Hannah Rust, widow of 323—George Rust claiming in 1785 that she was overcharged seven tithables. In November 1788, she makes a deed of gift to her sister, Nancy Blackwell, and on January 26, 1791, she is plaintiff in a lawsuit.

An interesting side light on the times is discovered in the handling of the estate of Joseph Blackwell, father of Hannah (Blackwell) Rust. The estate was divided and inheritors took their respective parts. The negro slaves were divided into two lots: (1) nineteen of the value of £694-0-0, called "The Orphan's Negroes," and (2) ten negroes of the value of £345-0-0.

It would appear that Joseph Blackwell left three children, Hannah, Ellen, and Nancy, and that the sisters of Hannah (Rust) were at this time minors. In the "Division of Houses and Orchards," it was ordered:

"Mr. Rust to have the Dwelling House, the Kitchen, the Dairy, the Meat House, Stable and one of the Hen Houses, the Orphans to have all the other Houses on the Land of the said Mr. Blackwell. Mr. Rust to have the Peach Orchard and old appletrees adjoining the River the Orphans to have the other Peach orchard and the young apple orchard."

Further items were stock, furniture, etc., the division being made by John Edmonds, William Eskridge, and John B. Webb, and return was made to the court on October 11, 1779.—*Court Orders, January 9, 1775, Westmoreland County.*

327

SARAH RUST—207 exact date of birth and death unknown, married in Westmoreland County, Virginia, before July 11, 1751, (1) Alvin Claytor, who died before September 30, 1755, when inventory of his estate was taken in Westmoreland County, son Thomas Claytor, II,¹ of Washington Parish, that

¹ Thomas Claytor, II, whose will, December 27, 1750, was proven September 28, 1756, married before 1730, Ann Mothershead, daughter John and Elizabeth Mothershead, Westmoreland County, Virginia.—*D. & W. vol. 13, p. 38, Westmoreland County.*

His father of same name was a proprietor of a land grant in Washington Parish, Westmoreland County, 1692, and his will July 23, 1718, proven September 18, 1718, married Katherine, whose will June 23, 1720, was proven September 28, 1720.

Thomas Claytor, II, had brother William, who died before his father, and sister, Jane, who married Carter, and sister, Ann, who married Goff.

Alvin Claytor had brothers, John, Thomas, William, and Samuel, and sisters, Elizabeth, and Anne.

county, and Ann (Mothershead) Claytor; married before August 24, 1761, (2) Samuel Walker, King George County, Virginia, who died in 1778. The family removed to Bedford County, Virginia, before 1771.²

Thomas Claytor, II, father of Alvin, was educated at Cambridge, England, (Pembroke College) about 1720.—Mrs. Stannard: *Colonial Virginia*, p. 292.

Ann Mothershead, mother of Alvin Claytor, was daughter of John Mothershead and wife, Elizabeth. His will November 13, 1730, was proven May 26, 1731, Westmoreland County.

An inventory of the estate of Alvin Claytor was made in Westmoreland County, November 22, 1755, and a supplementary inventory was filed September 28, 1756. In the accounts of the estate in Westmoreland County, May 25, 1762, there appears the item: "1756— to funeral expenses" and "By crop of tobacco made the year he died". In the same court on August 24, 1761, certain money and slaves were allotted to Samuel Walker in right of his wife's dower in the said Claytor's personal estate—one-third, with two-thirds to Alvin Claytor's children.

An inventory of the estate of Alvin Claytor was taken in Bedford County, by Humphrey Pope, Laws. Buttler, and Humphrey Quisenbury and returned as amounting to £154-19-3.—*I. & A. Book 3*, p. 66, *Bedford County*.

The Bedford County Court on October 23, 1775, appointed Richard Stith, *gent.* Henry Terrill, and George Caldwell to state and settle accounts between Samuel Walker and the orphans of Alvin Claytor, and to return an account thereof to the court. Presumably, these children of Alvin Claytor, Samuel and John, had at that time reached their majority.—*Order Book 1774-82*, p. 103, and *Will Book A.*, vol. 1, pp. 269-270—*Bedford County*.

² The will of Samuel Walker, second husband of Sarah (Rust) Claytor, May 9, 1787, proven June 5, 1788, gives names of his children.—*Will Book I*, p. 111, *Campbell County, Virginia*.

Campbell County was formed from Bedford County in 1782, and his home was thereafter in that county.

It has not been conclusively determined whether these children so mentioned in the will of Samuel Walker were children of himself and wife Sarah (Rust-Claytor) Walker, but there is much evidence that such is true. The known duration of the marriage of Samuel Walker and Sarah (Rust-Claytor) Walker, before August 24, 1761 to 1788 is of probative value, as well as the marriage bond of Nancy Walker and Thomas Moore, January 9, 1788, upon which John Claytor was surety, it being noted that Samuel Walker, father of Nancy, had given his consent.—*Marriage Bonds, 1788*, p. 45, *Bedford County*.

Children named in the will of Samuel Walker are: Sons: William Walker, Thomas Walker, Charles Walker, and Samuel Walker, deceased, whose wife, Ann. was granted letters of administration on the estate of her husband on September 22, 1777.—*Order Book 1774-82*, p. 135, *Bedford County*.

and daughters: Nancy Walker, who had married Thomas Moore between the date of her father's will and the date of its probate; Elizabeth Walker, and Sarah Walker. The will also mentions his daughter-in-law, Ann Bass, wife of Peter Bass, who was formerly the wife and widow of his son, Samuel Walker, and whose

Children

By first husband, Alvin Claytor.

458—SAMUEL CLAYTOR, *b.* date undetermined, 1815, (1) Ann Rogers; *m.* (2) Mary Eleanor —, as shown by deed made in 1778; *m.* (3) Martha Ann Mitchell, daughter Robert and Mary (Ennes) Mitchell, October 25, 1783. (Bible records and Bedford County, marriage bonds.)

Children

By first wife, Ann Rogers.

579—MARGARET C. (PEGGY) CLAYTOR.

580—SALLIE POPE CLAYTOR, (1) — Lewis; *m.* (2) — Thompson, and lived in Charlotte County, Virginia.

581—THOMAS ROGERS CLAYTOR.

By second wife, Mary Eleanor —.

582—MARY ELEANOR CLAYTOR, *m.* 1815, John Robinson.

By third wife, Martha Ann Mitchell.

583—JOHN CLAYTOR, studied medicine and became a practicing physician, settling first in Orange County, North Carolina; married (1) Elizabeth Holden, daughter Isaac Holden, a miller on Eno River, Orange County, North Carolina; married (2) Bedford County, Virginia, 1829, Frances Rice Mitchell, his first cousin, daughter Rev. James (Father) and Frances (Rice) Mitchell, daughter Rev. David and Mary (Blair) Rice, daughter Rev. Samuel Blair, one of the founders of Princeton University, Princeton, New Jersey.

Children

By first wife.

6-A62—SAMUEL CLAYTOR.

6-A63—SUSAN R. CLAYTOR, *m.* William L. Mays and removed to McCracken County, Kentucky, from whence she and her husband on April 26, 1855, gave power of attorney to Joseph W. Mays to

children by her first husband were: Elizabeth Walker, William Walker, and Richard James Walker.

Sons, Thomas and Charles Walker, were named as executors of the will of Samuel Walker, and made bond in the sum of £3000 with Josias Bullock and John Claytor as sureties.

receive money due them from the estate of Dr. John Claytor, deceased, and Elizabeth Holden of North Carolina.—*Deed Book II, p. 327, Bedford County.*

6—A64—MARTHA CLAYTOR, *m.* May 2, 1843, James T. Bowles, *d.* near Chamblissburg, Virginia.

7-B—a daughter, *m.* Joseph Harris.

7-B—SUSAN BOWLES, became the second wife of Joseph Harris.

7-B—JOHN (JACK) BOWLES, *m.* Ann Preas.

7-B—THOMAS BOWLES.

6—A65—HARRIETT CLAYTOR, lived in Pittsylvania County, Virginia, *d.* unmarried.

Dr. John Claytor bought in 1840, the farm of Samuel K. Mays, near Chamblissburg, Bedford County, upon which he spent the remainder of his life, practising his profession there until his death.

584—FRANCES G. CLAYTOR.

585—ROBERT MITCHELL CLAYTOR.

586—SAMUEL SMITH CLAYTOR.

587—ELIZABETH R. CLAYTOR, *b.* 1796, *m.* 1816, Wiley B. Jones.

588—JAMES E. CLAYTOR.

589—HARVEY CLAYTOR, *b.* 1800, *d.* Franklin County, Virginia, *m.* September 24, 1830, Adeline Walker.

Children

6-B5—EDWIN CLAYTOR, *m.* — Bowling. No children.

6-B6—FLETCHER CLAYTOR.

6-B7—MAMIE CLAYTOR.

590—WILLIAM P. CLAYTOR, *b.* 1802, *m.* 1827, Martha N. Robinson, daughter James and Nancy Robinson, and removed to Tazewell County, Virginia.

591—MARTHA (PATSY) CLAYTOR, *b.* 1804, *m.* June 7, 1825, Christopher Preston.

592—ALVIN CLAYTOR, II, *b.* 1806, *m.* (1) Harriett —; *m.* (2) Locky Leftwich, daughter James Leftwich.

Samuel Claytor, eldest son of Alvin and Sarah (Rust) Claytor, first appears in the records of Bedford County in 1771, when for £40 he bought 454 acres of land on both sides of Hatt Creek.—*Deed Book D.*, p. 149, *Bedford County*.

Presumably he was married about that time as the marriage bond of his daughter, Margaret C. (Peggy) filed in the county in 1791 states that she is of age. Oscar K. Lyle in his *Lyle Family*, (1912) gives the name of the first wife of Samuel Claytor as Ann Rogers from data furnished by members of the Claytor family then living. This coupled with the name of his eldest son, Thomas Rogers Claytor, would seem to be conclusive.

The 454 acres of land above mentioned was conveyed on March 23, 1778, to John Claytor, probably his brother, for £130, and the deed is signed by Samuel Claytor and his wife, Mary Eleanor, whence it appears she was his second wife, maiden name undetermined.—*Deed Book F.*, p. 36, *Bedford County*.

Samuel Claytor acquired much other property in lands.—*Deed Book F.*, p. 41, *Deed Book G.*, p. 550, *Deed Book H.*, p. 111. *Deed Book M.*, p. 722, 799.

He was likewise interested in lands in Kentucky, as is disclosed by power of attorney to Andrew Rodgers, March 25, 1793, authorizing him to convey lands to the heirs of John Shaw, and to William Kennedy in such amount as he (Kennedy) may be entitled for making location of 1000 acres in Kentucky.—*Deed Book I.*, p. 184, *Bedford County*.

Later, September 22, 1800, he appointed his son, Thomas Claytor, his agent with power of attorney to sell all lands in Kentucky.—*Deed Book K.*, p. 261, *Bedford County*.

On September 19, 1811, he and his wife, Marcha, for love and affection convey to son, Thomas R. (Rogers) Claytor, 240 acres on both sides of Oak Mountain branch. This discloses a third wife.—*Deed Book M.*, p. 626, *Bedford County*.

The inventory of the estate of Captain Samuel Claytor, dated August 15, 1815, signed by Sam Reed, Moses Fuqua, and Thomas Andrews, was recorded September 23, 1828. The total value of the estate is shown to be £2607-25-3. Among the listed items are 19 negroes, valued at £1860, Bibles, Homer's *Illiad*, Hutchinson's *Xenophon*, Greek Lexi-

con, Greek Testament, Greek grammar, Blair's Lectures, Murry's grammar, Newton's Hymns, Domestic medicine, Johnston's dictionary, and other books, and many items of furniture.—*Will Book E.*, p. 361.

The allotment of his real estate and slaves wherein his widow, Martha, and heirs are mentioned, was accomplished on January 1, 1816.—*Will Book D.*, p. 326.

The final account of his administrators, Thomas R. (Rogers) Claytor, and Michael Graham, appears to have been made on July 1, 1822.—*Will Book E.*, p. 371.

The widow of Samuel Claytor, Martha Ann, later married Thomas Pullen, Rev. James Mitchell officiating,³ of which there appears to be two records, one gives the date as March 27, 1821, the other March 29, 1822.

459—JOHN CLAYTOR, born about 1754, Westmoreland County, Virginia, married January 12, 1792, Charlotte Leftwich, died before 1815, daughter Thomas and Bethenia (Ellis) Leftwich, his second wife,⁴ daughter Charles and Susannah (Harding) Ellis of Amherst County, Virginia.

Children

593—JAMES LEFTWICH CLAYTOR, *d.* 1878, was a tobacconist, and partner with General John Holmes Smith, Lynchburg, Virginia, *m.* Pauline Smith, daughter Samuel and Sallie (Ward) Smith, Bedford County, Virginia.

Children

6-B8—ANNAH BOWKER CLAYTOR, *m.* John Montgomery, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

³ Rev. James Mitchell was brother of Major Samuel Mitchell, who was husband of Margaret C. (Peggy) (Claytor) Mitchell, q.v., and died at her home February 27, 1841, past 94 years of age. His ministry had extended over a wide field for almost, or quite a half century. Three of his sons-in-law and a grandson were Presbyterian ministers. For an extended and interesting account of his life, see: Foote's *Sketches of Virginia*.

⁴ Colonel Thomas Leftwich lived at "Mt. Airy," near Leesville, Virginia, and is buried in family burying ground. He was married three times and had nineteen children. Charlotte, the wife of John Claytor, was his fourth child, and of the second marriage. Her brother, James Leftwich, who died unmarried, by his will September 7, 1822, recorded in Lynchburg, Virginia, left his property to the children of his deceased sister, Charlotte.

Children

7-C12—OCTAVIA MONTGOMERY, *d.* unmarried, age 27.

7-C13—JAMES CLAYTOR MONTGOMERY, *d.* age 21.

7-C14—PAULINE OCTAVIA MONTGOMERY, *d.* October 1892, unmarried.

594—JOHN P. CLAYTOR, removed to Lewis County, Missouri.

595—SAMUEL LEFTWICH CLAYTOR, *b.* October 6, 1794, *d.* September 15, 1831, *m.* March 17, 1823, Rosanna Eliza Murrell, *b.* July 18, 1798, *d.* October 16, 1867, daughter John Murrell, died June 3, 1812, Lynchburg, Virginia, aged 76.

Children

6-B9—ELIZABETH CHARLOTTE CLAYTOR, *b.* January 17, 1824, *d.* September 22, 1831.

6-B10—MARY ROSANNA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1826, *d.* April 7, 1887, *m.* Lt. Col. Edward J. Steptoe, U. S. Army, *b.* November 7, 1815, Bedford County, *d.* April 1, 1865, Lynchburg, Virginia. Their home yet stands (1940) at 523 Federal Street, Lynchburg, Virginia.

Child

7-C15—ROSANNA ELIZA STEPTOE, *b.* April 29, 1861, *d.* September 1, same year.

6-B11—JOHN MURRELL CLAYTOR, *b.* May 23, 1828, *d.* July 31, 1849.

6-B12—SAMUEL CLAYTOR, *b.* September 24, 1830, *d.* September 7, 1845. Samuel Leftwich Claytor was a member of the general convention for the revision of the State constitution, 1830, representing the 20th district, composed of Campbell, Buckingham, and Bedford Counties. He was a member of the convention committee on Executive Departments, and responded to every roll call. His home on corner

Eight and Church Streets has been removed to Riverside Park, Lynchburg, Virginia, restored, and is now the property of Lynchburg Historical Society, and is now known as the Miller-Claytor House. Portraits of Samuel Leftwich Claytor and his wife are on its walls.

596—SALLY POPE CLAYTOR, *d.* unmarried October 1878, buried in same plot, section U, lot 90, with her brother, James Leftwich Claytor, and her g-niece, Pauline Octavia Montgomery. Her will January 24, 1875, proven November 1, 1878, names as legatees, her neice Anna B. Montgomery and children.—*Will Book G. p. 130, Lynchburg, Virginia.*

328

BENEDICT RUST—207 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, October 25, 1743, died September 18, 1829, Frederick County, Virginia; married March 24, 1766, Jane (?) Middleton, born February 26, 1751, died September 3, 1832, daughter Robert Middleton. See below, and also footnote under 323.

460—JOHN, *b.* February 8, 1769, "Rock Hill," Warren County, Virginia, *d.* April 17, 1851; *m.* August 12, 1797, Elizabeth Marshall, Marshall Hall, Maryland, *b.* September 18, 1779, March 27, 1852, daughter William, *d.* June 10, 1810, and Elizabeth, *d.* February 16, 1823, Marshall.

JOHN RUST served in the war of 1812 as a member of Captain Daniel Matthew's Company of Riflemen, McDowell's Flying Camp, 4th Regiment, Virginia militia, to September 28, 1813, and as a private in company of infantry, same regiment, from September 29, 1813, to January 10, 1814.

He owned a beautiful brick manor house on the Shenandoah River in Warren County, Virginia, and for many years was judge of the county court of that county, and was senior Justice of the Peace.

Children

597—COMFORT M.

598—MARSHALL WOODCOCK.

599—MARTHA ELIZABETH, *b.* April 12, 1808, *d.* September 29, 1825, *m.* January 16, 1823, Daniel Sowers.

Child

6-B22—EMILY MARTHA SOWERS, *b.* January 29, 1824, *d.* June 16, 1843.

5-A0—DR. JOHN BUSHROD.

5-A1—ANN SUSAN.

5-A2—CHARLES BUCKNER CARROLL.

5-A3—SARAH JANE, *b.* June 15, 1820, *d.* March 25, 1841, *m.* January 5, 1839, Edmond S. Broadus.

Child

6-B48—JOHN W. BROADUS, *b.* February 10, 1841.

461—GEORGE, *m.* August 19, 1815, Martha Marshall, daughter William Marshall, and sister of wife of 460—John Rust.

462—LETTICE, *m.* David Henning.

463—MATTHEW, served in the war of 1812, as an ensign in Captain James B. Sowers company of riflemen, 51st Regiment, Frederick County, Virginia; with McDowell's Flying Camp; and from September 29, 1813, to January 10, 1814, in the 4th Regiment, Virginia militia, *m.* —, *d.* about 1848.

Child

5-A4—BENEDICT, said to have gone west, and of whom there is no further available information.

464—MARY, *d.* unmarried.

465—HENRETTY, *d.* unmarried.

466—MARSHALL, *b.* and *d.* dates undetermined, *m.* —. His will is recorded in Frederick County, Virginia, 460—John Rust, executor.—*Will Book 15, p. 473, Frederick County.*

Inventory of personal estate filed by 460—John Rust, \$1,219.95, December 24, 1829.—*Probate vol. 15, p. 472, Frederick County.*

His children are not named in the account with them, filed May 2, 1842, by 460—John Rust, their guardian.—*Probate vol. 21, p. 81, Frederick County.*

467—BENEDICT, *b.* January 28, 1773, *d.* 1826 or 1827, inventory of his estate taken February 6, 1827; *m.* about January 4, (bond) 1797, Elizabeth Middleton, *b.* January 17, 1773.

Children

5-A5—JOHN C., *b.* February 26, 1798, *m.* Elizabeth B. —, *b.* September 29, 1804.

Children

6-B49—ARTIMATES, *b.* February 19, 1824.

6-B50—ROBERT N.

6-B51—SARAH M., *b.* December 18, 1828.

6-B52—THOMAS BENEDICT, *b.* April 10, 1831.

6-B53—JOHN MIDDLETON, *b.* April 15, 1834.

6-B54—PATRICK H., *b.* July 15, 1837.

6-B55—HATTIE M., *b.* August 31, 1838.

6-B56—MARY E., *b.* October 8, 1841.

6-B57—MARGENA, *b.* March 30, 1847.

5-A6—ROBERT N., *b.* October 24, 1801, date of death, and information with respect to marriage unavailable.

Children

6-B58—ROBERT N. II.

6-B59—SARAH.

5-A7—ARTIMISHIA, *b.* March 27, 1802.

5-A8—PAMELIA, *b.* April 14, 1808.

5-A9—ELIZABETH, *b.* November 1, 1811.

467—BENEDICT RUST and Eliz., his wife, of Frederick County, Virginia, on October 24, 1799, for £54 convey land in Rugged Point Neck adj. Robt. Carter, Esq., Geo. Garner, Jno. Middleton, John Crabb, Sr. to Samuel Beale, Jr. of Westmoreland County.—*D. & W. vol. XX, p. 249, Westmoreland County.*

By the will of his aunt, 329—Frances Woodcock Rust, a portion of her estate was willed to “Robert Rust, son of my nephew Benedict, Jr.”—*Will Book 10, p. 112, Frederick County.*

Letters of administration on the estate of 467—Benedict Rust were issued to his brother, 460—John Rust.—*Will Book 17, p. 76, Frederick County.*

468—ELIZABETH, *b.* and *d.* date undetermined, *m.* 522—Peter Rust, date undetermined, *d.* 1836. For children, see under 522—Peter Rust.

469—PETER C., no available information.

470—JANE MIDDLETON, *b.* 1783, *d.* 1854, *m.* 1806, William Brown, *b.* 1786, *d.* 1862.

Children

5-A10—JULIA BROWN, *m.* — Campbell.

5-A11—SARAH BROWN, *m.* — Miller.

5-A12—EMILY BROWN, *m.* — Maynes.

5-A13—DAVID BENEDICT BROWN, *m.* Cynthia Crook.

5-A14—FRANCES ELIZABETH BROWN, *m.* Franklin Keyes Peck.

471—JEREMIAH, removed to Kentucky in 1834.—*Un-indexed Court Minutes, Frederick County.*

The will of John Crabb, 1775, names "daughter, Jane Middleton Rust," but her exact relationship, whether daughter, or step-daughter, is undetermined.

328—Benedict Rust under the will of his father inherited land at the death of his mother. On May 25, 1762, he chose Robert Middleton, half-brother by his mother's previous marriage, as his guardian. He served as deputy sheriff of Frederick County, Virginia, in 1790, and again in 1809. He was a man of note and standing.

His first record appearance, September 6, 1785, in Frederick County, Virginia, is a deed for 196 acres of land, near Greenway Court, White Post, now Clarke County, Virginia, formed in 1836. *Deed Book 21, p. 64.* This was part of a tract of 50,012 acres granted by Lord Fairfax to George Carter, a portion of which was sold to George Washington and Colonel Fielding Lewis (his brother-in-law) and 196 acres of their purchase was sold to Curry on August 3, 1779 and by Curry sold the same year to Robert Dunlap, who sold it to Benedict Rust for £400 current money of Virginia and the further quit-rent, "yielding and paying therefor the rent of one pepper corn on each Lady Day if same shall be demanded."

Failing health and strength caused the appointment of a committee to manage the estate of 328-Benedict Rust, as noted by the following court order:

It appearing to the Court upon report of John B. Tilden, George Lynn and David Meade, Gentlemen, Justices of this County that Benedict Rust is incapable of managing his estate (aged 83 years). It is ordered that James H. Sowers be

appointed a Committee to take the management of the estate of Benedict Rust. Whereupon the said James H. Sowers appeared and entered into bond, with security, conditioned as the law directs.—*Minute Book for the County Court, 1822-26, p. 320. Frederick County.*

The inventory of his estate showing personal property, \$1,168.76 was returned February 6, 1827, by the committee.—*Will Book 13, p. 365, Frederick County.*

On September 28, 1827, 460—John Rust, filed report as administrator of his father's estate, which report included 11 yards fine cambric for winding sheet, \$5.16, and coffin, \$12.00.

Among other items in this account is the following: "to your part of bringing negroes from Westmoreland County, \$83.00."—*Book 15, p. 474, Frederick County.*

On November 7, 1731, John Rust buys 4/11 interest of sisters Lettice, Mary and Henretty and brother Matthew, in the 196 acres described as the home plantation of Benedict Rust, Sr., deceased. David Henning, husband of Lettice, and Margaret, the wife of Matthew join in the deed. The others are described as spinsters.—*Deed Book 61, p. 288. See also, Will Book 10, p. 112, and a chancery suit in 1830, Frederick County.*

It is from these records that the names of the children of 328—Benedict Rust are obtained, and while there is no certain information available as to the order of their birth, it seems likely that such is as presented.

337

JEREMIAH RUST—209 was born in Bedford, now Campbell County, Virginia. His will, February 22, codicil, May 24, 1787, was proven June 7, 1787; married Mary —.

Children

476—GEORGE, known only to have been oldest son.

477—PETER.

478—DAVID, whose father prior to making his will gave him land. He is known to have been a Revolutionary soldier, and to have removed to Burke County, afterwards to Mc-

Dowell County, North Carolina. Meagre family tradition is that he had a son, Micaga, who was a physician, and is reputed to have *d.* in Indianapolis, Indiana, leaving sons, Dr. Jason Rust, Dr. David Rust, and perhaps other children.

479—ENOS, who received £130 as his share of the estate of his father before the latter's death, and who removed to Burke County, North Carolina, prior to 1790.

480—REBECCA, *m.* by 1787, — Lucas.

481—ISAAC, who removed to Burke County, North Carolina, about 1790.

482—ENOCH, *m.* Esther Kinley, and removed to Burke County, North Carolina, thence to Goose Creek, Tennessee, later to Texas.

483—SARAH, of whom there is no available information.

484—ELIZABETH, maybe she who *m.* July 3, 1793, Lewis Chastain.—*Virginia Marriages*, p. 97.

485—ANNE, of whom there is no available information.

486—JEREMIAH, II, who removed to Burke County, North Carolina.

337—JEREMIAH RUST donated twenty-five acres of land for the county seat which was named Rustburg, Virginia, in his honor.

His will, omitting customary hortatory clauses (*Deeds & Wills*, v— p— *Campbell County, Virginia*), follows:

First, I give to my loving wife Mary all my goods and chatals that is on my plantation for her own use in raising my younger children on.

Secondly, I leave her an equell part of the riseing sail of my Land to her and her heirs forever.

Thirdly I have given to my Eldest son George Rust fifty pounds cash.

Fourthly, I have given to my son Peter Rust fifty pounds to his liking.

Fifthly, I have given to my son David Rust a certain tract of Land lying between Green Creek and Molys Creek bounded as folloeth Begining at Molys Creek at Samuel Martins corner thence south ward to Green Creek of Old ford thence up Green Creek to Campbells line thence along Campbells line to Sherrors corner thence along Sherrors line to Georges corner thence along his line eastward to Adamses corner thence along his line the same corce to Adamses Large corner maple on the Town Branch thence down the said branch to the first Station to him and his heirs forever.

Sixtly, I have given my son Enos Rust one Hundred and Thirty pounds his shair.

Seventhly, I give my Tract of Land on Meadow Creek or the value thereof likewise another Tract of Land lying on the North side of Molys Creek joyning the Town Land and likewise a peace of Land below Davids loer line to John Adames uper line the said before mentioned Lands I leave to be sold to best adveantige the money a riseing from such sail after paying my wordly Debts to be Divided into fifty pounds between Rebacah Lucus and Isaac Rust and Enoch Rust and Sarah Rust and Elisabeth Rust and Anne Rust and Jeremiah Rust my younger son and I likewise give a childs part which I call fifty pounds to my loving wife Mary Rust out of the aforesaid sail provided that the aforesaid Land at the sail sells for aney quanty more then for fifty pounds for each of the last mentioned persons in Will the overplush of money arising frum such sail shall be equely divided amongst Mary Rust my wife and her childring below named George Rust, Peter Rust, Rebecca Lucus Isaach Rust Enoch Rust Sarah Rust Elisebeth Rust Ann Rust and Jeremiah Rust my younger son, as witness my hand.

Jeremiah Rust

John Bryan Junr.

John Bryan Senr. James Sherror John Adams.

I further leave George and Peter Rust my Two oldest sons with my wife Mary Rust to be my true and faithfull executors as witness my hand the day and year first above written.

Jeremiah Rust

John Bryan Junr.

John Bryan Senr. James Sharror John Adams.

I acknowledge this following to be my last Will and the meaning is this that Whereas my son Peter lives at so great a distance from this place and it would be injurious to his business at his own home I do therefore free him from acting as one of my executors and appoint my worthy neighbour John Venable in conjunction with my wife Mary and my son Geo. to be my true and lawfull executor as witness my hand this Twenty-fourth day of May One Thousand Seven Hundred and Eighty Seven.

Jeremiah Rust

John Bryan Senr.

John Bryan Junr. Geo. McCrimmon.

402

SAMUEL RUST—301 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, date undetermined; died Fauquier County, Virginia; married Mary Lee Bailey, Westmoreland County, Virginia, born there, died Kanawha County, West Virginia. He and his wife are buried in Rust Cemetery, near Poca, West Virginia.

Children

500—SAMUEL, *d.* unmarried.

501—JOHN, *d.* Jefferson County, Kentucky, 1840, *m.* Mollie McClanahan, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, 1786, *d.* Louisville, Kentucky, 1856, *dau.* James and Letitia McClanahan.

Children

600—SALLIE, *m.* — Thomas.

601—JAMES BAILEY.

602—SAMUEL YOUNG.

603—THOMAS McCLANAHAN.

604—HARRIET, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, 1803, living (1886), 524 First Street, Louisville, Kentucky; *m.* 1840, Louisville, Kentucky, Richard G. St. John, *b.* 1806, King and Queen County, Virginia, *d.* 1852. No children.

605—AMANDA.

606—MARY ANN, *m.* Rev. B. S. Burkhead. Last known residence, Mercord Falls, Colorado.

607—NANNIE.

608—JOHN.

609—BENJAMIN SINGLETON.

502—BENJAMIN, *m.* — Thomas.

503—JAMES BAILEY.

504—AGNES, *m.* — Taylor.

505—HARRIET.

506—SARAH, *m.* Girard McClanahan.

507—HANNAH, *m.* William Talbott.

508—ELIZABETH, *m.* Thomas Massie, or Massey.

509—MARY, *m.* Micajah Daniel.

510—LUCINDA, *m.* Isham Bailey.

402—SAMUEL RUST and 404—John Rust were sued by their half-brother, 406—Peter Rust, on June 1, 1790, concerning the manner in which the estate of their father, 301—John Rust had been administered, reciting that in 1776, their father died intestate in Fauquier County, Virginia, leaving Samuel, Benjamin, and John Rust, and Hannah Bowley, then the wife of John Bowley, since deceased, his children by one venter (venture), all of age; and Peter, Jeremiah, George, Matthew and William Rust, of whom the latter died without issue, his children by a second venter; and

Elizabeth, Sarah, Nancy and Thomas Rust, his children by a third venter, all infants; and Elizabeth Rust, his widow, who administered his estate, and since married to ——. A deposition in the case gives her then name as Saggs.—*Rust v. Rust, Frederick County, Virginia, Court records, vol. 11, p. 62.*

403

CAPTAIN BENJAMIN RUST—301 of “Elmwood,” near Upperville, Fauquier County, Virginia, was born 1749, died June 21, 1834; married Hannah Philippa Lee (Bailey), born 1757, died July, 1824, buried in family vault at “Elmwood.”

Children

511—JAMES, *b.* April 3, 1781, Fauquier County, Virginia, *d.* September 17, 1858, *m.* May 3, 1812, 544—Sarah Rust, *b.* January 7, 1790, *d.* August 1, 1865, buried near Upperville, Virginia, dau. 421—Captain George and 444—Elizabeth Rust.

Children

630—RICHARD H., *b.* January 31, 1814, *d.* November 19, 1889, Luray, Virginia, *m.* March 5, 1840, Jane Ashby.

Child

751—ASHBY.

631—FLEETWOOD G.

632—HANNAH E., *b.* March 18, 1817, *d.* November 4, 1902, *m.* June 5, 1938, Richard R. Carter, son Jonathan and Elizabeth (Rust) Carter.

Child

756—FRANK RUTLEDGE CARTER, *b.* 1843, *d.* 1927, unmarried.

633—SARAH ANN, *b.* January 19, 1820, *d.* June 20, 1896, unmarried.

634—EMILY, *b.* September 10, 1821, *d.* unmarried.

635—JAMES B., *b.* February 25, 1823, *d.* February 11, 1857, unmarried.



“ELMWOOD”

Home of 403—Captain Benjamin Rust. Located near Upperville, Virginia, 1.6 mile southeast of intersection of United States highway 50 and secondary highway 619. Photograph made June 23, 1940.

PLATE IV



"AVOCA"

Built in 1830 by 511—James Rust. Located about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile southwest of Paris, Virginia, on secondary highway 671 from Paris to Delaplane, Virginia. Brick, stuccoed with white plaster.



"AVOCA"

Another view. Photographs made by Ellsworth Marshall Rust,
June 23, 1940

PLATE V



A RUST CEMETERY

Located about 3 miles west of "Green Level" and 1 mile north of intersection of United States highways 50 and 619 near Upperville, Virginia. Burial place of 302—William Rust, 546—Dr. Bushrod Rust, and his wife, Margaret (Carr) Rust, 444—Elizabeth Rust, wife of 421—Captain George Rust. Among other members of family of Rust name buried here are: Alfred (1859), Maria C. (1862), Troylus M. (1852), Joseph Carr (1856) 6-A6—Julia Anne (1847), Sallie (1865), James (1858), James B. (1857) 6-A7—Amanda (1849), J. William (1864), 631—Fleet G. (1860). Among other names here are: Lucy Campbell (1848), Jane Singleton (1844), Sarah Thompson (1842), A. M. Carr (1857), Emily Carr (1847), Daniel Thomas (1848) and Mary A. his wife (1858).

PLATE Va



A Rust Cemetery. Another view



“ELMWOOD”

Family cemetery, located about $\frac{1}{2}$ mile southwest of house, which is 1.6 miles from intersection of United States highways 50 and 619. Burial place enclosed by dry masonry wall, 50 by 75 feet; contains the graves of 403—Captain Benjamin Rust, his wife, Philippa Lee (Bailey) Rust and many members of the Carter family. Photographs made by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, June 23, 1940.

512—JOHN S. (Dr.), *d.* January 27, 1834, unmarried, age 49.

513—BENJAMIN.

514—SARAH, *m.* 1821, Loudoun County, Virginia, Robert Latham, Rev. John L. Dagg officiating.

515—EMMA, *m.* S. Hicks.

Children

644—CATHERINE MAY HICKS.

645—ELIZABETH HICKS, *m.* William Rust, brother of Vincent Redmond Rust, Charleston, West Virginia.

646—ANN MATILDA HICKS, *m.* Vincent Redmond Rust.

647—MARY HICKS, *m.* George Bailey Rust, brother of Vincent R. and William Rust.

648—THOMAS HICKS.

649—BENJAMIN HICKS.

650—STEPHEN HICKS, *d.* unmarried.

651—ISAAC HICKS, *d.* unmarried.

516—ELIZABETH, *b.* June 22, 1785, *d.* October 28, 1862, *m.* Jonathan Carter, *b.* January 10, 1783, *d.* September 12, 1849, son Richard and Agnes (Rutledge) Carter, said to be a niece of Governor Richard Rutledge of South Carolina.

Children

652—RICHARD R. CARTER, *m.* 632—Hannah E. Rust, *dau.*

511—James and 544—Sarah Rust. For children, see under 632.

653—FRANCIS MARION CARTER, *b.* January 25, 1824, *d.* February 17, 1903, *m.* June 12, 1851, Margaret A. Pritchard, *d.* June 5, 1882, at age 53.

Children

777—JONATHAN CARTER, *b.* March 1852, *d.* June 24, 1887, *m.* (1) September 1, 1874, Emily Yellott; *m.* (2) Pattie Carr.

Children

By first wife.

8-A13—MARGARET ANN CARTER, *b.* June 1875.

8-A14—WILLIAM MAULSBY CARTER, *b.* 1877, *d.* 1933.

8-A15—FRANCIS M. CARTER II, *b.* 1880.

8-A16—EMILY YELLOTT CARTER, *b.* 1882.

By second wife.

8-A17—JOHN CARTER, *b.* November 11, 1887.

778—MARY ELIZABETH CARTER, *b.* October 17, 1853,
d. 1929, *m.* June 25, 1890, Charles Turner.

Children

8-A18—CARTER TURNER, *b.* 1892.

8-A19—FRANCIS TURNER, *b.* July 17, 1893,
m. June 25, 1924, Hattie Pearson.

Children

951—ANN TURNER, *b.* April 6, 1928.

952—ROBENA TURNER, *b.* May 23, 1932.

8-A20—CHARLES LORING TURNER, *b.* 1896.

779—GEORGE ROBERT CARTER, *b.* October 30, 1855,
d. February, 1922, *m.* 1893, Catherine McCoy.

Children

8-A21—GEORGE CARTER, *b.* September, 1894.

8-A22—EXUM CARTER, *b.* September 7, 1899,
m. Paul Powell.

Children

953—HELEN CARTER POWELL.

954—ROBERT POWELL.

8-A23—RUTLEDGE CARTER, *b.* September, 1901.

8-A24—ANN CARTER, *b.* November 12, 1903.

780—WILLIAM HUNTER CARTER, *b.* April 26, 1857,
d. May 2, 1921, unmarried.

781—MARGARET RUTLEDGE CARTER, *b.* April 9, 1858,
d. April 28, 1902, *m.* 1901, Benjamin F. Carter II, son
Benjamin F. and Rebecca (Washington) Carter.
No children.

782—SARAH C. CARTER, *b.* 1860, *d.* 1862.

783—MARION PRITCHARD CARTER, *b.* January 21,
1875, *m.* November 16, 1898, Joshua Fletcher, *b.*
1849, *d.* 1913, son Joshua and Eliza Fletcher.

Children

8-A25—JOSHUA FLETCHER, *b.* December 29,
1890, *m.* April 15, 1936, Helen Norris.

8-A26—ROBERT C. FLETCHER, *b.* July 14, 1902,

m. November 21, 1931, Elizabeth Wise Gibson.
Home: Upperville, Virginia.

Child

955—BETTY CARTER FLETCHER, *b.* January 20, 1933.

654—GEORGE W. CARTER, *m.* Irma Moore McIlhamy.

Children

784—MARY DAISY CARTER.

785—JAMES CARTER.

786—PAUL CARTER.

787—GEORGIE CARTER, *m.* Dr. Edward Carr.

Children

8-A27—WILLIAM CARR.

8-A28—EDWARD CARR.

655—JOHN R. CARTER, *m.* Mariah Smith.

Child

788—CONSTANCE CARTER, *m.* (1) — Oden; *m.* (2) Charles Ritticor.

Children

By first husband.

8-A29—KITTY ODEN.

By second husband.

8-A30—JOHN RITTICOR.

8-A31—ROBERT RITTICOR.

656—ELIZABETH M. CARTER, *m.* Robert Wright, who *m.* (2) — Baker.

Children

789—ELLA WRIGHT, *m.* Henry Brent.

Children

8-A32—ELIZABETH BRENT, *m.* — Slocum.

8-A33—CARTER BRENT.

790—ELIZABETH WRIGHT, *m.* Alexander Negus Breckenridge.

Children

8-A34—BARKLEY BRECKENRIDGE, now deceased.

8-A35—ALEXANDER BRECKENRIDGE, *m.* —
Home: Summerville, West Virginia.

657—BENJAMIN FRANKLIN CARTER, *b.* November 18, 1814, *d.* December 22, 1895, *m.* Rebecca Wright, *b.* December 24, 1815, *d.* November 16, 1896, sister of husband of his sister, 656—Elizabeth M. Carter.

Children

791—BENJAMIN F. CARTER II, *b.* July 1, 1846, *d.* February 14, 1903, *m.* 781—Margaret Rutledge Carter, *b.* April 9, 1848, *d.* April 27, 1902.

792—ROBERTA CARTER, *d.* Hagerstown, Maryland, *m.* James VanLear Finley.

Children

8-A36—SOPHIA FINLEY, *m.* Maj. James Little.

Child

9 —JAMES LITTLE.

8-A37—NANCY FINLEY, *m.* Robert Boyle, a Presbyterian minister.

Child

9 —NANCY BOYLE.

793—KATE E. CARTER, *d.* Loudoun County, Virginia, October 24, 1908.

794—RICHARDETTA CARTER, *d.* Loudoun County, Virginia about 1935.

795—FANNIE CARTER, *d.* Loudoun County, Virginia about 1923, *m.* 7-A0—Clarence Thomas. No children.

796—JOHN WRIGHT CARTER, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, December 12, 1843, *d.* Loudoun County, Virginia, June 26, 1911, *m.* Patty Aylett, Oakland, California, dau. William Dandridge and Elizabeth (Botts) Aylett.

Children

8-A —MAUDE CARTER, deceased.

8-A38—LESLEY RUTLEDGE CARTER. Home: 10 Throckmorton Lane, Mill Valley, California.

PLATE VI



"RUTLEDGE"

Located 1 mile north of route 50 between Aldie and Middleburg, Virginia.
Home of 657—Benjamin Franklin Carter



"RUTLEDGE"

Another view. Photographs made by Ellsworth Marshall Rust,
May 19, 1940

8-A39—FRANK CARTER. Home: 74 Park Lane, Rockville Center, Long Island, New York.

797—ALICE MAY CARTER, *d.* November, 1930, Gaithersburg, Maryland.

798—REBECCA CARTER, *d.* 1940, aged 99 years, Gaithersburg, Maryland.

799—FRANK CARTER, served in Civil War with General Mosby, *d.* Loudoun County, Virginia about 1904, *m.* Margaret A. Carter, dau. Francis and Margaret (Pritchard) Carter. No children.

517—KATHERINE, *m.* Lemuel B. Hutchison.

Children. Information pieced from various sources. Order of birth undetermined.¹

658—THOMAS BENTON HUTCHISON, of Company D. 8th Virginia Regulars, C.S.A., 1861, one of eleven of his company surviving Pickett's charge at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, *d.* Aldie, Virginia, July 5, 1890.

659—LEMUEL LUDWELL HUTCHISON, of Alexandria Riflemen, C.S.A., 1861, killed battle Spottsylvania, May 1864.

660—ANNA M. HUTCHISON, *d.* 1863, *m.* Samuel W. Thomas, Warren County, Virginia, who was afterwards a Colonel, C.S.A., *d.* 1873.

Child

7-A0—CLARENCE THOMAS, student University of Virginia, 1875-6, practiced law at Leesburg, Vir-

¹ Writing under date of May 24, 1940, Ludwell T. Hutchison, Aldie, Virginia, says:

"Lemuel Hutchison who married Katherine Rust was the son of John Hutchison of Prospect Hill, Prince William County, Virginia and was a brother of my great-grandfather, Beverly Hutchison. Lemuel and Katherine (Rust) Hutchison had three sons John Rust, Thomas Benton, Lemuel Ludwell, and one daughter, Ann, who married Samuel W. Thomas and had one son, Clarence Thomas, who married his cousin, Fannie Carter, and died leaving no issue.

"John Rust Hutchison married Laura Brawner and died childless.

"Thomas Benton Hutchison had one son. I think his name was Norman, but whether he married, or is yet living I do not know. Miss Rebecca Carter, who was a neice by marriage, died about a month ago, aged ninety-nine."

ginia, later in real estate in Washington, D. C., *d.* October 16, 1910, *m.* 795—Fannie Carter, *b.* July 24, 1852, *d.* March 30, 1926.

661—CAPTAIN JOHN RUST HUTCHISON, Johnson's Division, C.S.A., lived at Aldie, Loudoun County, Virginia.

518—NANCY, *m.* Uriah Glasscock.

Children

662—MARY ELIZABETH GLASSCOCK, *m.* —.

663—PHILIPPA LEE GLASSCOCK, *m.* — Bowman.

No children.

664—BUSHROD GLASSCOCK, *d.* unmarried.

665—BAILEY GLASSCOCK, *m.* — in Missouri.

666—EMMA ANN GLASSCOCK, *m.* — Tavener.

404

JOHAN RUST—301 was born in Fauquier County, Virginia, died July 24, 1841, Mason County, Kentucky, buried on farm about nine miles from Maysville, Kentucky. He married, presumably in Virginia, Sallie (Sarah) Mason.

Children

519—MASON, *m.* in Kentucky, Nancy Kinkaid. The census of 1840, Mason County, Kentucky, notes that Captain John Rust was residing with Mason Rust. Mason Rust removed to Missouri. The available information with respect to his family is so meager it is carried in footnote.¹

520—SALLIE NANCY,² *d.* Liberty, Missouri, *m.* — Hale.

Child

6 —SARAH HALE, *b.* 1826, *d.* 1877, *m.* — Gibson.

¹According to the best available information Mason Rust had four children: William, Charles G., P. J. and Fannie, died 1876, *m.* Joseph T. Pettigrew, one child, Beverly, born January 15, 1876, married February 11, 1900, Beverly B. Petty, and in 1940 resided at Excelsior Springs, Missouri.

Children of William Rust are said to be living near Allen, Kansas.

Children of Charles G. Rust are said to be Herndon J., Ruby, who married —Denny, and — (Mrs. Wilbur Totten) residing in 1940 in California.

²Information supplied by Mrs. Archibald Barker (Parr) Hunsley.

Children

- 7 —MARY GIBSON, *b.* 1849, *d.* about 1933, *m.* W. R. Massie.

Children

- 8 —SALLY MASSIE, *m.* — Judah. Home: Dekalb, Missouri.
 8 —GUSSIE MASSIE, *m.* — Moore. Home: Kansas City, Missouri.
 8 —ERMINE MASSIE, *m.* Thomas Young. Home: Miami, Oklahoma, where she is librarian public library.
 8 —ELIZABETH EFFIE MASSIE, *b.* Plattsburg, Missouri, April 14, 1873, *m.* Plattsburg, Missouri, William Austin Parr, *b.* January 7, 1867. Home: Plattsburg, Missouri.

Children

- 9 —MARY ESTELLE PARR, *m.* Charles Kirk. Home: 1319 Bellaire, Amarillo, Texas.
 9 —SUE B. PARR, *m.* J. L. Bonner. Home: Lagunillas, Estado Zulia, Venezuela, South America.

Child

- 10 —WILLIAM AUSTIN BONNER, *b.* July 19, 1925.
 9 —ANNIE HARDY PARR, *m.* Bryan Elliott. Home: Stewartsville, Missouri.

Children

- 10 —DOROTHY ANN ELLIOTT, *b.* 1920.
 10 —HELEN ELLIOTT, *b.* 1922.
 10 —BETTY JO ELLIOTT, *b.* 1928.
 10 —MARY SUE ELLIOTT, *b.* 1939.
 9 —WILLIE ERMINE PARR, *b.* Plattsburg, Missouri, June 12, 1903, *m.* Cameron, Missouri, July 31, 1922, Archibald Barker Hunsley. Home: 2110 Jackson, Amarillo, Texas.

Child

10 —MARY ELIZABETH HUNSLEY,
b. August 28, 1923.

9 —GLADYS VIRGINIA PARR, *m.* Hubert Dowell. Home: 423 N. Russell, Pampa, Texas.

Child

10 —PATRICIA JEAN DOWELL, *b.*
April 12, 1936.

9 —DOROTHY PARR, *m.* Kyle Fagin.
Home: Lathrop, Missouri.

8 —GEORGIA MASSIE. Home: Miami, Oklahoma.

8 —NEWTON MASSIE, deceased.

7 —LUTIE GIBSON, *m.* — White. Home:
2424 Pamo Street, San Diego, California.

7 —SUE GIBSON. Home: 2424 Pamo Street,
San Diego, California.

7 —BETTY GIBSON, *d., m.* — Rogers.

Child

8 —ROBERT ROGERS. Home: 2424 Pamo
Street, San Diego, California.

521—NARCISSA RUST—404, *b.* Easter Sunday, April 10, 1810, Mason County, Kentucky, *d.* August 21, 1886, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* May 24, 1827, Robert Dorsey Stockton, *b.* July 9, 1806, Fleming County, Kentucky, *d.* September 11, 1835, son of George, and g-son Richard Stockton, a signer of the Declaration of Independence, being a delegate from New Jersey in the Continental Congress, 1776.

Children

667—JOHN MOREAU STOCKTON.

668—WILLIAM MORGAN STOCKTON, *b.* May 1, 1830, Fleming County, Kentucky, *d.* September 25, 1834.

669—ROBERTA STOCKTON.

John Rust was an ensign, lieutenant, and captain in the Revolutionary War, having been promoted by General George Washing-

ton for distinguished gallantry at the battle of Brandywine, where he was wounded. He wintered with the Continental Army at Valley Forge, and participated in the midnight storming of Trenton, New Jersey, after the historic crossing of the Delaware River, and was a Revolutionary War pensioner.—*Virginia Records, State Library, Richmond, and United States Pension office.*

A plaque marking his grave was unveiled on Easter Sunday, March 24, 1940, by Nancy Rust Barkley, daughter of Frank O. Barkley, under the auspices of the Maysville, Kentucky, Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution.

Captain John Rust was administrator of the estate of Vincent Smith Bailey, Westmoreland County, Virginia, and about that time joined the general migration of many early settlers into Kentucky, he settling on a large land grant near the line now dividing Mason and Fleming Counties, to the left of the Maysville-Fleming road, where he built a large log house, which was destroyed by fire on April 11, 1810, the day after the birth of his youngest child, Narcissa, who was carried to safety by her negro mammy.

406

PETER RUST—301 was born 1762 or 1763, died October 23, 1828; married (1) Mrs. Elizabeth Hickman, widow; married (2) Miss or Mrs. — Middleton; probably, the same Peter Rust, who as widower, on March 12, 1800, married Polly Wischart, as noted by *Augusta County, Virginia, Records, vol. II, p. 458.*

Children

Probably all by his first wife.

522—PETER, II *d.* 1836, *m.* 468—Elizabeth Rust.

Children

670—BENJAMIN Franklin, *b.* 1816, removed to Ohio, as ascertained from un-indexed court minutes, Frederick County, Virginia, said to have *d.* 1873.

671—ELIZABETH, *m.* William Devoe.

523—MARGARET, *m.* — Rust.

Children

672—HAMILTON.

673—BENEDICT F.

674—ALCINDA.

524—ANN (NANCY), whose will was proven March, 1848, Woodford County, Kentucky, *m.* Peter Hurst, whose will was proven September 1846, Woodford County, Kentucky, son James (1744-1829) and Mary (Gunnell) Hurst, *dau.* Henry and Catherine Gunnell of Fairfax County, Virginia.

Children (Data received too late to be key numbered.)

6 —JAMES HURST, *m.* Teny Norwood. No issue.6 —KITTIE HURST, *d.* unmarried.6 —MARSHALL HURST, *m.* Julia Darnes.

Children

7 —SHREWSBURY HURST.

7 —FRANK HURST.

6 —MARGARET KENT HURST, *m.* Henry Ferguson.

Children

7 —MARY HURST FERGUSON, *m.* William Edwards.

7 —LEWIS FERGUSON.

7 —JAMES FERGUSON.

7 —PETER FERGUSON.

7 —KATE FERGUSON.

7 —MILLIE FERGUSON, *m.* Hack Skillman.6 —ANN HURST, *m.* Thomas D. Urmston.6 —BETTIE HURST, *m.* James Alexander.

Child

7 —CHARLES ALEXANDER.

6 —ALFRED HURST, M.D., *m.* 1840, Adele Craig, *dau.* James Craig, *g-dau.* Rev. Joseph Craig.

Children, of whom there were nine, but all *d.* young and unmarried except:

7 —BETTIE HURST, *m.* Charles Nuchols.

Children

8 —ADA NUCHOLS.

- 8 —MINNIE NUCHOLS.
- 8 —JANE NUCHOLS.
- 8 —CHARLES NUCHOLS.
- 8 —FRANCIS NUCHOLS.
- 8 —SAMUEL NUCHOLS.
- 8 —ALFRED NUCHOLS.
- 8 —HORACE NUCHOLS.
- 6 —SALLIE GUNNELL HURST, *m.* Hezekiah Ellis.
Children
 - 7 —JAMES ELLIS, *m.* —.
 - Children
 - 8 —PETER ELLIS.
 - 8 —BETTIE ELLIS, *m.* — McMillen.
 - 8 —JENNIE ELLIS, *m.* — Shelton.
 - 7 —LUCY ELLIS, *m.* September 20, 1838, William Duvall.
Children
 - 8 —LUTE DUVALL, *m.* — Cottingham.
 - 8 —DOLLIE DUVALL.
 - 8 —ALLIE DUVALL.
 - 8 —JOHN DUVALL, never married.
 - 7 —MARRY ELLIS, *m.* August 4, 1838, Richard Shipp. Available information indicates all descendants are deceased.
 - 7 —THOMAS STANHOPE ELLIS, *m.* Julia Hines.
Children
 - 8 —SUE ELLIS, *m.* John A. Higgins.
Child
 - 9 —JULIA HINES HIGGINS.
 - 8 —SALLIE GUNNELL ELLIS.
 - 8 —MOLLIE STANHOPE ELLIS, *m.* — Daniel.
 - 7 —AMANDA ELLIS, *m.* January 28, 1840, Dabney C. Prewitt.
Children
 - 8 —BETTIE PREWITT, *m.* — Adams.

8 —DABNEY PREWITT.

8 —ROBERT PREWITT.

7 —PETER HURST ELLIS, *m.* Pauline Oldham,
dau. Caleb and Abigail (Moberly) Oldham.

Children

8 —HEZEKIAH ELLIS, never married.

8 —WALTER HURST ELLIS, *m.* —.

Children. Two daughters.

8 —OSBORN SANDERS ELLIS, *m.* Edith
Bremah.

Children

9 —SANDERS ELLIS.

9 —J. P. OLDHAM ELLIS.

9 —RUBY ELLIS.

9 —PEARL ELLIS, *m.* — Aiken.

9 —SALLIE ARNETTE ELLIS, *m.* June
7, 1911, Percy Ward Peck.

Children Five sons, and

10	—CAROLYN ARNETTE	} twins, <i>b.</i> April 3, 1931.
PECK		
10	—SALLY CLAUDETTE	
PECK		

8 —GEORGE SHACKLEFORD ELLIS, *m.* Mary
Tanner.

Child

9 —WILLIAM S. ELLIS, *m.* and had issue.

8 —LEE J. ELLIS, *d.* unmarried.

8 —ANNIE OLDHAM ELLIS, *d.* unmarried.

8 —ADA ELLIS, *m.* Eldred Asbury Lowry.

Children

9 —ELLIS CHOPLIN LOWRY.

9 —ELDRED LOWRY.

9 —ROY WASHINGTON LOWRY.

9 —EMMA LOWRY, *d.* infancy.

8 —SALLIE GUNNELL ELLIS, *b.* 1859, un-

married. Home: 48 Morgan Avenue, Montgomery, Alabama.

8 —A child, *d.* infancy.

7 —SARAH ELIZABETH ELLIS, *b.* April 10, 1826, *d.* 1902, *m.* January 30, 1843, Jasper Carter.

Children

8 —JOSEPH THOMAS CARTER, *b.* 1846, *d.* 1885, *m.* 1868, Mollie Virginia Pirkey, *b.* 1852, *d.* 1922, *dau.* Solomon and Artie Melissa (Grandstaff) Pirkey, of De Kalb, Texas.

Children

9 —IDA LEE CARTER, *b.* July 22, 1872, *m.* October 15, 1896, Dr. A. Hall Seeley, *b.* April 9, 1868, *d.* August 14, 1935, son Ezekiel and Mary (Gerow) Seeley.

Children

10 —RALPH SEELEY, *d.* in infancy.

10 —EARL HAROLD SEELEY, *b.* February 27, 1899, *m.* July 7, 1930, Dorothy Kathryn Williams, *b.* August 23, 1908, *dau.* George C. and Minnie (Woodhouse) Williams. Home: 2115 West King's Highway, San Antonio, Texas.

Child

11 —PATRICIA ANNE SEELEY, *b.* May 9, 1934.

10 —MARY LEE SEELEY, *b.* April 26, 1901, *d.* November 5, 1933.

10 —ZENOBIA SEELEY, *b.* October 25, 1902, *m.* August 16, 1923, Dillard Eubank.

Children

11 —BUDDY EUBANK, *b.* April 11, 1927.

11 —THOMAS EUBANK, *b.* July 22, 1938.

- 10 —STELLA FRANCES SEELEY, *b.* May 2, 1907, *m.* June 28, 1933, Tee Perkins, son Ormal H. and Florence (Dearing) Perkins.
- 9 —SUE DELLA CARTER, *b.* December 25, 1875, *d.* July, 1934, *m.* — Simington.
- Children
- 10 —LUCILLE SIMINGTON, *m.* L. W. Woodward.
- 10 —BESSIE SIMINGTON, un-married.
- 10 —GUY SIMINGTON.
- 10 —WILLIE SIMINGTON.
- 9 —CARRIE ELIZABETH CARTER, *b.* 1877, *m.* William Davis.
- Children
- 10 —RUTH DAVIS, *m.* Olin Hendrix. Have two daughters.
- 10 —GLADYS DAVIS, *m.* — Show-maker. Have two sons.
- 10 —AUDREY DAVIS, *m.* — Have issue.
- 10 —ROBERT DAVIS, unmarried.
- 9 —JOE CARTER, *m.* Viola Alexander.
- Children
- 10 —RUTH CARTER, unmarried.
- 10 —JUANITA CARTER, *m.* — Have daughters.
- 10 —DOROTHY CARTER, unmarried.
- 10 —A son.
- 9 —ARTIE CARTER, *b.* 1881, *d.* February, 1935, *m.* Joe Pinkston.
- Child
- 10 —MARIE PINKSTON, *m.* Burl Burris.
- Children
- 11 —LOLA MAY BURRIS.
- 11 —CORILLA BURRIS.

II —CHARLES BURRIS.

II —Daughter.

II —Son.

9 —ELLIS CARTER, *b.* 1883, *m.* Oliver Nichols.

Child

IO —NELL CARTER, *m.* —.

9 —TOY CARTER }
9 —ROY CARTER } twins, *b.* 1885.

Roy *d.* in infancy, Toy *m.* —.

8 —AMELIA STANHOPE CARTER, *d.* February 18, 1907, *m.* September 3, 1863, Smith Proctor, *d.* February 3, 1897.

Children

9 —MINNIE STANHOPE PROCTOR.

9 —WILLIAM CHARLES PROCTOR, *d.*
— *m.* Sallie Owen.

Children

IO —MILDRED PROCTOR, *m.* Henry Moore.

IO —CHARLES OWEN PROCTOR, *m.*
Eupha Mae Jackson.

Child

II —WILLIAM CHARLES PROCTOR, II.

9 —MAUDE PROCTOR, *d.* — *m.* W. C. Read.

Children

IO —AMELIA READ, *m.* J. K. Holdor.

Child

II —BEVERLY ANN HOLDOR.

IO —OLA MAUDE READ, *m.* Kendall Rogers.

Child

II —KENDALL ROGERS, II.

10 —EGBERT SMITH READ, *m.* Frances Bagby.

9 —CLARENCE CLAUDE PROCTOR, *m.* Thursa Pearle McCarty.

Child

10 —ROBERT CLAUDE PROCTOR, *m.* Ava Nell Otchley.

Children

11 —CLARENCE O. PROCTOR.

11 —ROBERT NEAL PROCTOR.

9 —KATE PROCTOR, *m.* Dr. Egbert McKinney.

Child

10 —LUCILE MCKINNEY, *m.* and has issue.

9 —LAURA B. PROCTOR, unmarried.

8 —HEZEKIAH CARTER, *b.* 1849, *d.* 1924, unmarried.

8 —SALLIE G. CARTER, *b.* 1856, *d.* 1915, *m.* Sam Jones. No issue.

525—HANNAH, *d.* February 3, 1856, Ray County, Missouri; *m.* (1) — Minor; *m.* (2) November 7, 1816, Elizabethtown, Kentucky, Abraham Froman, g-grandson Joshaua and Anne Marie (DuBois) Hite, *d.* February 2, 1856, Ray County, Missouri.

Children

By first husband.

675—GEORGE W. MINOR, *b.* June 1, 1811, *d.* November 26, 1832.

676—JOHN N. MINOR, *b.* February 1, 1814.

By second husband.

677—ABRAHAM P. FROMAN, *b.* August 2, 1822, *d.* February 2, 1829.

678—FELIX KENT FROMAN, *b.* February 26, 1824, *d.* January, 1897.

679—JAMES HARVEY FROMAN

680—ELIZABETH FRANCES FROMAN, *b.* December 7, 18— *d.* in infancy.

406—PETER RUST served in the Revolutionary War as a private in the militia from Frederick County, Virginia, being made a captain of the 52nd Regiment of Militia in 1792. He was badly wounded in service in the Revolutionary War and was pensioned by Virginia in 1787, and later by the United States.—*Virginia Records, State Library, Richmond, and United States Pension Office.*

A pension was ordered to be levied for Peter Rust, late of Captain Churchill's Battalion from Fauquier County, Virginia, he having had his right hip crushed at Williamsburgh, besides two other wounds.—*Order Book 20, p. 237, Frederick County, Virginia.*

For a description of his suit against his half-brothers, 402—Samuel Rust, and 404—John Rust, concerning the administration of the estate of 301—John Rust, see under 402—Samuel Rust.

415

SARAH RUST—302 was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably about 1750, living in Frederick County, Virginia, 1831; married Mandley Taylor, who died about April, 1800, when inventory of his estate was to be taken.

Children

526—SARAH TAYLOR, *b.* January 28, 1784, *d.* August 10, 1873, *m.* Edward B. Grady, "third Sunday in May, 1809," Rev. William F. — officiating, *b.* December 14, 1781, *d.* November 8, 1849.

Children

681—MARIA LOUISE GRADY, *b.* April 20, 1810.

682—FRANCIS T. GRADY, *b.* March 29, 1812, *d.* September 18, 1860, *m.* June 17, 1834, Jane Serena Powell, *dau.* Cuthbert Powell.

683—MANDLY TAYLOR GRADY, *b.* April 22, 1814, *d.* May 14, 1818.

684—SALLY ANN GRADY, *b.* August 15, 1821, *d.* October 27, 1831.

527—NANCY TAYLOR, *m.* Dr. Thomas W. Smith, Upperville, Virginia.

528—WILLIAM RUST TAYLOR, *m.* Alice Triplett.

529—PHOEBE TAYLOR, *m.* Jonathan Butcher.

530—MANDLEY TAYLOR, of whom no available information.

531—ELIZABETH TAYLOR, *m.* 558—Peter Cox Rust.

There is family tradition that there was a seventh child of this marriage.

416

MATTHEW RUST—302, of "Stoke," earlier known as "Willow Hill," was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, probably by 1758, died between 1824 and 1830; married, July 7, 1791, Martha Triplett, daughter Colonel (Revolutionary War) Simon and Martha () Triplett, birth date unknown, died between 1833 and 1838.

416—MATTHEW RUST was one of the signers of the patriotic resolutions adopted by the citizens of Loudoun County, Virginia, June 14, 1774.—*William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, v. 12, pp. 231-236.

On the recommendation of the Loudoun County court, he was commissioned a lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, October 2, 1780, and in 1797, was captain of Second Battalion, 56th Regiment, Virginia militia.—*Virginia Records, State Library, Richmond*.

He was vestryman of the Episcopal church, Shelbourne Parish, Loudoun County, 1771-1806.

Children¹

532—WILLIAM, *b.* May 1, 1792, *d.* unmarried.

533—JAMES TRIPLETT, *b.* July 4, 1793, *d.* unmarried.

534—MANDLEY TAYLOR.

535—SOPHENIA.

¹ Information received too late for all descendants concerning whom there is available information to be numbered in KEY.

PLATE VII



HOME OF 527—NANCY TAYLOR, UPPERVILLE, VIRGINIA
Now (1940) owned by Louis Armistead



HOME FOR MANY YEARS OF 633—SARAH, 634—EMILY, AND
632—HANNAH E. (RUST) CARTER
House built of brick stucco, located at Upperville, Virginia, now (1940)
owned by Rev. E. B. Burwell

536—MATTHEW HARRISON, *b.* July 8, 1798, *d.* unmarried.

537—ELIZABETH BAKER.

538—SYDNOR BAILEY, *b.* February 12, 1805, *d.* Prince William County, Virginia, unmarried.

534—MANDLEY TAYLOR, *b.* May 4, 1795, *d.* May 22, 1839, *m.* September 12, 1816, Sarah Chilton, *d.* February 2, 1833, dau. Thomas and Susan Chilton. Rev. John Littlepage officiating. *License Book, Loudoun County, Virginia, p. 53.*

Children

6 —JAMES WILLIAM.

6 —MARTHA.

6 —THOMAS

6 —JOHN BEATTY } twins, *b.* October 17, 1824.

Thomas *d.* unmarried.

John Beatty *d.* June 16, 1826.

6 —JAMES WILLIAM, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, December 11, 1819, *d.* February 28, 1866, *m.* (1) Margaret Ann Hickman, *b.* October 5, 1823 (?), *d.* December 4, 1861, Lovettsville, Virginia, *dau.* John Hickman; *m.* (2) Margaret Sandbower, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, February 23, 1836, *d.* January 2, 1887, dau. Michael and Elizabeth Sandbower.

Children

By first wife.

7 —MARGARET VIRGINIA.

7 —SARAH JANE.

7 —JOHN CHILTON.

7 —MARY ELLEN.

7 —MANDLEY TRIPLETT.

7 —JAMES BUCHANAN.

By second wife.

7 —ROBERT LEE BRUIN.

7 —MARTHA ELIZABETH.

7 —MARGARET VIRGINIA, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, July 5, 1859, *d.* Berryville, Virginia, February 5, 1895, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, June 22, 1882,

Moses Foley, whose *bro.* Benjamin Franklin Foley, *m.* her sister, Sarah Jane, q.v., *b.* August 16, 1853, Loudoun County, Virginia, *d.* Berryville, Virginia, March 6, 1926, son William and Abigail (James) Foley.

Children

- 8 —ETHEL MAY FOLEY.
- 8 —EDITH VIRGINIA FOLEY.
- 8 —LIONEL JAMES FOLEY.
- 8 —MALCOMBE FOLEY.

8 —ETHEL MAY FOLEY, *b.* Summit Point, West Virginia, March 31, 1883, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, December 29, 1910, Luther Broaddus, *b.* Saluda, Virginia, May 24, 1882, son Julian and Hallie (Terrell) Broaddus. Home: 748 Greeley Avenue, Webster Groves, Missouri.

Children

- 9 —LUTHER BROADDUS, II, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, September 23, 1911, *m.* Hagerstown, Maryland, October 5, 1931, Sallie Marie Williams, *b.* June 6, 1913. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

Children

- 10 —LUTHER BROADDUS, III, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, May, 1932.
- 10 —JOY FOLEY BROADDUS (son) *b.* Berryville, Virginia, November 23, 1933.
- 10 —FLORENCE MARIE BROADDUS, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, December 20, 1935.
- 9 —JULIAN FOLEY BROADDUS, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, August 16, 1914, *m.* Waterloo, Illinois, May 26, 1937, Anne Harralson Logan, *b.* Webster Groves, Missouri, January 2, 1919, *dau.* H. A. and Anne (Stilwell) Logan. Home: 2206 Porter Avenue, Joplin, Missouri.

Children

10	—PATRICK FOLEY	} twins b.
	BROADDUS	
10	—PATRICIA ANNE	} Joplin, Mis-
	BROADDUS	
		souri, Sept-
		tember 4,
		1939.

9—MARGARET VIRGINIA BROADDUS, *b.* Hazen, Arkansas, January 9, 1919. Home: 748 Greeley Avenue, Webster Groves, Missouri.

9 —HALLIE TERRELL BROADDUS, *b.* Hazen, Arkansas, November 9, 1920. Home: 749 Greeley Avenue, Webster Groves, Missouri.

9 —MARY GERVAISE BROADDUS, *b.* Webster Groves, Missouri, December 10, 1922. Home: 748 Greeley Avenue, Webster Groves, Missouri.

9 —ETHEL MAY BROADDUS, *b.* Webster Groves, Missouri, September 30, 1925. Home: 748 Greeley Avenue, Webster Groves, Missouri.

8 —EDITH VIRGINIA FOLEY, *b.* Summit Point, West Virginia, May 19, 1885, *m.* (1) Berryville, Virginia, September 18, 1910, William Gerland Coleman, *b.* June 30, 1884, Charles Town, West Virginia, divorced, *m.* (2) Washington, D. C. June 11, 1930, Eugene Henry Campbell, *b.* Winchester, Virginia, December 26, 1887, son Rosser L. and Catherine (Chrisman) Campbell. No issue. Home: Box 1514, Richmond, Virginia.

8 —LIONEL JAMES FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 20, 1888, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, Sarah Edna Foley, first cousins, September 18, 1915, *b.* December 22, 1888. Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

Children. See under Sarah Edna Foley, *p.* 128.

8 —MALCOMBE FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, April 4, 1890, *m.* Richmond, Virginia, August 5, 1918, Katherine Hinton Nottingham, *b.* Eastville, Virginia, May 5, 1893, *dau.* Richard Volney and Julia Anna (Westcott) Nottingham. Home: Eastville, Virginia.

Children

9 —MALCOMBE RUST FOLEY, *b.* Salisbury, Maryland, July 21, 1924.

9 —ELEANOR FOLEY, *b.* Salisbury, Maryland, March 15, 1926.

9 —KATHERINE NOTTINGHAM FOLEY, *b.* Nassawadox, Virginia, June 5, 1932.

7 —SARAH JANE, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, April 8, 1848, *d.* Winchester, Virginia, July 18, 1930, *m.* January 27, 1869, Benjamin Franklin Foley, whose *bro.* Moses Foley *m.* her sister Margaret Virginia, *q.v.*, *b.* September 12, 1843, Prince William County, Virginia, *d.* Richmond, Virginia, June 15, 1915, son William and Abigail (James) Foley.

Children

8 —MARGARET ABIGAIL FOLEY, *b.* The Plains, Virginia, March 11, 1869, *d.* May 12, 1874.

8 —DR. DAVID OSWALD FOLEY, *b.* The Plains, Virginia, June 19, 1871, *m.* Mt. Jackson, Virginia, October 17, 1899, Betty Apperson, *b.* Culpeper County, Virginia, July 17, 1870, *dau.* Richard L. and Emma I. (Partlon) Apperson. No children. Home: Mt. Jackson, Virginia.

8 —MARY TURNEY FOLEY, *b.* The Plains, Virginia, March 1, 1873, *d.* Loudoun County, March 25, 1874.

8 —JAMES WILLIAM FOLEY.

8 —CLINTON KYLE FOLEY.

8 —LENA ESTELLE FOLEY.

8 —BENJAMIN FRANKLIN FOLEY.

8 —WALTER RUST FOLEY.

8 —DR. CARROLL EDWARD FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, July 9, 1886, *m.* December 12, 1914, Richmond, Virginia, Charlotte Christian Woody, *b.* Lynchburg, Virginia, dau. William A. and Charlotte J. (Mauck) Woody. Home: Front Royal, Virginia.

8 —SARAH EDNA FOLEY.

8 —JAMES WILLIAM FOLEY, *b.* near Haymarket, Virginia, January 10, 1875, *m.* Martinsburg, West Virginia, January 2, 1901, Mary Roberta Ferguson, *b.* Front Royal, Virginia, January 4, 1880, *dau.* Rev. Sydnor Gilbert and Catherine Hanson (Finnell) Ferguson. Home: Winter Haven, Florida.

Children

9 —VIRGINIA HANSON FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, May 26, 1902, *m.* Washington, D. C., June, 1919, Channing Le Clair Delaplane, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, son Channing and Mary (McDannald) Delaplane. Home: Winter Haven, Florida.

Children

10 —CHANNING LE CLAIR DELAPLANE, II, *b.* Winchester, Virginia, July 1, 1920.

10 —MARY HAMON DELAPLANE, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, July 14, 1923.

9 —HELEN RUST FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 24, 1905, *m.* Winter Haven, Florida, February 19, 1935, Richard Graeme Allen, *b.* Darlington, Maryland, October 30, 1908, son J. A. Graeme and Margaret (Alvey) Allen. Home: Winter Haven, Florida.

Child

10 —RICHARD GRAEME ALLEN, II, *b.* Tampa, Florida, April 6, 1939.

9 —MARY JAMES FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, October 26, 1910, *m.* Fairfax, Virginia, February 9, 1938, William Howell Smathers, *b.* Waynesville, North Carolina, January 7, 1891, son B. F. and Laura (Howell) Smathers. Home: Atlantic City, New Jersey. Mr. Smathers is member United States Senate, elected 1936.

Child

10 —James Foley Smathers, *b.* Atlantic City, New Jersey, July 12, 1940.

8 —CLINTON KYLE FOLEY, *b.* Upperville, Virginia, April 22, 1877, *m.* (1) Berryville, Virginia, Lydia Louthan, *d.* September 2, 1906, *dau.* John and Ellen (Williams) Louthan; *m.* (2) Charleston, West Virginia, October 30, 1912, Effie Hardesty, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 16, 1887, *dau.* Adrian Davenport and Eugenia (Hardesty) Hardesty. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

Children

By first wife.

9 —BENJAMIN LOUTHAN FOLEY, *b.* Pitcairn, Pennsylvania, June 4, 1906, *m.* Danville, Virginia, November 1, 1928, Virginia Thompson, *b.* Asheville, North Carolina, February 17, 1907, *dau.* W. G. and Carrie (Williams) Thompson. Home: Danville, Virginia.

Child

10 —PATRICIA ANN FOLEY, *b.* Danville, Virginia, July 23, 1933.

By second wife.

9 —EDITH DAVENPORT FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 26, 1914.

9 —MARTHA JANE FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, May 13, 1916.

9 —ELSIE KYLE FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 2, 1920.

9 —HARRY WARDEN FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 25, 1927.

8 —LENA ESTELLE FOLEY, *b.* Upperville, Virginia, 1879, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, 1905, Albert Lee Byrne, *b.* Upperville, Virginia, *d.* Stephenson, Virginia, 1909. Home of widow: Berryville, Virginia.

Child

9 —BENJAMIN LEE BYRNE, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, 1906, traveling salesman.

8 —BENJAMIN FRANKLIN FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, October 14, 1881, *m.* Richmond, Virginia, November 5, 1915, Mamie E. Utz, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, June 25, 1893, *dau.* John E. and Margaret Lee (Jones) Utz. Home: 1200 Hull Street, Richmond, Virginia, in which city he conducts a prescription drug business.

8 —WALTER RUST FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 6, 1884, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, October 21, 1913, Jucy Powell Holladay, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, December 26, 1891, *d.* Winchester, Virginia, January 6, 1934, *dau.* William H. and Emma (Allen) Holladay. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

Children

9 —JOSEPHINE CARTER FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, August 30, 1914. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

9 —LUCY POWELL FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 19, 1917, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, October 30, 1937, Robert Arthur Montgomery Allen, *b.* Rippon, West Virginia, October 4, 1914, son Edward Ernest and Florence Viola (Long) Allen. Home: Rippon, West Virginia.

9 —LENA CHARLOTTE FOLEY, *b.* Stephenson, Virginia, September 15, 1918, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, November 6, 1937. William Thomas Shepherd, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, May 17, 1899, son Thomas Samuel and Lucy Eleanor (Allen) Shepherd. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

Child

10 —ELEANOR POWELL SHEPHERD, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, May 26, 1939.

9 —ELIZABETH RUST FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, June 20, 1921. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

9 —WALTER RUST FOLEY, 11, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, August 27, 1922.

9 —ANNE HOLLADAY FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 28, 1928.

8 —SARAH EDNA FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, December 22, 1888, *m.* Berryville, Virginia, September 18, 1915, Lionel James Foley, first cousin, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 20, 1888, son Moses and Margaret Virginia (Rust) Foley. Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

Children

9 —LIONEL JAMES FOLEY, 11, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, March 31, 1916, *m.* Elkton, Maryland, August 20, 1938, Marian Beazley Allport, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, March 28, 1915, *dau.* Robert Brazton and Mary Lee (Durette) Allport. Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

9 —WILLIAM SAMUEL FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 23, 1918, Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

9 —BENJAMIN FRANKLIN FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, February 20, 1919. Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

9 —CHARLES BRUIN FOLEY, *b.* Berryville, Virginia, January 19, 1923. Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

7 —JOHN CHILTON, *b.* Tankerfield, Virginia, February 21, 1852, *m.* Arcola, Virginia, February 4, 1875, Emma Stewart Foley, *b.* Arcola, Virginia, January 20, 1855, *d.* Tankerfield, Virginia, December 9, 1917, *dau.* William and Abigail (James) Foley. Home: Lovettsville, Virginia.

Children (order of birth undetermined)

8 —DAISY E.

8 —JAMES DODDRIDGE, *b.* Tankerfield, Virginia, August 23, 1877, *d.* there, January 2, 1918, unmarried.

8 —WILLIAM FLOYD.

8 —MEDORA VIRGINIA, *b.* Evergreen, Virginia, May 9, 1881, *m.* Washington, D. C., January 30, 1907, William Floyd Dowell, *b.* Short Hill, Virginia, October 15, 1879, son Thaddeus and Anna (Simpson) Dowell. No children. Home: Washington, D. C.

8 —JESSIE ABIGAIL, *b.* Arcola, Virginia, March 2, 1883, *m.* Lovettsville, Virginia, June 11, 1913, Millard Myers, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, January 28, 1883, son P. C. and Mary M. (Compher) Myers. No children. Home: Lucketts, Virginia.

8 —JOHN CHILTON, II.

8 —DENZIL ELWOOD.

8 —KEMPER CLAY.

8 —HARLAND LEON.

8 —EVA IOLA.

8 —VEVA VIOLA.

8 —DAISY E., *b.* Tankerfield, Virginia, April 14, 1876, *m.* Lovettsville, Virginia, December 20, 1911, Casper Spring, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, October 5, 1866, *d.* Tankerfield, Vir-

ginia, February 20, 1936, son William and Ellen J. (Spring) Spring. No children. Home of widow: Tankerfield, Virginia.

8 —WILLIAM FLOYD, *m.* Carrie Cooper.

Children

9 —FLOYD.

9 —RICHARD.

9 —HELEN.

9 —LETA.

9 —MARGARET.

9 —EVELYN.

9 —ELIZABETH.

8 —JOHN CHILTON, II, *m.* Myrtle Peacock.

Child

9 —JANET JOSEPHINE.

8 —DENZIL ELWOOD, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, May 17, 1887, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, December 4, 1907, Maude Smith, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, May 10, 1889, *dau.* Thomas and Florence (Troeter) Smith. Home: Purcellville, Virginia.

Children

9 —FLORENCE LUCILE, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, July 1, 1909, *m.* Lovettsville, Virginia, April 9, 1930, Arthur A. Beatty, Lovettsville, Virginia, September 10, 1908, son Harry and Vera (Richards) Beatty. Home: Lovettsville, Virginia.

Child

10 —BETTY JANE BEATTY, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, September 8, 1931.

9 —ELWOOD SMITH, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, January 7, 1911, *m.* Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, March 15, 1930, Ruth Virginia Everhart, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, October 27, 1910, *dau.* Harry and Effie

(Reid) Everhart. Home: Lovettsville, Virginia.

Child

10 —CORINE VIRGINIA, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, August 31, 1931.

9 —LEE FOLEY, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, May 4, 1913, *m.* Charleston, West Virginia, December 28, 1937, Mary Margaret Snoots, *b.* Washington, D. C., March 24, 1920, *dau.* Frank and Mary A. (Nillet) Snoots. Home: Purcellsville, Virginia.

9 —LENA VIRGINIA, *b.* Brunswick, Maryland, November 23, 1914.

9 —EMMA KATHLEEN, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, May 10, 1916, *m.* Rockville Maryland, October 17, 1936, Arthur W. Brown, *b.* Waterford, Virginia, November 11, 1913, son Walter and Augusta (Berry) Brown. Home: Waterford, Virginia.

9 —MASON CASPER, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, January 2, 1920. Home: Purcellville, Virginia.

9 —JUANITA JANE, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, July 28, 1927. Home: Purcellville, Virginia.

8 —KEMPER CLAY, *m.* Irene Hardy.

Children

9 —LOUISE.

9 —MARGUERITE.

9 —MARIE.

9 —CHARLES.

8 —HARLAND LEON, *m.* Mozelle Hardy.

Children

9 —LEON.

9 —ELSIE.

9 —THELMA.

- 9 —MARIE.
- 9 —EDWARD.
- 9 —EMMA.
- 9 —DORIS.

8 —EVA IOLA, twin, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, July 31, 1891, *d.* Washington, D. C., October 8, 1928, *m.* Washington, D. C., May 11, 1913, George Bongers, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, *d.* October 8, 1928.

Children

9 —GEORGE RUST BONGERS, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, August 29, 1914.

9 —WILSON E. BONGERS, *b.* Washington, D. C., March 3, 1917, *m.* Martinsburg, West Virginia, May 11, 1937, Margaret Moffat, *b.* Hyattsville, Maryland, January 29, 1917, *dau.* Herbert J. and Annie V. (Spicer) Moffatt. Home: Hyattsville, Maryland.

8 —VEVA VIOLA, twin, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, July 31, 1891, *m.* (1) Marshall Titus; *m.* (2) Howard Brown.

Children

By first husband.

9 —HERMAN TITUS, *b.* Lucketts, Virginia, March 19, 1912.

9 —JAMES TITUS, *b.* Dickerson, Maryland, May 8, 1918.

9 —JOHN TITUS, *b.* Buckeystown, Maryland, March 29, 1920.

7 —MARY ELLEN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, May 1, 1854, *d.* Alexandria, Virginia, June 8, 1939, *m.* Loudoun County, Virginia, January 25, 1876, Charles Mandley Bruin, *b.* May 6, 1854, *d.* Alexandria, Virginia, December 26, 1918, son Joseph and Martha (Rust) Bruin.

Children

8 —JOSEPH WILLIAM BRUIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, August 26, 1877, *d.* there, August 1, 1878.

8 —JAMES OSWALD BRUIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, April 18, 1879, *d.* Alexandria, Virginia, July 17, 1933, *m.* April 2, 1919, Edith Yakey. Home of widow: Lovettsville, Virginia.

8 —MARY ELLEN BRUIN, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, January 29, 1888, *m.* Washington, D. C., April 1, 1914, Horace Hayden Henderson, *b.* King George County, Virginia, February 20, 1886, son Horace and Lizzie (Jones) Henderson. Home: Alexandria, Virginia.

Children

9 —SURRELL BRUIN HENDERSON, *b.* Fredericksburg, Virginia, March 28, 1919, *d.* same day.

9 —SHIRLEY RUST HENDERSON, *b.* Fredericksburg, Virginia, August 12, 1920, *m.* June 12, 1937, Rockville, Maryland, Jack D. Newcomb, *b.* Charlottesville, Virginia, December 21, 1911, son John Daniel and Lottie (Amos) Newcomb.

7 —MANDLEY TRIPLETT, *b.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, January 28, 1851, *d.* Falls Church, Virginia, November 26, 1924, *m.* (1) Alexandria, Virginia, July 31, 1875, Mary Estelle Nevett, *b.* November, 1855, *d.* March 8, 1898, *dau.* Major James Cartwright and Olivia (Keating) Nevett; *m.* (2) Washington, D. C., December 18, 1906, Nettie Hough, *b.* about 1871, *d.* Washington, D. C., February 17, 1940, *dau.* William Washington and Sarah Jane (Robinson) Hough.

Children

By first wife.

8 —WILLIAM HENDERSON.

8 —MARY ESTELLE.

8 —MARGARET ALEVIA, unmarried. Home: Clifton Terrace Apts., Washington, D. C.

8 —ALBERT NEVETT.

8 —JAMES CARTWRIGHT.

By second wife.

8 —MANDLEY TRIPLETT, II.

8 —WILLIAM HENDERSON, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, March 17, 1878, *d.* Charlotte, North Carolina, April 18, 1925, *m.* Charlotte, North Carolina, January, 1908, Bessie Henderson, *b.* Poplar, North Carolina, December 17, 1885, *d.* Charlotte, North Carolina, February 10, 1931, *dau.* James Edgar and Ida (Cannon) Henderson.

Child

9 —ISLA ESTELLE, *b.* Charlotte, North Carolina, August 11, 1908, *m.* Charlotte, North Carolina, September 23, 1927, Richard Harrison Iseley, *b.* Burlington, North Carolina, August 20, 1905, son W. C. and Lena (Hall) Iseley. Home: Lancaster, South Carolina.

Children

10 —RICHARD HENDERSON ISELEY, II, *b.* June 12, 1933.

10 —EDWIN LYLE ISELEY, *b.* September 26, 1938.

8 —MARY ESTELLE, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, November 3, 1880, *m.* Falls Church, Virginia, November 3, 1902, Daniel Paul Swope, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, February 15, 1875, son Albert and Elizabeth (Oram) Swope. Home: 1852 Columbia Road, Washington, D.C.

Children

9 —DOROTHY RUST SWOPE, *b.* Washing-

ton, D. C., November 9, 1905, *m.* Washington, D. C., September 5, 1933, Joseph Bernard Zimowski, *b.* Westmoreland City, Pennsylvania, February 6, 1903, son Michael and Louise (Jankoski) Zimowski. Home: 1852 Columbia Road, Washington, D. C.

9 —MARGARET ELIZABETH SWOPE, *b.* Falls Church, Virginia, July 22, 1911. Home: Clifton Terrace Apts., Washington, D. C.

8 —ALBERT NEVETT, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, March 12, 1888, *m.* (1) Washington, D. C., October 9, 1909, Maude Douglas Barker, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, May 2, 1890, *dau.* James Adolphus and Elizabeth (Goldman) Barker; *m.* (2) Emporia, Virginia, November 3, 1934, Willie Hazel Grey, *b.* Rocky Mount, North Carolina, September 1, 1910, *dau.* Benjamin McGuffey and Julia Margaret (Brown) Grey. Home: Richmond, Virginia.

Child

By first wife.

9 —MARGARET ELIZABETH, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, July 10, 1910, *m.* Washington, D. C., January 18, 1930, Thomas J. Fitzpatrick, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, September 14, 1907, son Robert E. and Caroline (Brown) Fitzpatrick. Home: Richmond, Virginia.

8 —JAMES CARTWRIGHT, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, April 14, 1890, *m.* Oelwein, Iowa, September 27, 1915, Elsa Emelie Friedrich, *b.* Oelwein, Iowa, October 29, 1897, *dau.* Adolph and Emma (Reiter) Friedrich. Home: Hyattsville, Maryland.

Children

9 —HELEN ISABELLE, *b.* Sterling, Illinois, November 15, 1918.

9 —EMMA LOUISE, *b.* Sterling, Illinois, October 28, 1920.

9 —JAMES CARTWRIGHT, II, *b.* Oelwein, Iowa, May 6, 1924.

9 —MARY ELIZABETH, *b.* Oelwein, Iowa, October 28, 1928.

8 —MANDLEY TRIPLETT, II, *b.* Falls Church, Virginia, August 18, 1911, *m.* Spartanburg, South Carolina, June 17, 1939, Selma Tebault De Pass, *b.* Spartanburg, South Carolina, September 20, 1912, *dau.* Harry Elliott and Jennie Bissell (Briggs) De Pass. Home: East Falls Church, Virginia.

7 —JAMES BUCHANAN, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, August 22, 1856, *d.* Washington, D. C., May 5, 1935, *m.* Culpeper, Virginia, May 17, 1885, Laura Virginia Bruce, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, August 28, 1865, *dau.* Jacob and Mary Ann (Hall) Bruce. Home of widow: Culpeper, Virginia.

James Buchanan Rust was reared on a farm and at age twenty took employment with the Southern Railroad Company; after a severe railroad accident, he engaged in mercantile pursuits.

Children

8 —LAURA GENEVIEVE, *b.* February 24, 1886, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* (1) Washington, D. C., October 18, 1911, Henry Ervin Bruce, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, December 20, 1880, *d.* Shreveport, Louisiana, April 30, 1938, son John Henry and Annie Travis (Brown) Bruce; marriage dissolved; *m.* (2) Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, June 21, 1930, Tom Evans Billingsley, *b.* Bourbon County, Kentucky, September 30, 1886, son Byron O. and Lida A. (Burbridge) Billingsley. Home: Washington, D. C.

8 —JAMES LANCELOT, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, February 24, 1887, *m.* Hinton, West Virginia,

March 18, 1913, Mary Alice Elizabeth Faulkner, *b.* Hinton, West Virginia, May 12, 1894, *dau.* James Jackson and Dora (Lewis) Faulkner. Home: Culpeper, Virginia. Has served in postal service of United States.

Child

9 —JAMES LANCELOT, II, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, October 12, 1921, educated high school and Aeronautical Engineering, Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Virginia.

8 —MARY EDNA, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, September 8, 1888, educated in primary schools and Strayer's Business College, Washington, D. C. Home: Washington, D. C., where she is employed in Treasury Department.

8 —MARGARET ORA, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, June 23, 1890, educated in primary schools, graduate in nursing, University of Virginia. Home: Culpeper, Virginia.

8 —MANIE LYSLE, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, March 21, 1892, *m.* Washington, D. C., November 1, 1922, Frank Irenaus Irvine, *b.* Ickesburg, Pennsylvania, September 24, 1873, *d.* Culpeper, Virginia, February 17, 1926, son John and Mary Ellen (Elliott) Irvine. Home: Culpeper, Virginia. After elementary education, she graduated at Bowman's technical School, Lancaster, Pennsylvania as an engraver, which art she now practices at Culpeper, Virginia.

8 —VIRGINIA EARLEEN, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, February 24, 1897, educated in primary schools and Strayer's Business College, Washington, D. C. Home: Washington, D. C., where she is employed in Treasury Department.

8 —JACOB BRUCE, *b.* Culpeper, Virginia, October 9, 1906, educated grade and high school, Bliss Electrical School, Washington, D. C.,

electrical engineer engaged in electrical contracting. Home: Culpeper, Virginia.

By second wife

7 —ROBERT LEE BRUIN, *b.* Hoysville, Virginia, November 3, 1864, *m.* Buffalo, New York, November 9, 1898, Anna M. Sullivan, *b.* Rochester, New York, April 7, 1862, *dau.* Daniel and Margaret (Quinn) Sullivan. Home: Buffalo, New York, where Mr. Rust is a retired railroad employee, after 44 years service with the Pennsylvania Railroad Company.

Children

8 —MARGARET VIRGINIA, *b.* Olean, New York, October 24, 1904, now Sister Mary Robert, Maryknoll Sisters, Maryknoll, New York.

8 —PAUL ROBERT, *b.* May 27, 1906, Olean, New York, now Reverend, Oblates, Mary Immaculate, Buffalo, New York.

7 —MARTHA ELIZABETH, *b.* Taylorstown, Virginia, August 14, 1866, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, April 6, 1885, John Jacob Rhoderick, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, November 8, 1854, *d.* Mt. Airy, Maryland, June 11, 1925, son John and Catherine Ann (Sponseller) Rhoderick. Home of widow: Mt. Airy, Maryland.

Children

8 —MARGARET ELIZABETH RHODERICK.

8 —ROBERT R. RHODERICK.

8 —JOHN J. RHODERICK.

8 —MARY B. RHODERICK.

8 —HELEN B. RHODERICK.

8 —C. VERNON RHODERICK.

8 —MARGARET ELIZABETH RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, December 8, 1888, *m.*

Walkersville, Maryland, October 26, 1910, Martin R. Wagner, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, August 5, 1882, son William T. and Sarah Ann (Eader) Wagner. Home: Mt. Airy, Maryland.

Children

9 —WILLIAM R. WAGNER, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, October 16, 1911, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, May 12, 1934, Mary J. Warfield, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, March 18, 1916, *dau.* James and Mary (Work) Warfield. Home: Baltimore, Maryland.

Child

10 —MARGARET LYNN WAGNER, *b.* January 24, 1939.

9 —JACOB AUSTIN WAGNER, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, December 11, 1912, *m.* Baltimore, Maryland, June 11, 1938, Anne Boschert, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, 1914, *dau.* Adam John Boschert. Home: Baltimore, Maryland.

9 —MARGARET ELIZABETH WAGNER, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, January 29, 1914, *m.* Hagerstown, Maryland, September 21, 1932, George E. Burgee, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, December 11, 1910, son Howard E. and Cora (Spurrier) Burgee. Home: Brunswick, Maryland.

Child

10 —GEORGE LARRY BURGEE, *b.* May 27, 1938.

9 —SARAH LOUISE WAGNER, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, February 14, 1915, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, April 2, 1935, Edward C. Williams, *b.* Montgomery County, Maryland, May 16, 1911, son Downey M. and Frances E. (Bolton) Williams. Home: Damascus, Maryland.

Child

- 10 —EDWARD MARTIN WILLIAMS,
b. July 1, 1935.
- 9 —HANFORD I. WAGNER, *b.* Frederick
County, Maryland, August 3, 1916.
Home: Mt. Airy, Maryland.
- 9 —EARL MARTIN WAGNER, *b.* Frederick
County, Maryland, November 29, 1917.
Home: Washington, D. C.
- 8 —ROBERT R. RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville,
Virginia, July 29, 1890, *m.* Rockville, Maryland,
November 28, 1914, Myrtle Garst, *b.* Botetourt
County, Virginia, November 26, 1897, *dau.*
John C. and Ella E. (Rader) Garst. Home:
Route #1, Frederick, Maryland.

Children

- 9 —GLENN RHODERICK.
- 9 —RANDELL RHODERICK.
- 8 —JOHN J. RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville,
Virginia, November 6, 1892, *m.* Frederick,
Maryland, March 29, 1915, Ella V. Wagner,
b. Frederick County, Maryland, February 3,
1893, *dau.* William T. and Sarah Ann (Eader)
Wagner. Home: Route #1, Frederick, Mary-
land.

Children

- 9 —EVELYN RHODERICK.
- 9 —PAUL RHODERICK.
- 9 —CHARLOTTE RHODERICK.
- 9 —KENNARD RHODERICK.
- 9 —DOROTHY RHODERICK.
- 9 —HUGH RHODERICK.
- 9 —CARLTON RHODERICK.
- 9 —EYVONNE RHODERICK.
- 9 —BETTY LEE RHODERICK.
- 9 —GENETTE RHODERICK.

8 —MARY B. RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, March 9, 1896, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, October 10, 1916, Eldridge Wachter, *b.* November 4, 1894, Frederick County, Maryland, son Newton E. and Sevelle J. (Smith) Wachter. Home: 233 W. South Street, Frederick, Maryland.

8 —HELEN B. RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, October 29, 1897, *m.* (1) November 18, 1915, Frederick, Maryland, Frank Brown, *b.* Frederick County, Maryland, December 3, 1891, *d.* July 30, 1922, son Charles and — (Mort) Brown; *m.* (2) February 7, 1924, Thomas Vaughan, *d.* June 3, 1930. Home of widow: 2516 McHenry Street, Baltimore, Maryland.

Child

By first husband.

9 —MILDRED CATHERINE BROWN, *b.* November 19, 1916.

8 —C. VERNON RHODERICK, *b.* Lovettsville, Virginia, October 23, 1901, *m.* Frederick, Maryland, 1919, Mary Fox, *b.* October 23, 1902, Frederick County, Maryland, *dau.* Adolphus and Lillie (Crum) Fox. Home: Monrovia, Maryland.

Children

9 —HORACE RHODERICK } twins, *b.* May

9 —HAROLD RHODERICK } 29, 1924.

9 —CARROLL RHODERICK, *b.* April 21, 1928.

9 —DARRELL RHODERICK, *b.* April 23, 1934.

9 —DELBERT RHODERICK, *b.* February 20, 1936.

9 —VIRGIE IRENE RHODERICK, *b.* June 1, 1938.

6 —MARTHA, *b.* 1821, *d.* November 24, 1887, *m.* September 18, 1838, Joseph Bruin, *b.* 1809, *d.* October 7, 1882, son John and Mary () Bruin.

Children

7 —MARY LAVINIA BRUIN.

7 —SARAH SOPHENIA BRUIN, *b.* June 28, 1842, *d.* September 15, 1843.

7 —MARTHA PARTHENIA BRUIN.

7 —SAREPTA BRUIN, *b.* August 3, 1846, *d.* July 24, 1847.

7 —JOSEPHINE BRUIN, *b.* September 9, 1848, *d.* Staunton, Virginia, 1932, unmarried.

7 —JOSEPH EDWARD BRUIN, *b.* August 3, 1849, *d.* November 26, 1881, unmarried.

7 —WILLIAM BRUIN.

7 —CHARLES MANDLEY BRUIN.

7 —FLORENCE CORRINE BRUIN, *b.* March 12, 1859, *d.* Alexandria, Virginia, May 19, 1934, *m.* John W. Parrish, *b.* 1854, *d.* March 22, 1934. No children.

7 —HELEN MAY BRUIN, *b.* May 1, 1862, *d.* about 1868.

7 —MACKALL RUST BRUIN, *b.* May 25, 1867. Home: 1200 W. 80th St., Los Angeles, California.

7 —MARY LAVINIA BRUIN, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, November 18, 1840, *d.* Newport News, Virginia, April 21, 1904, *m.* May 28, 1861, Charles Lewis Mankin, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, August 29, 1832, *d.* "Cleveland," Loudoun County, Virginia, October, 1887, son Lewis F. and Fanny (Cockerille) Mankin.

Children

8 —JOSEPH LEWIS MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, July 26, 1862, *d.* Jefferson Barracks, Missouri, June 21, 1884.

8 —ARTHUR RUST MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, February 14, 1864, *d.* Arcola, Virginia, May 8, 1925, *m.* Loudoun County, Virginia, September 7, 1886, Laura Susan Lee,

b. Loudoun County, Virginia, November 9, 1867, *d.* Washington, D. C., September 26, 1926, dau. Alexander Dove and Margaret (McFarland) Lee.

Children

9 —ANNA LAVINIA MANKIN, *b.* Arcola, Virginia, March 20, 1887, *d.* July 16, 1887.

9 —MARGARET ANN MANKIN, *b.* Arcola, Virginia, March 26, 1888, *m.* Washington, D. C., February 14, 1911, Arthur Franklin Brown. Home: 2308 Tunlaw Road, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Child

10 —LAURA RITA BROWN, *b.* April 21, 1912, *m.* William Hugh Dougherty.

Child

11 —KENNETH LEE DOUGHERTY, *b.* September 10, 1933.

9 —ARTHUR LEWIS MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, January 25, 1891, *m.* Washington, D. C., January 19, 1912, Rena Shear, *b.* January 8, 1887, dau. Sidney Shear. Home: Arcola, Virginia.

Children

10 —ARCHIBALD KEITH MANKIN, *b.* February 2, 1913.

10 —JUNE LEE MANKIN, *b.* May 26, 1917, *m.* Charles Fields.

10 —ARTHUR KENNETH MANKIN, *b.* October 26, 1925.

9 —EARL MANKIN, *b.* February 28, 1894, *d.* May 6, 1903.

9 —RUTH CECELIA MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, March 8, 1897, *m.* Washington, D. C., May, 1918, Herbert Keyes. Home: Herndon, Virginia.

Child

10 —WILLIAM MANKIN KEYES, *b.* December 18, 1920.

9 —MARY LAVINIA MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, April 20, 1900, *m.* Washington, D. C., October, 1919, William Bentley Harrison. Home: Herndon, Virginia.

Child

10 —MARY LEE HARRISON, *b.* Herndon, Virginia, March 27, 1924.

9 —EMMETT ALBERT MANKIN.

8 —BEVERLY DONAVAN MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, December 23, 1865, *d.* Herndon, Virginia, January 4, 1934, *m.* Washington, D. C., February 20, 1901, Edith Rebecca Nixon, *b.* October 12, 1870, Washington, D. C., *dau.* R. B. and Anna (Utermoehele) Nixon.

9 —DONALD CHARLES MANKIN, *b.* October, 1902, *d.* May 8, 1903.

9 —WILSON DOUGLAS MANKIN, *b.* December 17, 1903.

9 —RICHARD BEVERLY MANKIN, *b.* Herndon, Virginia, January 4, 1907, *m.* Alberta Clara Eichelberger, *b.* Frederick, Maryland, October 9, 1917, *d.* there June 26, 1939. Home: Frederick, Maryland.

Children

10 —RICHARD BEVERLY MANKIN II, *b.* October 3, 1934.

10 —WILLIAM ALBERT MANKIN, II *b.* February 26, 1938.

8 —EDWARD TASKER MANKIN.

8 —FANNY HELEN MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, February 14, 1869, *d.* Arcola, Virginia, November 9, 1895, *m.* December 12, 1890, Dennis McCarty Ramsay, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, *d.* Arcola, Virginia, *son* G. W. Dennis and Wilhelmina (Bartleman) Ramsay.

Children

9 —ANNA LUCRETIA RAMSAY, *b.* January, 1890, *m.* Washington, D. C., Novem-

ber 15, 1916, Turner Allen Groves, *son* William Henry and Harriet (Berryman) Groves. Home: Clarendon, Virginia.

Children

10 —TURNER RAMSAY GROVES, *b.* September 6, 1919.

10 —WILLIAM EDGAR GROVES, *b.* February 20, 1922.

10 —BARBARA ELIZABETH GROVES, *b.* December 1, 1923, *d.* February 11, 1925.

10 —GEORGE EDWARD GROVES, *b.* July 1, 1926.

10 —FRANCES ANN GROVES, *b.* March 9, 1928.

10 —BETTY LAVINIA GROVES, *b.* August 20, 1931, *d.* December 5, 1932.

9 —DENNIS McCARTY RAMSAY II, *b.* March, 1892, *m.* Clarendon, Virginia, October 8, 1932, Eleanor Ricker, *dau.* Henry Clifford and Jane (Thomas) Ricker.

Child

10 —DENNIS McCARTY RAMSAY III, *b.* October 18, 1939.

8 —MARY ELIZABETH MANKIN, *b.* "Cleveland," Loudoun County, Virginia, June 29, 1870, *d.* Washington, D. C., July 15, 1915, *m.* Washington, D. C., June 21, 1893, John Barcroft Hogeland, *b.* Virginia, 1851, *d.* Washington, D. C., February 24, 1920, son Jackson and Amanda (Hart) Hogeland, direct descendant of John S. Hart, signer of the Declaration of Independence.

Child

9 —EDITH MANKIN HOGELAND, *b.* Washington, D. C., May 11, 1894, *m.* Washington, D. C., September 19, 1919, Percy James Saffell, *b.* Washington, D. C., July 19, 1891, son James Leonard and

Jennie E. (Stewart) Saffell. Home: 475
H. Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Children

10 —JAMES LEONARD SAFFELL, *b.*
Washington, D. C., December 21,
1921.

10 —MARY ELIZABETH SAFFELL,
b. Washington, D. C., May 11, 1923.

8 —MARTHA SUSAN MANKIN.

8 —CHARLES ALBERT MANKIN.

8 —HORACE MARTROM MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun
County, Virginia, March 22, 1876, *d.* March 5,
1877.

8 —ARMISTEAD HORACE MANKIN, *b.* Lou-
doun County, Virginia, December 26, 1877,
d. August 29, 1890.

8 —LAVINIA LUCRETIA MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun
County, Virginia, January 3, 1880, *m.* Wash-
ington, D. C., July 20, 1899, Howard Franklin
Wiley, *b.* Herndon, Virginia, October 1, 1875,
son Harvey C. and Eliza A. (Kidwell) Wiley.
Home: 1332 Gallatin Street, N.W., Washing-
ton, D. C.

Children

9 —MARGARET REBECCA WILEY, *b.*
Herndon, Virginia, December 8, 1900, *d.*
September 4, 1901.

An infant son *b.* March 10, 1903, *d.*
same day.

8 —NINA MANKIN, *b.* Loudoun County,
Virginia, October 21, 1882, *d.* February 22,
1884.

7 —MARTHA PARTHENIA BRUIN, *b.* Alexandria,
Virginia, January 7, 1844, *d.* there, May 22, 1898,
m. there, January, 1871, Joel Osborn Adam, *b.*
Loudoun County, Virginia, April 3, 1841, *d.* Hamp-

ton, Virginia, May, 1934, son Francis and Adelaid (Osborn) Adam.

Children

8 —CAROLYN ADAM, *b.* Middleburg, Virginia, 1871. Home: Alexandria, Virginia.

8 —FRANK OSBORN ADAM, *b.* Louisa County, Virginia, February 16, 1877, *m.* Alexandria, Virginia, June 25, 1903, Bertha Florence Seiders, *b.* Matamoras, Pennsylvania, April 21, 1878, *dau.* Jacob and Ann (Hiney) Seiders. Home: Hampton, Virginia.

Children

9 —ROBERT SEIDERS ADAM, *b.* Newport News, Virginia, April 30, 1903, *m.* Media, Pennsylvania, August 27, 1935, Ethel Veneta Goodman, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, March 31, 1908, *dau.* Philip and Veneta (Robertson) Goodman. Home: 247 West Ruth Street, Calumet City, Illinois.

Child

10 —CAROLE ANN ADAM, *b.* Hammond, Indiana, March 14, 1937.

9 —FRANCIS OSBORN ADAM, *b.* Newport News, Virginia, September 12, 1905, *m.* Norton, Virginia, September 2, 1929, Margaret Barrowman, *b.* Norton, Virginia, December 13, 1902, *dau.* Robert and Isabella (Durham) Barrowman. Home: Ruston, Louisiana.

7 —WILLIAM BRUIN, *b.* June 3, 1851, *d.* Alexandria, Virginia, 1915, *m.* (1) Emma Moore; *m.* (2) Amelia Melchoir.

Children

By first wife.

8 —CLYDE BRUIN.

8 —JOSEPH ELMORE BRUIN.

8 —CHARLES BRUIN.

8 —EDNA BRUIN.

8 —WILLIAM BRUIN.

By second wife.

8 —MACKALL BRUIN.

7 —CHARLES MANDLEY BRUIN, *b.* May 6, 1854, *d.* December 26, 1918, *m.* Mary Ellen Rust, January 25, 1876, *b.* May 1, 1854, *d.* June 8, 1939, *dau.* James William and Margaret (Hickman) Rust.

Children. See under Mary Ellen Rust, p. 132.

535—SOPHENIA, *b.* "Willow Hill," Loudoun County, Virginia, December 3, 1796, *d.* near Sterling, Virginia, *m.* William K. Ish, *d.* in Rocky Mountains on way to California. Their home was near Aldie, Virginia.

Children

6 —SOPHENIA ISH, *d.* young.

6 —MARY ELIZABETH ISH, *d.* age 16 at Rev. Joe Baker's Female Academy, Winchester, Virginia.

6 —MARTHA SUSAN ISH, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, November 19, 1821, *d.* near Medford, Oregon, May 19, 1903. *m.* Gilmore Allnut.

Child

7 —CALHOUN ALLNUT, *b.* Pigeon Hill, Loudoun County, Virginia, *d.* 1900, Washington, D. C., *m.* Carrie Cost, Washington, D. C., left issue.

6 —WILLIAM ISH, *b.* "Willow Hill," Loudoun County, Virginia, about 1822, *d.* Atlanta, Georgia, March, 1882, *m.* Eureka, California, about 1860, Ann King, *b.* May 15, 1836, *d.* San Jose, California, *dau.* Nathaniel and Martha (Townsend) King.

Children

7 —WILLIAM KING ISH, *b.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, June 3, 1861, *d.* without issue.

7 —SOPHENIA ISH, *b.* Umatilla, Oregon, May 11, 1864, *m.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, November 7, 1888, Henry Baker, *b.* Wisconsin, June 5, 1862, son George H. Baker. Home: Medford, Oregon.

Children

8 —HENRY ISH BAKER, *b.* Medford, Oregon, September 3, 1890, *m.* San Francisco, California, June 1918, Edith B. Butzback, *b.* Millville, California, May 30, 1896. Home: Medford, Oregon.

Children

9 —EDITH BERNICE BAKER, *b.* Petaluma, California, April 24, 1920.

9 —JAMES MERLIN BAKER, *b.* Medford, Oregon, May 20, 1932.

8 —GEORGE WILLIAM BAKER, *b.* Medford, Oregon, November 28, 1892, *d.* Tacoma, Washington, January 9, 1938, *m.* Selah, Washington, about June 6, 1920, Eula Bower, *b.* October 9, 1898, *dau.* Frank Bower. Home of widow: near Yakima, Washington.

Child

9 —GEORGE RICHARD BAKER, *b.* Tacoma, Washington, June 16, 1923.

8 —ROBERT CHESTER BAKER, *b.* Medford, Oregon, March 11, 1896, *m.* Medford, Oregon, May 27, 1930, Gertrude Trautfeather, *b.* Winton, Minnesota, December 28, 1896, *dau.* Charles and Elizabeth (Jacoby) Trautfeather. Home: Medford, Oregon.

8 —MATTHEW NORMAN BAKER, *b.* Medford, Oregon, September 10, 1899.

6 —JACOB ISH, *b.* "Willow Hill," Loudoun County, Virginia, June 5, 1823, *d.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, March 4, 1881, *m.* (1) Broadrun, Virginia, April 28, 1855. Jane Eleanor Jones, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, October 12, 1825, *d.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, July 29, 1877, *dau.* John and Jane (Rees) Jones; *m.* (2) near Phoenix, Oregon, October 7, 1878, Sarah E. Jones, *b.* Hillsboro, Loudoun County, Virginia, *d.* September 2, 1906, sister of first wife.

Child

By first wife.

7 —SOPHENIA JANE ISH, *b.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, January 20, 1864, *m.* near Phoenix, Oregon, November 5, 1890, William Haven Gore, *b.* near Phoenix, Oregon, April 23, 1860, son Emerson E. and Mary Elizabeth (Gilmore) Gore. Home: Medford, Oregon.

Children

8 —JACOB ISH GORE, *b.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, April 27, 1894, *m.* (1) Portland, Oregon, about October 1927, Gertrude Moon; *m.* (2) Everye Paulseruce, about 1934, *b.* October 24, 1893. Home: 408 N. E., Thompson Street, Portland, Oregon.

Children

By first wife.

9 —WILLIAM JAY GORE, *b.* Medford, Oregon, February 23, 1924.

9 —ELEANOR ANN GORE, *b.* Medford, Oregon, May 18, 1926.

9 —JAMES MAURICE GORE, *b.* Medford, Oregon, July 30, 1929.

8 —MARY ELIZABETH GORE, *b.* near Jacksonville, Oregon, September 25, 1897, *m.* (1) Jacksonville, Oregon, April 14, 1925, Ralph Warren Dudley, *b.* Nashua, New Hampshire, June 6, 1900, *d.* Portland, Oregon, February 3, 1928, son Louis and Elizabeth (Burns) Dudley; *m.* (2) December 24, 1936, John Frank Stallcup, *b.* Los Angeles, California, October 30, 1870. Home: Medford, Oregon.

Children

By first husband.

9 —MARY VIRGINIA DUDLEY, *b.* Medford, Oregon, June 25, 1926.

- 6 —HORACE L. ISH, *d.* unmarried, in Oregon.
 6 —MATTHEW RUST ISH, *d.* unmarried, *b.* in Virginia or in Washington, went to Oregon about 1856.
 6 —RICHARD L. ISH, *d.* unmarried, in Washington.

537—ELIZABETH Baker, *b.* "Willow Hill," Loudoun County, Virginia, July 11, 1802, *d.* Mt. Airy, Virginia, July 25, 1873, *m.* November 4, 1827, Rev. John Baker officiating.—*License Book, Loudoun County, p. 74.*—John Ratrie, *b.* in Maryland near Potomac River, area now embraced in District of Columbia, *d.* May 30, 1867, Mt. Airy, Virginia.

Children

- 685—MARTHA ADELINE RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," October 13, 1828, *d.* March 3, 1900, *m.* Mt. Airy, Virginia, May 31, 1868, Henry Bonty, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, October 10, 1818, *d.* November, 1892, son George Bonty. No children.
 686—MARY ELIZABETH RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," December 30, 1830, *d.* November 25, 1902, unmarried.
 687—GEORGE WILLIAM RATRIE.
 688—ISABELLA RATRIE.
 689—SOPHENIA RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," August 10, 1836, *d.* Mt. Airy, Virginia, November 16, 1900, unmarried.
 690—JOHN MATTHEW RATRIE.
 691—HENRY HARRISON RATRIE.
 692—ANNA LEE RATRIE, *b.* Mt. Airy, Virginia, March 10, 1843, *d.* Taneytown, Maryland, November 7, 1936, unmarried.

687—GEORGE WILLIAM RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," August 13, 1832, *d.* Lakecreek, Oregon, August 28, 1885, *m.* Sarah Swingle.

Children

- 7-A26—HENRY RATRIE. Home: Lakecreek, Oregon.
 7-A27—EDITH RATRIE, *m.* — Ragsdale. Home: Alaska, U. S. A.

7-A28—SOPHENIA RATRIE. Home: Medford, Oregon.

7 —GEORGE RATRIE, drowned at age 2 years.

688—ISABELLA RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," October 4, 1834, *d.* Mt. Airy, Virginia, September 24, 1918, *m.* "Fairview," Fairfax County, Virginia, November 4, 1874, Francis Fish, *d.* "Rose Hill," near Alexandria, Virginia, July, 1877.

Children

7-A29—MARTHA RUST FISH, *b.* "Rose Hill," February 13, 1875. Home: Taneytown, Maryland.

7-A30—ESTELLE FISH, *b.* "Rose Hill," June 26, 1876, *m.* Middleburg, Virginia, August 3, 1921, David D. Clark, *b.* February 20, 1872, son J. B. and Dorothy (Williams) Clark. Home: Taneytown, Maryland.

690—JOHN MATTHEW RATRIE, *b.* "Willow Hill," March 4, 1838, *d.* Arcola, Virginia, May 17, 1908, *m.* Arcola, Virginia, April, 1878, Florence Frances Lambert, *d.* West Virginia, March, 1894, *dau.* Dr. Francis and Mary Louise (Saffer) Lambert.

Children

7-A31—JUBAL EARLY RATRIE, *b.* West Virginia, January 29, 1879, *d.* Great Falls, Montana, November 29, 1939, *m.* Sistersville, West Virginia, Adelaide Stewart, *dau.* John Stewart.

Child

8 —JOHN STEWART RATRIE.

7-A32—CAMDEN IRVIN RATRIE, *b.* Jarvisville, West Virginia, July 2, 1881, *d.* Presbyterian Hospital, Chicago, Illinois, October 13, 1923, *m.* March 15, 1907, Auburn, Indiana, Grace Palmer. Home of widow: 6808 Normal Blvd., Chicago, Ill.

Children

8 —DOROTHY ELLEN RATRIE, *b.* December 28, 1907, *m.* August 3, 1929, Chicago, Illinois, Franklin L. Flower. Home: Chicago, Illinois.

8 —ANNA ELIZABETH RATRIE, *b.* April 7, 1917.

8 —JOSEPHINE RATRIE, *b.* May 2, 1919.

7-A33—JACKSON ARLAN RATRIE, *b.* West Virginia, *m.* Covington, Virginia, Mary Pearl Baker. Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

8 —MARY FLORENCE RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —RUBY GERALDINE RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —JACKSON ARLAN RATRIE II, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —DORA ELIZABETH RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —CAMDEN BAKER RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —FLOYD JAMES RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

8 —BENJAMIN RATRIE, *b.* Covington, Virginia.

7-A34—STELLA RATRIE, *b.* West Virginia, February 26, 1880. Home: Glen Rock, Pennsylvania.

7-A35—WILFORD A. RATRIE, *b.* West Virginia, *m.* Cleo Jamieson. Home: Garrett, Indiana.

Children

8 —HELEN MAXINE RATRIE, *b.* Garrett, Indiana, *m.* —.

8 —JOHN RICHARD RATRIE, *b.* Garrett, Indiana.

7-A36—QUINTON OLAN RATRIE, *b.* June 2, 1888, Jarvisville, West Virginia. Home: Garrett, Indiana.

7-A37—FLORENCE IONA RATRIE, *b.* West Virginia, March 7, 1892, *m.* Robert E. Beckner. Home: Glen Rock, Pennsylvania.

Children

8 —JOHN ROBERT BECKNER.

8 —EDWARD LEE BECKNER.

- 8 —FLORENCE LOUISE BECKNER.
 8 —CURRIE BECKNER.
 8 —RICHARD WAYNE BECKNER.
-

691—HENRY HARRISON RATRIE, born March 20, 1844, Mt. Airy, Loudoun County, Virginia, died December 25, 1909, married January 27, 1874, Alice Sarah Foley.

Children

7-A38—ELIZABETH RUST RATRIE, *b.* July 5, 1875, Arcola, Loudoun County, Virginia. Home: "Liberty Hall," Brandy, Virginia.

7-A39—TURNER RATRIE, *b.* May 4, 1877, Arcola, Loudoun County, Virginia, *m.* Fannie Keith Payne, November 22, 1906, Christ Church, Brandy, Virginia.

Children

8-A59—TURNER RUST RATRIE, *b.* July 28, 1907, "The Anchorage," Brandy, Virginia, *m.* December 14, 1935, Mary Price Dickinson, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

974—TURNER RUST RATRIE II, *b.* December 7, 1936.

975—NELL PRICE RATRIE, *b.* May 25, 1939, Charleston, West Virginia.

8-A60—SARAH YANCEY RATRIE, *b.* December 20, 1910, "The Anchorage," Brandy, Virginia. Home: "Auburn," Brandy, Virginia.

7-A40—ALICE SOPHRENIA RATRIE, *b.* May 8, 1879, Mt. Airy, Loudoun County, Virginia, *m.* February 7, 1910, Robert Caleb Stark, "Liberty Hall," Culpepper County, Virginia.

Children

8-A61—ALICE RATRIE STARK, *b.* July 13, 1912, "Liberty Hall," *d.* June 16, 1928.

8-A62—NANCY BURNLEY STARK, *b.* June 20, 1916, "Liberty Hall."

8-A63—LUCY ROBERTS STARK, *b.* July 4, 1919,
 "Liberty Hall," *d.* August 25, 1936.

7-A41—GEORGE HENRY RATRIE, *b.* August 21,
 1886, *m.* October 19, 1921, Mary Elizabeth
 Feast, Baltimore, Maryland.

Children

8-A64—HARRY RATRIE, *b.* September 16, 1922,
 Baltimore, Maryland.

8-A65—MARGARET HERBERT RATRIE, *b.* April
 23, 1924, Baltimore, Maryland.

421

CAPTAIN GEORGE RUST—302-323 was born about
 1760, Loudoun County, Virginia, died January 23, 1850,
 near El Dorado, Union County, Arkansas, or Champano
 Landing on Ouchita River; married in Westmoreland County, Vir-
 ginia, October 28, 1786 (license), 444—Elizabeth (Rust) Dunbar,
 widow of James Dunbar, and daughter 323—George Rust, West-
 moreland County, Virginia, by his first wife,——Middleton, born
 about 1766, died January 14, 1844, buried near Upperville, Vir-
 ginia.

Children

543—GENERAL GEORGE.

544—SARAH, *b.* January 7, 1790, "Green Level," Loudoun
 County, Virginia, *d.* August 1, 1865, buried near Upperville,
 Virginia, *m.* 511—James Rust, "Avoca," near Paris, Fauquier
 County, Virginia.

Children. See under 511—James Rust—403—

545—WILLIAM.

546—DR. BUSHROD.

547—ANN, *b.* 1800, *d.* unmarried.

548—ELIZABETH, *b.* 1802, *d.* Seguin, Texas, unmarried.

549—COLONEL ALFRED.

550—TROYLUS, *d.* before reaching manhood.

551—MATILDA, *d.* in infancy.

421—CAPTAIN GEORGE RUST was made a lieutenant in the Revolutionary War on recommendation of the Loudoun County, Virginia, court in 1781, and by recommendation of the same court in May, 1793, he was made captain of Second Battalion, 56th Regiment, Virginia militia in 1797.—*Virginia Records, State Library, Richmond.*

His home was known as "Green Level" and after the death of his wife, he sold his lands in Loudoun County, Virginia, about 1846, and at an advanced age, when he was ninety or more years old removed to Union County, Arkansas, settling near El Dorado. There is tradition that he was aged ninety-six at this time and that he made the more than one thousand mile journey on horseback. His sons, 545—William and 549—Colonel Alfred, and daughters, 547—Anne and 548—Elizabeth settled in Union County, Arkansas about the same time. See also 444.

421—CAPTAIN GEORGE RUST had for many years extensive business operations in Westmoreland County, Virginia, one of which was the following:

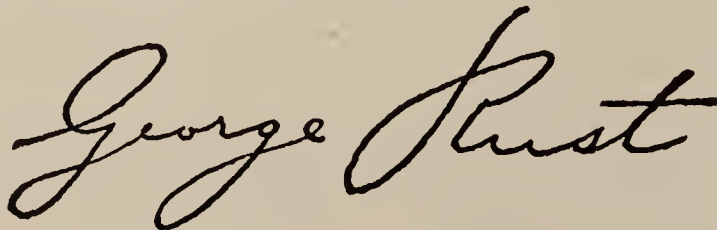
"I Thomas Butler of Westmoreland County do heare By promise & Oblige My Self My heirs or Assigns &c To Pay or Cause to be paid Unto George Rust of Loudoun County his order heirs or Assigns the Just And full Quantity of Eight Hundred & fifty pound of Crop Tob^o & Cask to be paid on or before the First day of January Next Insewing for Valiue Rec^d. of him Given under My hand this 25 Day of Nov^r. 1786

His
Thomas x Butler (L S)"
Mark

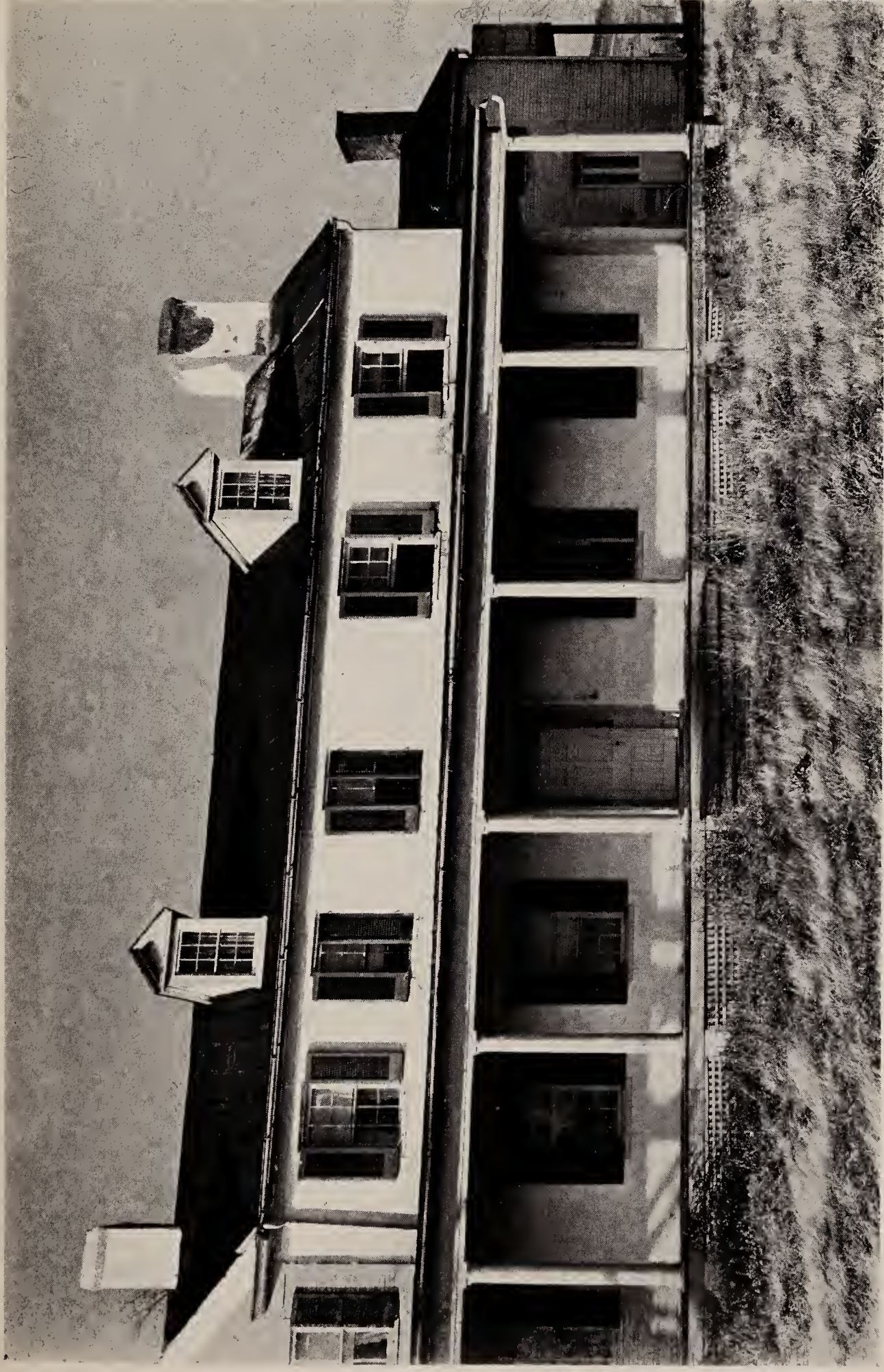
Signed Sealed and delivered in the Presents of
Samuel Rust Jun^r.
James Rust

On the back of this appears an endorsement in the handwriting of George Rust.

"I do Sign over the with note to James Rust for Vallue Rec^d. of him Given under my hand this second day of Janary 1786."



(In steel box labeled "Abatements, &c., 1788 to 1819," in Clerk's office, Montross, Westmoreland County, Va.)



"GREEN LEVEL"

Birthplace of 543—General George Rust. Home of 421—Captain George Rust; built prior to American Revolution. Located east side of road between Upperville and Bluemont, Virginia, about 4 miles north of Upperville. Now (1940) owned by Captain Norman.



431

PETER RUST—317 born 1745. His will, March 6, 1781, was proven March 26, 1782, Westmoreland County, Virginia, married 1764, Rebecca Eskridge, who died 1802, daughter Samuel and Jane (—) Eskridge, g-daughter, Colonel George Eskridge, who was guardian of Mary Ball, mother of George Washington.

Children

553—ELIZABETH, *b.* June 24, 1765.

554—SAMUEL, *b.* July 29, 1767, and who in 1782, probably after the death of his father, chose his mother as his guardian. In 1790 he held the office of undersheriff, and in 1793 made a deed to Jeremiah Rust, *gent.* He joined with his mother and brother, 558—Peter Cox Rust, in a deed to John Murphy in 1796, and in the same year was witness to power of attorney to John Rust of Fauquier County, Virginia, and in 1798, he received a gun by the will of his grandfather, 317—Samuel Rust.

555—JANE, *b.* June 30, 1769.

556—CHARLOTTE, *b.* May 19, 1772.

557—MARY SOPHIA.

558—PETER COX, *b.* November 3, 1774, *m.* 531—Elizabeth Taylor, daughter Mandley and 415—Sarah (Rust) Taylor.

559—HARRIET, *b.* June 4, 1776.

560—LUCINDA, *b.* February 14, 1778.

561—CAROLINE, *b.* September 17, 1779, *d.* September 28, 1810, *m.* December 28, 1802, Walter Lanham, who *d.* in 1810.¹

Children

6-A44—MARCIA LANHAM.

6-A45—PORTIA LANHAM, *b.* February 1, 1805, *d.* unmarried.

6-A46—CAROLINE RUST LANHAM, *b.* September 17, 1806, *d.* unmarried.

6-A47—ELIZA LANHAM, *b.* January 20, 1808, *d.* unmarried.

¹ Walter Lanham and Caroline Rust owned "Green Level" in Loudoun County, Virginia, which is about four miles from "Fountaine Hill" in Fauquier County, Virginia. They are buried at "Green Level."

6-A48—EDGAR LANHAM, *b.* September 20, 1809, *d.* unmarried.

6-A49—HARRIET LANHAM, *b.* September 21, 1810, *m.* Phoenus Gibson.

562—JEREMIAH, *b.* December 1, 1780, *d.* 1853, Shelbyville, Missouri, *m.* after June 28, 1801, his cousin, Harriet Hannah Ashton Eskridge, daughter Charles Eskridge, eldest son of Samuel and Jane (Ashton) Eskridge.

Children

6-A50—PETER COX.

Peter Rust and Rebecca, his wife, of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, on November 26, 1771, for £150 conveyed to Samuel Rust of the same county, 175 acres of land whereon said Saml. Rust now lives, described as being on Warehouse Road adj. Tebbs, Bailey, and Jeffries.—*D. & W. 1768-73, p. 140, Westmoreland County.*

On June 8, 1772, James Courtney and Margaret his wife convey to Peter Rust for £125 current money, land where Courtney lives in Yeocomico Neck, adj. Capt. Daniel Tebbs, Wm. Tebbs, Geo. and Peter Rust.—*D. & W. 1768-73, p. 186, Westmoreland County.*

431—PETER RUST along with either his brother 434—Jeremiah, or his uncle 319—Jeremiah, signed, at Leedstown, Virginia, on February 27, 1766, the famed resolutions known to history as the first formal defiance made by the colonies to the authority of Great Britain. This was more than ten years before the Declaration of Independence. The drafting of the resolutions is attributed to Richard Henry Lee. They were offered by him and his name leads the list of one hundred and fourteen signers.

The text of these resolutions now carved in stone in the court house at Montross, Westmoreland County, Virginia, follows:

Roused by danger, and alarmed at attempts, foreign and domestic, to reduce the people of this country to a state of abject and detestable slavery by destroying that free and happy constitution of government, under which they have hitherto lived—we, who subscribe this paper, have associated and do bind ourselves to each other, to God, and to our country, by the firmest ties that religion and virtue can frame, most sacredly and punctually to stand by, and with our lives and

PLATE IX



LEFT TO RIGHT: (1) COLONEL RICHARD LEE, "COBBS HALL," NORTHUMBERLAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, FOUNDER OF LEE FAMILY OF VIRGINIA, ABOUT 1642. (2) RICHARD LEE, "MOUNT PLEASANT," WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA, SON OF COL.

RICHARD LEE. (3) THOMAS LEE, BUILDER OF "STRATFORD HALL." (4) RICHARD HENRY LEE, "CHANTILLY,"

AUTHOR AND FIRST SIGNER OF LEEDSTOWN ARTICLES OF 1766.

Photographs from portraits owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, painted by Virginia Farragut Wilson, copied from originals

fortunes, to support, maintain and defend each other in the observance and execution of these following articles:

FIRST: We declare all due allegiance and obedience to our lawful Sovereign, George the Third, King of Great Britain. And we determine to the utmost of our power to preserve the laws, the peace and good order of this Colony, as far as is consistent with the preservation of our Constitutional rights and liberty.

SECONDLY: As we know it to be the Birthright privilege of every British subject (and of the people of Virginia as being such), founded on Reason, Law and Compact; that he cannot be legally tried, but by his peers; and that he cannot be taxed, but by consent of a Parliament, in which he is represented by persons chosen by the people, and who themselves pay a part of the tax they impose on others. If, therefore, any person or persons shall attempt, by any action or proceeding, to deprive this Colony of those fundamental rights, we will immediately regard him or them, as the most dangerous enemy of the community; and we will go to any extremity, not only to prevent the success of such attempts, but to stigmatize and punish the offender.

THIRDLY: As the Stamp Act does absolutely direct the property of the people to be taken from them without their consent expressed by their representatives, and as in many cases it deprives the British American subject of his right to trial by jury; we do determine, at every hazard, and paying no regard to danger or to death, we will exert every faculty, to prevent the execution of the said Stamp Act in any instance whatsoever within this Colony. And every abandoned wretch, who shall be so lost to virtue and public good, as wickedly to contribute to the introduction or fixture of the Stamp Act in this Colony, by using stamp paper, or by any other means, we will, with the utmost expedition, convince all such profligates that immediate danger and disgrace shall attend their prostitute purposes.

FOURTHLY: That the last articles may most surely and effectually be executed, we engage to each other, that whenever it shall be known to any of this association, that any person is so conducting himself as to favor the introduction of the Stamp Act, that immediate notice shall be given to as many of the association as possible and that every individual so informed, shall, with expedition, repair to a place of meeting to be appointed as near the scene of action as may be.

FIFTHLY: Each associator shall do his true endeavor to obtain as many signers to this association, as he possibly can.

SIXTHLY: If any attempt shall be made on the liberty or property of any associator for any action or thing to be done in consequence of this agreement, we do most solemnly bind ourselves by the sacred engagements above entered into, at the risk of our lives and fortunes, to restore such associate to his liberty, and to protect him in the enjoyment of his property.

In testimony of the good faith with which we resolve to execute this association we have this 27th day of February 1766, in Virginia, put our hands and seals hereto.

The 114 signatures to this historic document forms an honor roll of citizens of this important section of Virginia; many of whom became famed in Colonial Virginia and early American history.

Among these signers were

Peter Rust

Jer Rust

Jer Rust
Peter Rust

Traced from the original articles in the care of *Virginia Historical Society, 707 E. Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia.*

Just a few days before, on February 8, 1766, one of the first examples of a court, and a County Court at that, holding an act of Parliament unconstitutional had occurred in Northhampton County, Virginia, just across the bay from Westmoreland County.

Being approached by the clerk and other officials of the county for instructions as to their duties under the Stamp Act, the court caused the following opinion to be entered:

The said act did not bind, or concern the inhabitants of this colony, inasmuch as they conceive the same to be unconstitutional, and that the said several officers may proceed to the execution of their respective offices, without incurring any penalties by means thereof, which opinion the Court doth order to be recorded.—ANDREWS: *Virginia, The Old Dominion. Virginia—American Guide Series (1940) p. 50.*

Despite the wealth of historical facts during the ten year period between the Westmoreland Association in 1766 and the Declaration of American Independence in 1776, this era seems to have been measurably neglected by the historian. The marvel is that there should have been in one Colony such a number of patriotic and determined citizens to keep alive and develop the spirit of independence, and who, when in their judgment the time came to take over the government of the Colony of Virginia, should be able to do so with such calm wisdom that there was slight disturbance. They moved into a new government, made by themselves, which continued without fundamental change for more than fifty years, and in main outline continues to this day. Eckenrode says: "This lack of jar was due to the fact that the class in control of affairs wrought the change."—Eckenrode: *The Revolution in Virginia, p. 41.*

The House of Burgesses, as the colonial assembly was known in Virginia, was in session in Williamsburg, Virginia, May 11, 1769, and agreed upon a resolution directed to the King, wherein was lodged a protest against the claimed right to tax the colonies, against trials of citizens beyond the seas, and other grievances, and directed its speaker to transmit copies to the speakers of "several houses of assembly on this continent."—Burk: *History of Virginia*, v. 3, pp. 342-4. Rare Book Room, Library of Congress, Washington.

The next day, Lord Botetourt, Governor of the Colony of Virginia, sent for the speaker and the members of the House of Burgesses. When they arrived he addressed them in the following words:

I have heard of your resolves, and augur ill of their effects. You have made it my duty to dissolve you, and you are dissolved accordingly.—Burk: *History of Virginia*, vol. 3, p. 345.

But the time was past when the mere breath of authority could extinguish the light of justice and reason. With one consent the representatives repaired to a private house in the city, and having appointed their speaker moderator, a non-importation agreement was immediately entered into, which having been unanimously signed by all the members present, was by order sent for signatures through the country.—Burk: *History of Virginia*, vol. 3, p. 345.

This historian prints a copy of these articles of association, which bears date of May 18, 1769, and the names of Peyton Randolph, Speaker, and eighty-six others, members of the House of Burgesses, among whom are the names of Richard Henry Lee, George Washington, Patrick Henry, and Thomas Jefferson.—Burk: *History of Virginia*, vol. 3, pp. 348-9.

These articles bear a striking and detailed resemblance to those of Leedstown, Westmoreland County, of 1766. The leaven was working.

Patrick Henry became a member of the House of Burgesses from Louisa County, May 1765, his famous argument in the case of a minister named Maury against a vestry in Hanover County over the validity of the "Twopenny Act," which had been put into effect without waiting for the signature of the King, first marked his power. He boldly supported and extended the argument of Richard Bland that the Assembly had the right to set aside a law approved by the King, as well as the right to put into effect laws without waiting to know the wishes of the King for the reason that

such a course was sometimes necessary before the King's will could be known.

It was the veto of the Royal Council in London of the "Two-penny Act," which opened the way for the suit of Maury. After listening to the impassioned words of Henry the jury returned a verdict for one penny damages.—Eckenrode: *The Revolution in Virginia*, p. 12.

The House of Burgesses was the elected and popular branch of the Assembly, which was composed of two bodies; the Governor's Council, or upper chamber and the House of Burgesses, which initiated all bills for raising revenue or making appropriations. These prerogatives it most jealously guarded. While the Governor and Council had the veto power, making such a veto they had to await the pleasure of the Burgesses as to the next step in raising funds. Richard Bland had well expressed the view of the Burgesses in the prophetic words: "The rights of the subject are so secured by law, that they cannot be deprived of the least part of their property but by their own consent."—Eckenrode: *The Revolution in Virginia*, p. 8.

The Stamp Act was repealed, but the Townsend Acts of 1767, adroitly based upon the right of Parliament to regulate trade were passed and laid duties upon tea, paper and lead shipped to America, and these acts were aimed to keep alive the principle of the right to tax the colonies. Richard Bland wrote a protest claiming that these duties amounted to "internal" control and were unconstitutional, which protest was adopted by the House of Burgesses in April, 1768.

It was in 1773, and in accordance with the principles announced in the Westmoreland Association of 1766, and of the articles adopted by the Membership of the House of Burgesses on being dissolved in May 1769, above noted, that Richard Henry Lee, Francis Lightfoot Lee, Patrick Henry, Dabney Carr, who had married Martha Jefferson, sister of Thomas Jefferson, and Thomas Jefferson, brought forward the idea of an "inter-colonial" intelligence service.—Eckenrode: *The Revolution in Virginia*, p. 33.

For the Virginia membership of the Committee of Correspondence, see Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, p. 7.

At the session of the House of Burgesses in May 1774, they passed a resolution for a day of fasting and protest against the Boston Port Bill, whereupon they were again dissolved by Lord

Dunmore, Governor of the Colony, on May 26, 1774. They vacated the state house but assembled at the Apollo room of the Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Virginia, May 27, 1774, and unanimously entered into a new agreement of slightly rephrased wording.—Burk: *History of Virginia*, vol. 3, pp. 378–380.

The above was immediately signed by the Honourable the speaker and all the members of the late House of Burgesses, as well as by a number of clergymen and other inhabitants of the colony, who, after having maturely considered the contents of the association, did most cordially approve and accede thereto.—Burk: *History of Virginia*, vol. 3, p. 380.

Copies of this agreement were immediately circulated throughout the American colonies, and were carried by members of the House of Burgesses, and others to their home communities, where numbers of them called together the citizens and with due formality and solemn determination obtained the adoption of the same or similar articles, which were thereupon signed by numerous citizens.

The citizens of Prince William County appear to have led in signing such resolutions. These bear date of June 6, 1774, and the meeting of citizens was doubtless held at the county seat, Woodbridge, Virginia, on property conveyed by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, and wife, Eva. T., May 23, 1938, to the commonwealth of Virginia Department of Highways upon which land appears the marker showing the site of the early courthouse.

Loudoun County citizens met at Leesburg, Virginia, and fifty-one citizens, among whom was Matthew Rust, signed similar resolutions on June 14, 1774.—*William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine*, vol. 12, pp. 231–236.

The dates of other meetings where similar action was taken are:

June 29, 1774, Richmond County.

July 1, 1774, James City County.

July 6, 1774, Norfolk Borough.

July 7, 1774, Culpepper County.

July 9, 1774, Fauquier County.

July 9, 1774, Essex County.

July 11, 1774, Nansemond County.

July 12, 1774, New Kent County.

July 14, 1774, Chesterfield County.

July 14, 1774, Gloucester County.

July 14, 1774, Caroline County.

July 15, 1774, Henrico County.

July 15, 1774, Middlesex County.

July 15, 1774, Dinwiddie County.

July 18, 1774, Fairfax County, where the assembled citizens made George Mason chairman of the meeting and the famed Fairfax Resolves in his hand were solemnly adopted and signed.

A copy of these resolutions but without the names of signers is printed in *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, vol. XVIII (1910), pp. 159-169.

A copy with only a few names is found in Rowland: *Life of George Mason*, Appendix, vol. 1.

See also, *American Archives*, 4th Series, vol. 1.

The most revolutionary action, however, of the meeting of the membership of the House of Burgesses at the Raleigh Tavern, Williamsburg, Virginia, May 27, 1774, was the issuance of a call, signed by 25 members, May 30, 1774, for a convention to meet in Williamsburg, August 1, 1774. A new government was being set up by the action of the membership of the dissolved House of Burgesses.

That memorable convention met on the date fixed and was in session five days. It was deliberate in its proceedings, resolved not to import or purchase slaves from any person after the first of December following, and "We will not, from this day, either import tea of any kind, nor will we use, or suffer even such of it as is now on hand to be used, in any of our families."

The convention further resolved that unless "American Grievances" be redressed before August 10, 1775, that they would not export tobacco or other article to Great Britain, and named as delegates to the first Continental Congress to meet in Philadelphia, September 3, 1774, Peyton Randolph, Richard Henry Lee, George Washington, Patrick Henry, Richard Bland, Benjamin Harrison and Edmund Pendleton, and adjourned with authority of their moderator, Peyton Randolph, or in case of his death, Robert Carter Nicholas, to convene the delegates on such occasion as he should deem proper.—Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, 14-15.

Most of the membership of this convention were also members of the House of Burgesses, which had been called to assemble on August 11, 1774, but various prorogations delayed such meeting

until June 1, 1775, which adjourned on June 24, 1775, to meet October 12, but only thirty-seven members came to attend; they adjourned to meet March 7, 1776, when only thirty-two were there. On May 6, 1776, the journal of the House of Burgesses shows: "several members met, but did neither proceed to business or adjourn as a House of Burgesses." Below this entry is the heavy lettered word: "FINIS," which brought to a final end the record of colonial legislatures in the Colony of Virginia.—Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, p. 33.

The Convention had quietly taken over. It had met at Richmond, March 20, 1775, at St. John's Church, and had passed the resolution of Patrick Henry by a vote of 65 to 60 to arm the colonists and put them in a posture of defense. It was in support of this resolution that Henry made his famed address:

Is life so dear, or peace so sweet, as to be purchased at the price of chains and slavery? Forbid it, Almighty God! I know not what course others may take; but as for me, give me liberty, or give me death.—Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, p. 19.

This Convention met again in July 1775, again in December 1775, when Peyton Randolph having died, elected Edmund Pendleton President, reorganized the Committee of Safety, and after other business adjourned to May 6, 1776.—Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, pp. 21-32.

The Convention which met at Williamsburg, Virginia, May 6, 1776, the day which wrote "Finis" to the House of Burgesses, turned out to be one of the most important ever held. It was a deliberative body composed of many outstanding citizens, "representatives of the several counties and corporations of Virginia," some of whom, notably Thomas Jefferson and Richard Henry Lee were absent in attendance at the Continental Congress, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. George Mason was chairman of the committee which drafted the Virginia Bill of Rights "of the good people of Virginia" which was reported to the Convention on May 27, 1776, printed in the *Virginia Gazette*, Williamsburg, Virginia, June 1, 1776, and adopted without a dissenting vote by the Virginia Convention on June 12, 1776.

This Convention had reported to it early in June, 1776, from appropriate committees, a Constitution for "the good people of Virginia," adopted by the Convention on June 29, 1776, which

was to serve its "several counties and corporations" for more than half a century—"the first written constitution of a free state in the annals of the world."

Forty-five members of the Colonial House of Burgesses were members of this Convention, which named Patrick Henry as the first Governor under the new Constitution.

The newer conception of fundamental human rights and the principles of a free government responsible to, and receiving its authority from, the whole people had been developing from the daily thought and experience of the Virginia colonists from the first days of Jamestown, Virginia. These ideas came to rapid maturity in the ten-year period from 1766 to 1776. They reached full flower from the cultivation of many minds throughout colonial America. These ideas reached concrete expression in the Virginia Bill of Rights and in the first Virginia Constitution. George Wythe, who brought certain suggestions relating to a constitution to Williamsburg, Virginia, from Thomas Jefferson, left Philadelphia on June 18, 1776, but before Wythe reached Williamsburg, the Convention had acted.—Rowland: *The Life of George Mason*; Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, pp. 35-36.

Not only in listing the principles of freedom and the grievances of the colonists did the work of this Convention precede the Declaration of Independence made at Philadelphia, July 4, 1776, but it on May 15, 1776, unanimously resolved:

That the delegates appointed to represent this colony in General Congress be instructed to propose to that respectable body to declare the United Colonies free and independent states, absolved from all allegiance to, or dependence upon, the crown or parliament of Great Britain; and that they give the assent of this colony to such declaration, and to whatever measures may be thought proper and necessary by the congress for forming foreign alliances, and a confederation of the colonies, at such time, and in the manner, as to them shall seem best; provided that the power of forming, government for, and the regulations of the internal concerns of each colony, be left to the respective colonial legislatures.—Journal of the Convention, quoted by Breneman: *Virginia Conventions*, p. 36.

This resolution was carried to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, by Thomas Nelson, Jr., a member of the Virginia Convention, where it was read to the Continental Congress on May 27, 1776, the same day that the Virginia Bill of Rights was reported to the Virginia Convention.

It was on June 7, 1776, Richard Henry Lee, he of the Westmore-

land County, Articles of Association, ten years earlier, introduced and spoke for the adoption of the resolution which he that day proposed to the Continental Congress:

Resolved

That these United Colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States, that they are absolved from all allegiance to the British Crown, and that all political connection between them and the State of Great Britain is, and ought to be, totally dissolved.—From original in Department of State, Washington, reproduced in fac-simile, *Lee of Virginia*, p. 179.

Lee was forced to return to Virginia on account of the illness of his wife (*Lee of Virginia*), and Thomas Jefferson was made chairman of the committee of the Continental Congress to draft the Declaration of American Independence. Compare this immortal document with "The constitution or form of government, agreed to and resolved upon by the delegates and representatives of the several counties and corporations of Virginia" on June 29, 1776.—*American Charters Constitutions and Organic Laws*, vol. 7, pp. 3812-3819, Govt. Printing Office, Washington, (1909).

There is honor and fame here for all; for that numerous and illustrious line of Virginians, whose free spirit developed and found expression in the Leedstown articles of February 27, 1766, and which moved with mighty and measured tread to the close of the Revolutionary War by the surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, Virginia. The scene and circumstance of numerous important events was elsewhere, but the spirit which actuated all patriots was the same spirit which produced such a numerous body of devoted citizens and capable legislators in Virginia. Nowhere else were the reins of government taken over with such stately grace, precision, and speed as in Virginia.

434

JEREMIAH RUST—317. His date of birth is unknown. On March 30, 1791, Thomas Collins and George Middleton are administrators of his estate. He married before April 29, 1783, Elizabeth Attwell, *dau.* of Thomas Attwell, and sister

of Martha Attwell, who *m.* George Middleton. Elizabeth married (2) about July 23, 1793, Rev. Lewis Chastain. She died intestate. The order for inventory of her estate was made, June, 1801.

Children

563—MARY, *m.* by 1802, Joseph Miller. In 1818, she and her husband, both of Frederick County, Virginia, join in deed conveying her interest in the land of her mother in Westmoreland County.

564—SARAH, *m.* Robert P. Bryarly. In 1818 she and her husband of Berkeley County, Virginia, join in deed conveying her interest in the land of her mother in Westmoreland County.

565—ELIZABETH, *m.* Robert D. Glass. In 1818 she and her husband both of Frederick County, Virginia, join in deed conveying her interest in the land of her mother in Westmoreland County.

566—THOMAS, *m.* Hannah ——. He received land by the will of his grandfather, 317—Samuel Rust. On March 11, 1803, Thomas Rust of Frederick County, Virginia, deeded to John Bailey 301 acres in Westmoreland County. There is a will of a Hannah Rust made in 1846, which names sons.

567—MARTHA, probably *d.* young without issue. She with her brothers and sisters are named in the will of George Middleton, 1793.

474

BENJAMIN RUST—336—346 of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, and Tappahannock, Essex County, Virginia, birth date undetermined, was a lieutenant in the navy, Revolutionary War, and his will, 1787, was proven the same year; married Lettice Lee Smith, daughter Meriwether and Alice (Lee) Smith.

Children

5-A15—ALICE LEE.

5-A16—LETTICE LEE.

The Revolutionary War record of 474—Benjamin Rust is found in *Virginia Records, State Library, Richmond*.

In 1783 his family consisted of white persons and twenty-six slaves in lower precinct, Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County.—*Heads of Families in Virginia, 1783, p. 62.*

George William Smith, Governor of Virginia, and brother of Lettice Lee Smith, was among the victims burned to death in the Richmond theatre fire, December 26, 1811.—*Lee of Virginia, pp. 100-101.*

Lettice Lee (Smith) Rust along with her sister, Lucy Dangerfield, wife of Francis West Quarles, and Edwin Bathurst Smith her brother, inherited interest in lands conveyed September 7, 1787, by deed to her father, recorded in Essex County, Virginia, October 15, 1787.—*Augusta County, Virginia, records, vol. II, p. 87.*

475

CAPTAIN PETER RUST—336—346 of Lunenburg Parish, Richmond County, Virginia, birth date undetermined, died before 1818; married, December 28, 1793, Elizabeth Ball Downman, died before her husband, daughter George and Frances S. Downman.—*Virginia Marriages, p. 97.*

Children

5-A17—ELIZABETH H., inherited "Islington," *d.* between 1818 and 1828, probably unmarried.

5-A18—BENJAMIN D., was lay delegate (Episcopal) from North Farnham Parish, Richmond County, in 1836. Is probably the Colonel B. D. Rust, named in King George County records.

475—PETER RUST inherited the estate known as "Islington" and owned much property in Westmoreland County, Virginia.

It is of record, January 4, 1794, that Peter Rust of Richmond

County, Virginia, had married Eliz. Ball Downman, daughter of George Downman; that she was granddaughter and devisee of Wm. Downman, late of Richmond County, deceased, and is entitled to certain negroes held by Jno. Claughton by virtue of his marriage to Frances S. Downman, who before such marriage was widow and relict of George Downman.—*D. & W. vol. XIX, p. 55, Westmoreland County.*

On August 26, 1794, Peter Rust and wife, Eliz. Ball, convey to Fleet Cox for £350 Va. money, 175 acres in Yeocomico Neck, and Peter Rust is described in the deed as the devisee of his father, 346—Samuel Rust, who was devisee of his father, 211—Peter Rust.—*D. & W. vol. XIX, p. 70, Westmoreland County.*

477

PETER RUST—337 was born about 1760, died March 4, 1829, Bridgewater, North Carolina, where he made his will, February 17, 1829, see below; married, May 15, 1781, Elizabeth Baillew, or as sometimes spelled Ballou, born about 1760, died about 1859, daughter Joseph Baillew.

Children

5-A19—JOSEPH, *m.* Catherine Alexander, sister of wife of his brother, 5-A20—William Baillew Rust, and removed to Georgia from North Carolina, and later to Texas.

Children

6-B74—JOHN A.

6-B75—PETER E.

Also, there were daughters, who removed to Texas, but further information with respect to the descendants of 5-A19—Joseph Rust is not available.

5-A20—WILLIAM BAILLEW.

5-A21—JOSHUA, *m.* Polly Cuthbertson, and removed to Graves County, Kentucky.

Children

6-B79—PETER E.

6-B80—WILLIAM C.

6-B81—JOSEPH.

6-B82—JOSHUA.

5—A22—POLLY, *m.* (1) William Carruthers and removed to Lovelaceville, Kentucky, *m.* (2) Archibald Lovelace.

Children

By first husband.

6-B83—WILLIAM CARRUTHERS.

6-B84—SAMUEL CARRUTHERS.

5—A23—CYNTHIA, *m.* John Walker and reared a considerable family in Burke and Rutherford Counties, North Carolina, but information with respect to them is unavailable.

477—PETER RUST, while a resident of Bedford County, Virginia, volunteered and served as a private in the Revolutionary War with the Virginia troops under Captain Samuel Huston, and in 1780, under Colonel James Callaway, in an expedition against the Cherokee Indians. He was discharged October 11, 1780, and later while a resident of Burke County, North Carolina, re-enlisted in 1781, serving three months as a private in Captain McFarlin's company, Colonel McDowell's North Carolina regiment, on an expedition against the Indians. Colonel Callaway, mentioned above, later joined Daniel Boone in the settlement of Kentucky, and the capture and rescue of his daughter and her companions from Indians forms a thrilling story of the early days of pioneer life in that State.—Bakeless, *Daniel Boone*, (1939).

The will of 477—Peter Rust recorded in Burke County, North Carolina, omitting the customary hortatory clauses, follows:

First I leave to my wife all the tract of land I live upon during her remaining my widdow at her deacase to be equally divided Between my two sons William and Joshua the tract of land on Ready branch I leave to my son Joseph to be in his possession at my decease I also leave in my wifes possession all my slaves as long as she remains my widow with all my stock and farming tools of every description all my smith tools household and kitchen furniture of every kind, waggon and gears still and vessels with every other kind of property, at my wifes decease I allow all my slaves to be equally divided amongst all my children. I have given to my daughter Cynthia Walker one Negro girl named Patience to her and her lawful heirs forever over and above her equal share, my stock of cash I leave to my wife to be disposed of as she may think fit.

Peter Rust (Seal)

Signed Sealed and delivered by the said Peter Rust the testator as his last will and testament in the presence of us who were present at his signing and sealing the above.

John Rutherford
George D. Ballew Jurat

4-A8

JOHN RUST II—350, was born Westmoreland County, Virginia, February 27, 1773, *d.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, December 26, 1826; *m.* (1) May 16, 1799, Sally Jackson, *b.* November 12, 1778, *d.* "Woodburn," September 17, 1805, *dau.* Jeremiah R. and Elizabeth () Jackson; *m.* (2) December 12, 1809, Priscilla Collins Laws, *b.* "Nanticoke Hundred," Sussex County, Delaware, May 16, 1786, *d.* "Woodburn," October 6, 1847, widow of Daniel Laws, and *dau.* Captain John and Sarah (Houston) Collins, and sister of John Collins, sometime Governor of Delaware. See footnote under 351—Peter Rust.

Children¹

By first wife.

5-A24—MARY JACKSON, *b.* April 13, 1800, *m.* November 15, 1832, William Laws, son Samuel and Charlotte () Laws. No further information available.

5-A25—PETER NEWTON, *b.* December 1, 1802, *m.* — Morse.

Child

6-B—GEORGIANA, *m.* — Ridgeley.

Child

7 —Newton Ridgely, went to Australia.

5-A25—PETER NEWTON RUST was a successful business man of Baltimore, Maryland, owning "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, which he sold to his half-brother, 5-A28—John Rust III.

5 —ELIZA, *b.* January 2, 1805, *d.* October, 1805.

¹ Information with respect to descendants of 4-A8—John Rust II was received too late for complete designation by *Key* numbers.

By second wife.

5-A26—JOHN ALEXANDER, *b.* November 26, 1810, *d.* November 6, 1811.

5-A27—ELIZA ANN, *b.* October 31, 1812, *d.* June 1, 1815.

5-A28—JOHN RUST III.

5-A29—LUTHER COLLINS, *b.* January 11, 1818, *d.* Arcola, Illinois, February 14, 1873, *m.* (1) January 15, 1846, Wilmington, Delaware, Hettie Warner Niles, Right Reverend Alfred Lee officiating, *d.* 1857, Bourbon, Illinois, *dau.* Hezekiah and Sally Ann () Niles; *m.* (2) 1860, Cincinnati, Ohio, Emily W. Niles, sister of first wife.²

Children

By first wife.

6-B—WILLIAM ROSS, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, August 1, 1850, *d.* Tacoma, Washington, August 17, 1928, *m.* Denver, Colorado, August 28, 1884, Helen M. Smith, *b.* Black Hawk, Colorado, December 17, 1864, *dau.* L. K. and Mary A. () Smith.³ Home of widow: Tacoma, Washington.

² 5-A29—Luther Collins Rust was established in the business of wholesale dry goods at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania until 1854, when he removed with his family to Bourbon, Illinois. From 1861 to his death in 1873, he was a resident of Arcola, Illinois, where he engaged in merchandising and as a grain dealer, a man of fine character and of high standing in the communities of his residence.

Hezekiah Niles was an author and publisher of Baltimore, Maryland and Washington, D. C. where he founded and published the well known political journal known first as *Niles Register*, and later as *Niles National Register*.

³ 6 —William Ross Rust at the age of twenty six and after his father's death went to Colorado and accepted work in a stamp mill, where after six months he became engineer, then foreman for two years, then foreman of the sampling department of the Golden Smelting Company. In the early 1880's he and associates established the public sampling works, known as Black Hawk Sampling Works; later he founded the Denver Sampling Works, Denver, Colorado. He disposed of this prosperous business, investigated Mexican mining fields, toured the northwest, visiting Tacoma, Washington, where in 1890 he began operation of the Tacoma Smelting and Refining Company, the fires of which plant have steadily burned.

Fourteen years later the plant was sold to the Guggenheim interests at a reported price of \$5,500,000, eleven times over the original stock and invested capital, and Mr. Rust retained as manager by the new owners at a salary of \$25,000 per year, which position he held to January 1, 1916.

He was one of the organizers and president of Chicagoff Company, which bought

Children

7 —HOWARD L., *b.* Denver, Colorado, April 11, 1886, *d.*

7 —HENRY ARTHUR, *b.* Tacoma, Washington, August 21, 1900, *d.* there May 13, 1936, *m.* June 29, 1926, Tacoma, Washington, Margaret Eleanor Bakes, *dau.* Charles S. and Edna (Durgin) Bakes. Home of widow: Tacoma, Washington.⁴

Children

8 —BILLIE JEAN, *b.* April 4, 1927, named "Billie" after her grandfather, William Ross Rust.

8 —MARGARET ELEANOR (Peggy), *b.* February 19, 1929.

8 —HELEN ANN, *b.* March 7, 1933.

a gold mine on Chicagoff Island, said to have produced \$6,000,000 in dividends prior to its sale by the company in 1923.

William Ross Rust was president of the Northwestern Commercial Company, a holding company for Alaska Steamship Company, Northwest Lighterage Company, and Northwest Fisheries Company, and a director of Copper River and Northwestern Railroad Company.

He was active in the commercial and business life of Tacoma, Washington, building in 1920, the W. R. Rust Building, trustee and vice-president of the Citizens Hotel Corporation, president Consumers Central Heating Company, and director National Bank of Tacoma.

He gave unfailing financial and personal support to the Tacoma General Hospital, serving as a member and chairman of its board of trustees. He was trustee of the Rainier National Park Company, and of the Annie Wright Seminary, a director of the Chamber of Commerce, Young Men's Christian Association, Industrial Children's Home, and of the Seaman's Institute.

His World War service was varied and distinguished. A Democrat in politics he was a delegate to the national convention of the party in 1916, and to State conventions in 1912, 1914 and 1916. He was a Mason, a Shriner and a member of the Elks, Tacoma Country and Golf Club, and a life member of the Union Club.

By his will he established a trust fund of about \$800,000 for the benefit of the Tacoma General Hospital, besides an outright gift of \$50,000.

The town of Ruston, Washington, was named in his honor. On his passing the *Tacoma Daily Ledger* said: "an incalculable loss has been suffered by the city which he helped to advance from a Western frontier town to its present size and solid prosperity. The romance of the West of yesterday was embodied in Mr. Rust. . . . —Condensed from *A History of the State of Washington*, (1937) American Historical Society, Inc., New York.

⁴ Henry Arthur Rust received his early education at Lowell School, and graduated from Stadium High School, Tacoma, Washington, 1919. His first employ-

6-B—CORRA H., *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 1853, *m.* Frederick W. Brown. Resided in Chicago, Illinois. No further available information.

6-B—HELEN R., *b.* Bourbon, Illinois, 1855, *m.* Henry L. Vrandenburg. Resided in Sutton, Nebraska. No further available information.

By second wife.

6-B—VICTORINE N., *b.* 1861.

6-B—HETTIE W., *b.* 1862, *m.* John W. Armstrong.

6-B—ALFRED C., *b.* 1863.

6-B—EDWARD D., *b.* 1867.

6-B—JOHN R., *b.* 1870.

5-A30—CATESBY FLEET, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, November 22, 1819, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, January 7, 1894, *m.* Long Island, New York, October 26, 1840, Ann Eliza Palmer, *b.* Long Island, New York, May 26, 1817, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, October 4, 1901, *dau.* Charles Jacob and Jane (Townsend) Palmer.

Children

6-B98—CHARLES PALMER, *b.* Laurel, Delaware, September 9, 1841, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, November 7, 1885, *m.* July 6, 1875, Sallie Richards Ross, *b.* Sussex County, Delaware, November 10, 1850, *d.* January 4, 1938, *dau.* William and Mary (Bullen) Ross.

Children

7-C81—TOWNSEND PALMER, *b.* Sussex County, Delaware, October 8, 1876, *m.* Sussex County, Delaware, January 18, 1905, Lida Dewese Porter, *b.* Caroline County, Maryland, November 20, 1876, *dau.* Asbury Terrell and Mary Ellen (Raughley) Porter. Home: Greenwood, Delaware.

ment was as a messenger in the Bank of California, later becoming teller for that bank. From 1923 to the death of his father in 1928, he was personal secretary to his father and active in the management of many interests, thereafter carried on as trustee of his father's estate.

His major hobby was yachting, owning yachts and using them for both business and pleasure. He was a Democrat in politics, an Elk and a member of many clubs and of the Protestant Episcopal Church.

Children

8-E—TOWNSEND PORTER, *b.* Sussex County, Delaware, March 2, 1909, *m.* July 3, 1936, Irene Gertrude Beckwith, *b.* July 5, 1911, *dau.* William T. and Anna L. (Clark) Beckwith. Home: Greenwood, Delaware.

8-E—MIRIAM SYRE, *b.* Sussex County, Delaware, December 7, 1911, *m.* November 28, 1935, William Paul Lord, *b.* November 6, 1904, son William S. and Margaret (Barwick) Lord. Home: Greenwood, Delaware.

7-C82—CATESBY FLEET II, *b.* January 15, 1880, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, July, 1919, *m.* Cape Breton, Nova Scotia, Canada, Isabelle McQueen, *b.* March 22, 1881. No children. Widow *m.* (2) Captain Henry W. Atkins, September 5, 1922.

6-B99—LUTHER DAVID, *b.* July 20, 1844, *d.* August 21, 1866, unmarried, interred Laurel, Delaware, Methodist Protestant Cemetery.

6-Co—WILLIAM COOPER, *b.* Sussex County, Delaware, December 12, 1846, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, March 18, 1892, *m.* (1) October 29, 1868, Elvira Fountain, *b.* September 10, 1846, *d.* August 17, 1869, Seaford, Delaware, *dau.* Captain Z. Fountain; *m.* (2) December 8, 1875, Gertrude Jacobs, *b.* December 8, 1855, *d.* Bridgeville, Delaware, April 18, 1933; *dau.* Alexander and Mary Catherine (Goslin) Jacobs.

Children

By second wife.

7-C—ALICE GRISPEY, *b.* near Bridgeville, Delaware, October 21, 1877, *m.* (1) Dr. A. R. Donoho, *m.* dissolved; *m.* (2) December 19, 1909, Dr. James A. Long, *b.* Port Republic, Virginia, June 29, 1876, son William H. and Eliza Anne (Carpenter) Long, *d.* Frederick, Maryland, June 5, 1940. Home of widow, Frederick, Maryland.

Child

By second husband.

8 —ALICE RUST LONG, *b.* June 11, 1925.

7-C—MARY JACOBS, *b.* near Bridgeville, Delaware, December 18, 1880, *m.* December 17, 1902, George Alexander Hill, *b.* May 13, 1881, son Robert and Margaret (Coulter) Hill. Home: Bridgeville, Delaware.

Children

8 —WILLIAM RUST HILL, *b.* Bridgeville, Delaware, October 16, 1904, *m.* June 30, 1928, Wilmington, Delaware, Elizabeth Dische. Home: Bridgeville, Delaware.

Children

9 —WILLIAM HILL, *b.* September 9, 1930.

9 —MARY LUCILE HILL, *b.* February 2, 1939.

8 —MARY MARGARET HILL, *b.* August 31, 1914, *d.* March 28, 1920.

7-C—ANNA PALMER, *b.* near Bridgeville, Delaware, February 6, 1884, *d.* February 25, 1918, *m.* February 14, 1907, Joseph Percy Bartlett, son Joseph M. and Mary Catherine Bartlett. Home: Centreville, Maryland.

Children

8 —KATHRYN RUST BARTLETT, *b.* Centreville, Maryland, November 15, 1907, *m.* May 27, 1932, Dr. Paul Augustine Kunkel II, *b.* September 8, 1905, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, son Paul Augustine and Mary Isabella Kunkel. Home: Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

Child

9 —ALICE RUST KUNKEL, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, December 12, 1937.

8 —ETHEL JACOBS BARTLETT, *b.* Centreville, Maryland, September 27, 1910, *m.* John Thomas Webb, son Harry C. and Hannah Webb. Home: Wilmington, Delaware.

Children

9 —JOHN THOMAS WEBB II, *b.* April 9, 1933.

9 —HENRY PALMER WEBB, *b.* July 3, 1934.

8 —MARGARET ANNA BARTLETT, *b.* Greenbachville, Virginia, September 29, 1915, *m.* November 18, 1936, W. Fred Rickards, *b.* Camden, Delaware, September 25, 1893, son William D. and Lillie V. Rickards. Home: Camden, Delaware.

7-C—GERTRUDE JACOBS, *b.* near Bridgeville, Delaware, December 2, 1886, *m.* November 20, 1906, Horace E. Reynolds, son William L. and Ruth (Isaacs) Reynolds.

Child

8 —WILLIAM RUST REYNOLDS, *b.* June 20, 1908, *m.* November 12, 1932, Laura Fooks Wilson.

Child

9 —BARBARA JOAN REYNOLDS, *b.* April 16, 1934.

7-C—WILLMA COOPER, *b.* near Bridgeville, Delaware, September 17, 1892, *m.* January 17, 1912, Norman H. Scott, *b.* Federalsburg, Maryland, October 12, 1888, son John B. and Ida (Nichols) Scott. Home: Bridgeville, Delaware.

Child

8 —JAMES PALMER SCOTT, *b.* Smithville, Maryland, July 29, 1912, *m.* March 27, 1932, Gladys Wilkins, *dau.* Frank Wilkins, Georgetown, Delaware.

Child

9 —JAMES PALMER SCOTT II, *b.* January 10, 1933.

8 —WILLIAM NORMAN SCOTT, *b.* January 10, 1915, *d.* September 13, 1915.

8 —GERTRUDE RUST SCOTT, *b.* February 5, 1920, *d.* January 28, 1937.

5-A30—CATESBY FLEET RUST had a varied mercantile experience, which included a place of business at 180 Reade Street, New York City as a commission merchant. He engaged as master of a trading vessel between Baltimore Maryland and Newfoundland, in 1847, and in 1856, he removed to Danville, Illinois, where he was a merchant for three years, when on account of failing health of his wife, he returned to Delaware and bought "Happy Home" an estate of 230 acres. He served two years in the Confederate army, and in 1878, was elected to the State Senate of Delaware for a term of four years. In 1881, he was made President of that body, a position which he filled with distinction.

5-A31—DAVID HAZZARD, *b.* January 21, 1823, *d.* March, 1871, unmarried.

5-A32—SALLIE (SARAH), *b.* February 18, 1825, *m.* September 16, 1847, The Reverend William T. Wright, who *d.* May 8, 1862. His widow resided at Greensboro, Maryland for many years.

Children

6-C1—LELIA P. WRIGHT, *b.* May 28, 1849, *d.* March 30, 1855.

6-C2—JOHN R. WRIGHT, *b.* November 4, 1851, *d.* February 12, 1853.

6-C3—ALZIRA M. WRIGHT, *b.* January 26, 1854, *d.* June 9, 1862.

4-A13

THOMAS WILLIAMS—353 was born November 8, 1782, died April 1, 1861, Coburn's Creek, West Virginia; married February 6, 1806, Esther Innis, Clarksburg, Virginia, now West Virginia. It is said of him that he paid for

his farm with vension and deer skins, his wife keeping count of the deer he killed until the number passed two thousand.—*Sunday Exponent-Telegram, March 16, 1930, Salem, West Virginia*

Children

5-A33—ISABEL WILLIAMS, *b.* January 16, 1810, *d.* February, 1863, *m.* Absolom Boring.

5-A34—PRUDENCE WILLIAMS, *b.* February 26, 1812, *d.* July 20, 1873, *m.* Joshua Percy.

5-A35—EHUD WILLIAMS, *b.* June 29, 1814, *m.* Elizabeth Starkey.

5-A36—JESSE WILLIAMS, *b.* November 2, 1816, *d.* July 18, 1866, *m.* Margaret Ellsworth.

5-A37—JOHN A. WILLIAMS, *b.* August 31, 1818, *d.* January 21, 1894, *m.* Eleanor Young, sister of the husband of his sister, Elizabeth Williams.

5-A38—ELIZABETH WILLIAMS, *b.* August 8, 1819, *d.* February 12, 1898, *m.* Jesse Jarvis Young, brother of Eleanor Young, son John Tulley and Euphenia (Jarvis) Young.

Children

6-C4—JOHN THOMAS YOUNG, *b.* March 10, 1839, *d.* February 9, 1935, *m.* December 16, 1866, Catherine Harden, *b.* November 9, 1847, *d.* Janaruy 25, 1923, *dau.* Thomas and Mary Ann (Malone) Harden, Marion County, Virginia.

John Thomas Young was a sturdy pioneer link between early days and the first third of the twentieth century. On his ninety-first birthday, 1930, he expressed his regret that he did not vote for Abraham Lincoln in 1860. He saw extensive service in the Union Army from 1861 to 1865, part of the time under Gen. George A. Custer with most of his active service in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia. Of army incidents, he said with a smile:

"I ran my horse over a mill dam once in flight from the enemy and thought little about it as that was the only chance to escape. The dam was five or six feet high but the horse went over it none the worse for wear and I kept my saddle."

He was an energetic and skillful carpenter and cabinet maker. A feat in laying shingles, he described as follows:

"I nailed 2,000 lap shingles on the roof of Sammy Stonestreet's house in one day. It took two men to wait on me."—*Sunday Exponent-Telegram*, March 16, 1930.

Children

7-C83—GERTRUDE MAY YOUNG, *b.* April 30, 1868.
Home: Salem, West Virginia.

7-C84—MARY ELIZABETH YOUNG, *b.* January 27, 1870, *m.* May 31, 1898, E. M. Smith, Rev. T. G. Meredith officiating.

Children

8-E77—GLADYS IRENE SMITH, *b.* April 8, 1899, *m.* November 10, 1923, Jules Rigeaux, Rev. Paul L. Flanagan officiating.

8-E78—BERNARD YOUNG SMITH, *b.* August 12, 1900.

8-E79—HOWARD GLEN SMITH, *b.* March 3, 1902, *d.* December 20, 1905.

8-E80—GERTRUDE LOUISE SMITH, *b.* November 19, 1903.

8-E81—MARY ELIZABETH SMITH, *b.* May 29, 1910, *m.* July 24, 1929, Daniel W. Marrs, Rev. Paul L. Flanagan officiating.

Child

9-D22—DANIEL WENTS MARRS II, *b.* December 15, 1939.

7-C85—MINNIE GRACE YOUNG, *b.* December 21, 1871, *m.* October 15, 1893, William T. Pepper, Rev. Benjamin Bailey officiating.

Children

8-E82—MILDRED PEPPER, *b.* October 30, 1894, *m.* September 4, 1926, Harvey H. Hayes.

Children

9-D23—MILDRED ANNE HAYES, *b.* June 11, 1927.

9-D24—JEAN HAYES, *b.* November 5, 1928.

8-E83—EDITH PEPPER, *b.* February 2, 1879,
m. February 16, 1924, J. Wade Dennison.

Children

9-D25—JAMES THOMAS DENNISON, *b.* July
23, 1926.

9-D26—BETTY JEAN DENNISON, *b.* Feb-
ruary 2, 1929.

8-E84—MARY CATHERINE PEPPER, *b.* April
28, 1906, *m.* December 19, 1925, Aubrey L.
Stone, Rev. E. J. Woofter officiating.

Children

9-D27—CHARLES PEPPER STONE, *b.* May
25, 1930.

9-D28—CORNELIA STONE, *b.* August 29,
1936.

8-E85—LUCILE PEPPER, *b.* August 23, 1907,
m. April 2, 1937, H. Miles Bailey.

7-C86—LAURA EDNA YOUNG, *b.* September 10,
1873, *d.* August 27, 1926, *m.* October 10, 1899,
John Q. A. Miller, Rev. I. D. Morris officiating.

Children

8-E86—MYRTLE MAY MILLER, *b.* July 7,
1903, *d.* March 21, 1918.

8-E87—ALBERT A. MILLER. No further in-
formation available.

8-E88—DOROTHY CATHERINE MILLER, *b.* De-
cember 28, 1915, *m.* Archie Parker.

7-C87—SADIE YOUNG, *b.* November 7, 1876.

7-C88—HARRY GARFIELD YOUNG, *b.* September
14, 1878, *m.* August 15, 1902, Marguerite Rafter.
Home: Forsythe, Montana, 1930.

7-C89—RUSSELL YOUNG, *b.* April 12, 1885. Home:
Wellington, Kansas, 1930.

6-C5—CAROLINE VIRGINIA YOUNG, *m.* — Stonestreet.

6-C6—FRANCIS READE YOUNG, living in Oakland, California in 1930.

6-C7—NATHANIEL LOFTUS YOUNG. No further information available.

6-C8—WATSON MCKENDRIE YOUNG }
6-C9—WILLIAM WILSON YOUNG } twins.

William W. was living on the home farm on Halls run in 1930.

6-C10—ESTHER EUPHENIA YOUNG, *m.* — Nuzum, Salem, West Virginia. Living 1930 with her daughter, Mrs. Ira B. Queen, St. Petersburg, Florida.

6-C11—EDMUND COLUMBUS YOUNG }
6-C12—MARY AMELIA YOUNG } twins.

5-A39—MARY WILLIAMS, *b.* March 14, 1822, *d.* June 22, 1908, *m.* James M. Robinson.

5-A40—MELISSA WILLIAMS, *b.* June 15, 1825, *d.* August 25, 1879, *m.* Thomas Anderson Jones.

5-A41—SARAH JANE WILLIAMS, *b.* August 27, 1828, *d.* June 20, 1908, *m.* Jesse Lefever.

503

JAMES BAILEY RUST—402 was born in Fauquier County, Virginia, about 1775, died 1846, Putnam County, Virginia, now West Virginia; married January 1, 1807, Polly May Purcell, Richmond County, Virginia, born December 16, 1789, died 1828, daughter Tobias and — (Redmond) Purcell. James Bailey Rust and wife are buried in Rust cemetery on Kanawha River, about fifteen miles below Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

610—SAMUEL BAILEY, *b.* March 6, 1808, *m.* Elizabeth Rust his cousin.

Children

- 700—JAMES, *d.* in infancy.
 701—ALFRED, *m.* Mary Patton.
 702—BUSHROD, *d.* unmarried.
 703—JOHN, *m.* Virginia Campbell.
 704—GALLIAN, *m.* Carrie Franklin.
 705—LAWSON, *m.* Jean Gray.
 706—MARY JANE, *m.* James Thomas.
 707—ELIZABETH, *m.* Captain William Gregory.
 708—REBECCA, *d.* unmarried.

611—JOHN J., *b.* November 22, 1811, *d.* unmarried.

612—REBECCA REDMOND, *b.* January 26, 1814, *m.* Wigginton Wilson, son Samuel Wilson.

Children

- 709—JAMES WILSON, killed in Civil War.
 710—CHARLES BAILEY WILSON, *d.* 1916, Taylor, Texas.
 613—BENJAMIN, *b.* April 22, 1816, *m.* Mary Firquir.

Child

- 711—MARY, *m.* — Empshinlow.
 614—VINCENT REDMOND, *b.* March 11, 1818, *m.* Matilda Ann Hicks, Fauquier County, Virginia.

Children

- 712—HELEN B., *d.* in infancy.
 713—EMMA KATHERINE, *m.* Dr. Hansford Wells, now deceased. Home of widow: Nitro, West Virginia.

Child.

- 800—HUGO WELLS. Home: Nitro, West Virginia.
 615—WILLIAM TOBIAS, *b.* April 18, 1820, *m.* Elizabeth Hicks, Fauquier, County, Virginia.

Children

- 714—WILLIAM, *d.* at age twelve.
 715—MARY EMMA, *b.* March 13, 1852, *d.* May 1, 1920, *m.* Ovid Wilson, now deceased.
 716—LAURA VIRGINIA, *b.* June 15, 1854, *d.* December 28, unmarried.

717—REBECCA JOSEPHINE, *b.* November 22, 1856, *d.* November, 1922, unmarried.

718—IDA ELIZABETH, *b.* November 1, 1858.

719—JAMES BENJAMIN, *b.* October 27, 1859, *d.* July, 1916, unmarried.

720—EMMA, *b.* November 22, —, *d.* December, 1926, *m.* Marshall Casdorff, now deceased.

721—CHARLES MCFARLAND, *d.* unmarried.

722—ANNIE KATHERINE, *b.* January 1, —, *d.* August 30, 1924.

616—RICHARD LAWSON, *b.* January 14, 1822, Putnam County, Virginia, now West Virginia, *d.* August 11, 1872, *m.* January 16, 1855, Felicia Ann Thomas, *b.* August 27, 1830, Kanawha County, Virginia, now West Virginia, *d.* August 11, 1904, daughter Pleasant Elliott and Sarah Margaret Thomas. Both buried in family plot, St. Albans, West Virginia.

Children

723—EMMA ANN, *b.* November 1, 1856, Kanawha County, Virginia, now West Virginia, *d.* February 8, 1894, *m.* on her twentieth birthday, November 1, 1876, John Thaddeus Sneed, Wilmington, North Carolina, *b.* February 7, 1850, *d.* 1882.

Children

801—LEAH ANN SNEEDEN.

802—JOHN SAMUEL SNEEDEN, *b.* July 5, 1879, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *m.* November 5, 1903, Anna Pitts, *b.* December 27, 1875, Washington County, Ohio.

Home: Zanesville, Ohio. They have an adopted son, John Raymond Sneed.

803—LIDA HESTER SNEEDEN, *b.* April 28, 1881, *d.* December 27, 1896, unmarried. Buried Rust Cemetery, St. Albans, West Virginia.

724—MARY ELIZABETH, *b.* November 13, 1859, Kanawha County, Virginia, now West Virginia, *d.* October 26, 1930, *m.* July 3, 1894, Robert Thompson McClure,

b. January 27, 1849, *d.* January 27, 1930. Both buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia..

Child

804—ROBERTA RUST McCLURE.

725—JAMES, *d.* in infancy.

726—SARAH MARGARET.

727—REBECCA VIRGINIA.

728—JAMES SAMUEL.

729—MARTHA ABIGAL, *b.* January 11, 1869, Kanawha County, West Virginia, educated at Miss Anna Ruffner's private school for girls, Charleston, West Virginia, Shelton College, St. Albans, Marshall College, Huntington, West Virginia, later taking courses at the University of Michigan, Columbia University, New York, followed by extensive travel in the United States, Mexico, Alaska, and Europe. She began her work as teacher under the late George S. Laidley, Superintendent of schools, Charleston, West Virginia, where she continued as principal of Lincoln School, which for many years had the largest enrollment of any school in the city. She held this position until her voluntary retirement in 1936.

Home: 817 Maple Road, Edgewood, Charleston, West Virginia.

730—RICHARD EDGAR DUDLEY, *b.* October 9, 1871, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *d.* July 21, 1903, buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia, *m.* August 4, 1899, Bertha Barlow, *b.* July 17, 1879. No children. Home of widow: 916 Edgewood Drive, Charleston, West Virginia.

617—MARY LAWSON, *b.* 1824, *d.* unmarried.

618—GEORGE BAILEY.

619—HENRY THOMAS }
620—THOMAS HENRY } twins, *b.* 1828, *d.* in infancy.

HARRIET RUST—402, was born in Fauquier County, August 8, 1796, died Montgomery County, Missouri, April 18, 1876; married Rev. Thomas Hensley in Virginia, 1817, born Albemarle County, Virginia, March 20, 1794, died Montgomery County, Missouri, June 28, 1881.

Children¹

6 —A dau., *d* in infancy.

621—ALBERT BAILEY HENSLEY, *b.* in Virginia, November 14, 1820, *d.* July 6, 1905, Montgomery County, Missouri; *m.* St. Louis County, Missouri, July, 1845, Catherine Denny, *d.* July, 1898. They and their infant son, Franklin, buried in cemetery two miles northwest, Buell, Missouri.

622—MARY HENSLEY.

623—THOMAS PITTMAN HENSLEY.

624—PAULINA HENSLEY, *b.* in Virginia, 1822, *d.* April, 1879, Montgomery County, Missouri, *m.* St. Louis County, Missouri, Perry Smirls.

Children

7 —B. SMIRLS, *d.* unmarried.

7 —JANE SMIRLS, *m.* John Havener.

7 —HARRIETT SMIRLS, *m.* George Archer.

7 —THOMAS P. SMIRLS, *m.* Carrie Morgan.

7 —BUSHROD RUST SMIRLS, *d.* 1884, unmarried.

7 —GEORGE SMIRLS, *m.* Lafayette County, Missouri, Minnie Kelly.

7 —CANDIE SMIRLS, *m.* — Chase, living (1940) in St. Louis, Missouri, with her *dau.*, Mrs. Neil O'Brien.

7 —ROBERT J. SMIRLS, *d.* unmarried.

7 —SALLIE SMIRLS.

625—BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HENSLEY.

¹Since listing was made of children, information has been received that the order of birth is incorrect as here listed. Dates of birth as stated below and in the following pages are accepted as correct. The information was received too late to key number the numerous descendants of Harriet (Rust) Hensley.

626—EMILY HENSLEY, *b.* February 29, 1828, *m.* Robert J. Gilliland.

627—WILLIAM S. HENSLEY, *b.* 1830, *m.* Susan Clarkson.

628—BUSHROD RUST HENSLEY, *b.* 1835, *m.* Irene Bethel, *b.* April 20, 1835, *d.* August 9, 1917.

Child

750—LELIA RUST HENSLEY, *b.* September 23, 1871, *d.* May 31, 1930, *m.* November 25, 1896, Moses Newton Mallerson. No children.

629—AMANDA HENSLEY, *m.* W. C. Archer.

505—Harriet Rust and her husband left Virginia for a home in the west in 1826, taking a flat boat down the Ohio River with their infant children, Mary, *b.* 1818, Albert Bailey, *b.* 1820, and Thomas Pittman, *b.* 1824, aged eight, six, and two years, respectively. During the course of this adventurous trip, their boat sprang a leak and sank, necessitating their landing on the Kentucky shore where they spent the remaining months of 1826 and the early months of 1827 in a "rail pen" as a home. While here, Benjamin Franklin, their third son, was born.

In the spring of 1827, they secured another boat and proceeded to Jefferson County, Missouri, where lived two brothers of her husband.

They settled in St. Louis County, Missouri in the fall of 1827, where the family were reared, removing to Montgomery County, Missouri, in 1854.

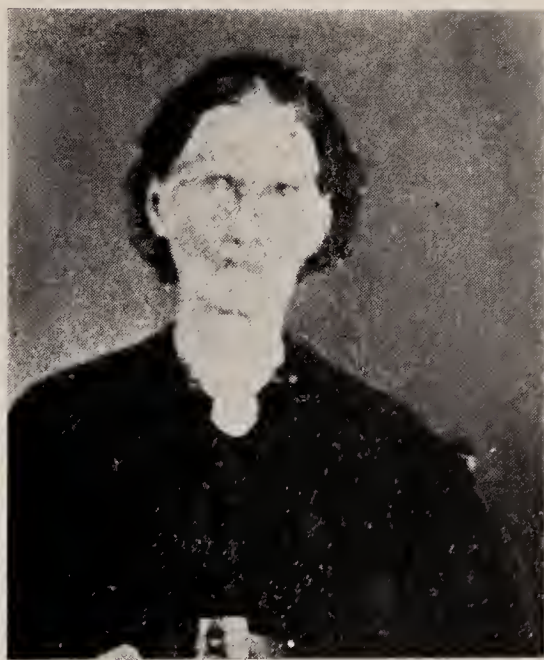
Rev. Hensley became a minister of the Primitive Baptist church in 1830, and continued his active ministry for more than forty-five years. He was a veteran of the war of 1812, and his father saw service in the Revolutionary War under General George Washington.

He was active in church work over a wide area, while the care and management of the farm and their family of nine living children under pioneer conditions was largely the responsibility of his capable wife.

PLATE X



639—AGNES DAVIS (RUST), POWERS
1830-1911



FRANCES DAVIS
Wife of 513—Benjamin Rust



"PROSPECT HILL," LOUDOUN COUNTY, VIRGINIA, NEAR UPPERVILLE, VA.

Ancestral home of 513—Benjamin Rust, and birthplace of 636—Anne Sophia, 637—Henry Madison, 638—Lucy Frances, 639—Agnes Davis, 640—Sarah Elizabeth, 641—Virginia Philippa Lee, 642—Cordelia Irene, and 643—Benjamin Daniel Rust. Photograph taken many years after the family removed in 1849 to Jackson County, Virginia (now West Virginia).

PLATE Xa



637—HENRY MADISON RUST
1825?—1861



643—BENJAMIN DANIEL RUST, WIFE AND SON, 776 —MACK DONALD,
AGED SIX

Photograph taken at Breckenridge, Texas, March, 1906

513

BENJAMIN RUST—403, was born about 1785 in Fauquier County, Virginia, died 1872, Laclede County, Missouri, married about 1820, Frances Davis, born Albemarle County, Virginia, died May 1867, Jackson County, West Virginia, daughter William and Lucy (Breedlove) Davis.

636—ANNE SOPHIA.

637—HENRY MADISON, *b.* in Virginia about 1825 or 1826, graduated in law, 1859, Staunton, Virginia, member Kentucky Senate, 1860, captain in Confederate army, killed in action November 8, 1861, battle of Ivy Mountain, while commanding a company under General Williams. Never married.

638—LUCY FRANCES, *b.* about 1827 or 1828, *m.* Captain Madison Childs, and *d.* 1852, without issue.

639—AGNES DAVIS, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, January 19, 1830, *d.* Hope, New Mexico, July 28, 1911, *m.* Clarksburg, Virginia, now West Virginia, 1845, Elmore Powers, *b.* Lucas County, Virginia, 1832, *d.* 1861, Jackson County, Virginia, now West Virginia.

Children

764—DR. HOMER POWERS, *b.* October 22, 1855, Jackson County, Virginia, now West Virginia, *d.* June 28, 1935, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* (1) October 12, 1882, Worden, Illinois, Josephine May Phillips, *b.* Springfield, Illinois, *d.* 1897, San Antonio, Texas, *dau.* L. P. and ——— (Lamb) Phillips, *m.* (2) Mrs. Naomi C. Royal, *b.* November 13, 1863, Coryell County, Texas. Home: San Angelo, Texas.

Children¹

By first wife

8 —AGNES POWERS, *b.* May 22, 1891, Pecos, *m.* October 10, 1911, Hope, New Mexico, Lon M. Fletcher, *b.* July 23, 1889, Carthage, Illinois, son

¹ Information was received too late to key number numerous descendants. However, the numeral used indicates the generation.

William A. and Clara Ellen (Kimbrough) Fletcher.
Home: Albuquerque, New Mexico.

Children

9 —LON PATRICK FLETCHER, *b.* Hope, New Mexico, March 22, 1913, *m.* August 13, 1937, Los Angeles, California, Phyllis Ann Wedge, *b.* October 2, 1912, Granville, North Dakota, *dau.* R. C. and Hortense (Bangs) Wedge.

Home: Albuquerque, New Mexico.

9 —MUREL MAY FLETCHER, *b.* Carlsbad, New Mexico, August 7, 1922. Home: Albuquerque, New Mexico.

8 —HOMER PATRICK POWERS, *b.* Pecos, Texas, April 4, 1893, *m.* Gallup, New Mexico, September 1, 1921, Vera Hermance Glass, *b.* Marion, Kansas, *dau.* Samuel Furman and Harriet Matilda (Kraft) Glass. Home: Gallup, New Mexico.

Children

9 —HOMER PATRICK POWERS II, *b.* November 28, 1922, Gallup, New Mexico.

9 —PEGGY HERMANCER POWERS, *b.* San Antonio, Texas, January 15, 1928.

By second wife

8 —NAOMI POWERS, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, November 22, 1907, *m.* Rudolph Grossenbacher, *b.* Burgdorf, Kt. Berne, Switzerland, February 24, 1890. Home: 2205 Houston Street, San Angelo, Texas.

Children

9 —BARBARA ANN GROSSENBACHER, *b.* San Angelo, Texas, May 20, 1929.

9 —CLYDE RUDOLPH GROSSENBACHER, *b.* San Angelo, Texas, November 30, 1934.

8 —GRANVILLE POWERS, *m.* Carlsbad, New Mexico, Lola Osborn. Home: Gallup, New Mexico.

Child

- 9 —MARILYN LOUISE POWERS, *b.* Belen, New Mexico, September 5, 1922.
- 8 —JOHN POWERS, *b.* Pecos, Texas, June 7, 1889, *m.* San Antonio, Texas, Agnes O'Connor. Home: Corpus Christi, Texas.

Children

- 9 —RAY IMELDA POWERS, *b.* San Antonio, Texas, March 14, 1915, *m.* Emil Ott, *b.* Berne, Switzerland. Home: San Angelo, Texas.

Children

- 10 —ROBBIN RAY OTT.
- 10 —GRANVILLE EMIL OTT.

765—HENRY HART POWERS, *d.* in infancy.

766—JOHN GLASSCOCK POWERS, *b.* Clarksburg, Virginia, now West Virginia, August 15, 1859, *d.* Blackwater, Missouri, November 18, 1922, *m.* June 26, 1884, Butler, Missouri, Mary Josephine Warderman, *b.* Alhambra, Illinois, November 12, 1863, *dau.* Edward and Lucinda (Pearce) Warderman.

Home: Butler, Missouri.

Children¹

- 8 —JESSIE POWERS, *b.* Pilot Grove, Missouri, July 5, 1885, *m.* September 15, 1909, Jefferson City, Missouri, William Patrick Rooney, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, December 26, 1883, son Francis and Jane (McCarthy) Rooney.

Home: Fort Stockton, Texas.

Children

- 9 —BERNARD ORIS ROONEY, *b.* July 9, 1910, Fort Stockton, Texas, *m.* Ruidoso, New Mexico, August 25, 1934, Marie Hull, *b.* Los Angeles, California, October 22, 1914, *dau.* Jack and Minnie Hull.

Home: Ruidoso, New Mexico.

¹ Information was received too late to key number numerous descendants. However, the numeral used indicates the generation.

9 —MARY WILMA ROONEY, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, June 4, 1912, *m.* Midland, Texas, August 3, 1935, R. R. Browning, *b.* Carlton, Mississippi, August 15, 1901.

Home: Carlton, Mississippi.

Child

10 —ELIZABETH ANN BROWNING, *b.* Monahans, Texas, July 25, 1936.

9 —ELMA ROSE ROONEY, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, December 13, 1915, *m.* Fort Stockton, Texas, May 28, 1939, Michael Allen Barrett, son John and Betty Barrett.

Home: Lamesa, Texas.

9 —JANE MCCARTHY ROONEY, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, April 13, 1918, *m.* Lubbock, Texas, June 1, 1936, Y. C. Paschall, *b.* April 3, 1917, son Y. C. and Elizabeth (Musgrave) Paschall.

9 —ANNIE ROONEY, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, June 10, 1919.

9 —GRACE ELIZABETH ROONEY, *b.* Fort Stockton, Texas, January 21, 1923.

8 —HOMER EDWARD POWERS, *b.* Pilot Grove, Missouri, August 31, 1887, *m.* Blackwater, Missouri, April 24, 1916, Enid Heim, *b.* 1893, Blackwater, Missouri, *dau.* Milton and Mattie (Griffith) Heim.

Home: Blackwater, Missouri.

Child

9 —HOMER ELLSWORTH POWERS, *b.* 1916.

8 —ELMORE WRILEY POWERS, *b.* Pilot Grove, Missouri, September 26, 1889, *d.* October 9, 1937, Marshall, Missouri, *m.* 1920, Lulu Gibson, Marshall, Missouri.

Home of widow: Marshall, Missouri.

Children

9 —NAOMI GRACE POWERS, *b.* 1925.

9 —ELSIE MARIE POWERS, *b.* 1928.

8 —MARDIA AGNES POWERS, *b.* Blackwater, Missouri, October 22, 1891, *m.* 1911, D. Heim, son Milton and Mattie (Griffith) Heim.

Home: Blackwater, Missouri.

Children

9 —OPAL HEIM, *d.* in infancy.

9 —D. HEIM II, *b.* 1914.

9 —RENABELLE HEIM, *b.* 1918.

9 —MATTIE JOE HEIM, *b.* 1921.

9 —VIOLET HEIM, *d.* in infancy.

9 —BABE RUTH (GEORGE) HEIM, *b.* 1926.

8 —VIRGINIA INEZ POWERS, *b.* Blackwater, Missouri, March 1, 1893, *d.* Boonville, Missouri, September 4, 1923, *m.* Speed, Missouri, Charles Eugene Chamberlin, son Dr. Eugene Chamberlin.

Children

9 —CHARLES EUGENE CHAMBERLIN II.

9 —BESSIE VIRGINIA CHAMBERLIN.

9 —MARY MARGARET CHAMBERLIN.

9 —ELMA ROSE CHAMBERLIN.

8 —JOHN HARLEY POWERS, *b.* Blackwater, Missouri, August 21, 1899, *d.* Boulder Dam, Colorado, February 7, 1933, *m.* Blackwater, Missouri, August 21, 1920, Elizabeth France.

8 —WILLIAM WALDO POWERS, *b.* Pilot Grove, Missouri, January 21, 1904, *m.* San Angelo, Texas, April, 1927, Dorothy Cravens, *b.* Mertzon, Texas, *dau.* John and Josephine Cravens.

Home: 836 N. Avon, Burbank, California.

Child

9 —JUDITH ANN POWERS, *b.* January 1, 1938.

640—SARAH ELIZABETH, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, August 17, 1831, *d.* Louisburg, Missouri, February, 1916, *m.* (1) about 1866, George Washington Wilson, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, removed to Missouri, where he *d.*; *m.* (2) — Jones.

Children

By first husband.

767—GEORGE RUST WILSON, *b.* 1869, *d.* 3½ mos.

768—MAY ETHEL WILSON, *b.* Polk County, Missouri, September 10, 1871, *m.* Louisburg, Missouri, December 25, 1889, John Abraham Atchley, *b.* March 12, 1871, son Dr. Morgan and Virginia (Lindsey) Atchley.

Home: Louisburg, Missouri.

Children

886—GEORGE LEE ATCHLEY, *b.* October 20, 1890, *d.* October 19, 1918, after one month's World War service.

887—MAUDE LILLIAN ATCHLEY, *b.* July 18, 1893.

888—HARRY WILSON ATCHLEY, *b.* December 1, 1899.

889—HERMAN MAXWELL ATCHLEY, *b.* July 11, 1907.

641—VIRGINIA PHILIPPA LEE RUST, *b.* about 1837, Fauquier County, Virginia, *d.* June, 1916, Puyallup, Washington, *m.* 1865, Dr. James H. McDonald of Pennsylvania. According to the best available information, she bore no children, but reared an adopted daughter, Nina, who married C. E. Richmond, with a residence in 1916 in Juneau, Alaska, and two children: McDonald George Richmond, and Joseph Edgar Richmond.

Her marriage with Dr. McDonald, whom she met in the early days of the Civil War, was the culmination of a war romance. Despite vigilant and hostile patrols of the section of Virginia, which was her home, the young physician made many visits there. He was twice captured by Confederate forces and taken before a military court, where after close questioning, he was released when members of the court were convinced he was not on a military mission. At the close of the war, he and Miss Rust were married and went to live in Pennsylvania, where they resided until 1888, when they removed to Dayton, Washington, later to Olympia, then to Orting, Washington, where Dr. McDonald was physician



"ROCKLAND"

Built in 1822 by 543—General George Rust, and presented to his son, 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust, in 1849, on the occasion of his marriage. Owned by 7-A56—Henry Bedinger Rust at the time of his death in 1936. Now (1940) owned by his daughter, 8-A92—Elizabeth Fitzhugh (Rust) Brown.

PLATE XIa



"ROCKLAND," NORTHEAST CORNER OF LIVING ROOM (25 BY 45 FEET)



"ROCKLAND," SOUTHWEST CORNER OF LIVING ROOM



"ROCKLAND," WEST FRONT



"ROCKLAND," MAIN THREE-STORY
HALL

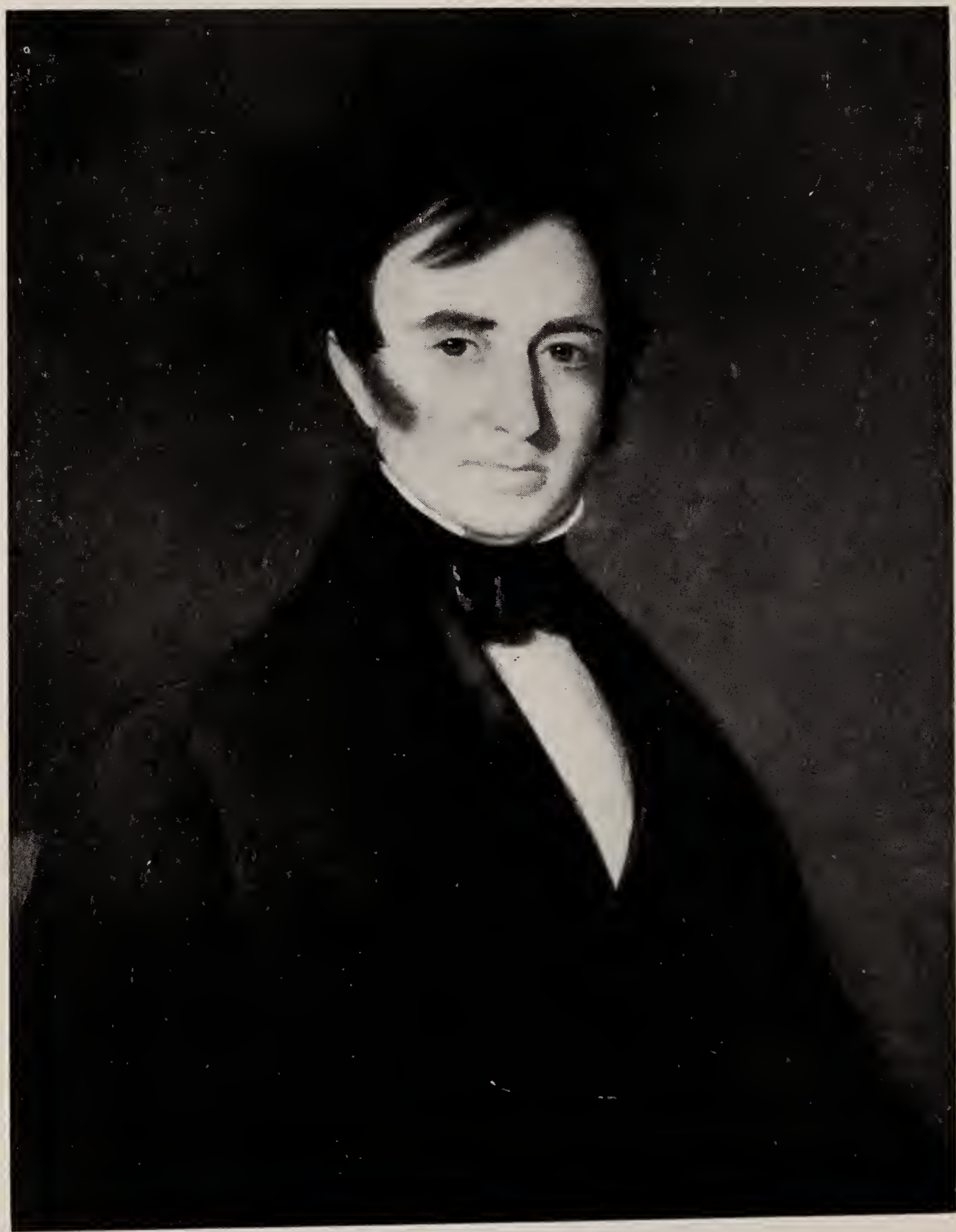


"ROCKLAND," BACKYARD LOOKING WEST



SLAVE QUARTERS AT "ROCKLAND"
Built in 1822

PLATE XIc



543—General George Rust, 1788–1857, builder of “Rockland,” 1822. Superintendent United States Arsenal, Harper’s Ferry, Virginia, during eight years of administration of President Andrew Jackson. Father of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust. Photograph of copy of portrait by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland, now in living room at “Rockland.” Original painting owned by John Y. Rust, San Angelo, Texas.

at the Soldier's Home. In 1906, they removed to Puyallup, Washington.

642—CORDELIA IRENE, *d.* 1864, unmarried.

643—BENJAMIN DANIEL.

543

GENERAL GEORGE RUST—421—444, of "Rockland" and "Exeter," Loudoun County, Virginia, born January 4, 1788, died September 18, 1857, Baltimore, Maryland, married November 8, 1809, Maria Clagett Marlow, in Prince Georges County, Maryland, born October 10, 1790, in that county, died January 19, 1863, under untimely and tragic circumstances from her clothing being ignited at an open fireplace at New London, Caroline County, Virginia, only child of Thomas Dorsett and Margaret (Clagett) Marlow. Both buried Union Cemetery, Leesburg, Virginia, in General George Rust lot.¹

Children

697—ROBERT BOWIE, *b.* October 14, 1810, *m.* Susan Burkhardt, who died soon after marriage.

698—EDGAR, *b.* November 3, 1812, went west as a young man. No further information.

699—OLIVIA MARIA DUNBAR, *b.* March 22, 1816, *d.* February 1, 1844.

6-A0—MARGARET ELIZABETH.

6-A1—COLONEL ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON.

6-A2—MARY VIRGINIA, *b.* November 8, 1822, *d.* October 18, 1826.

6-A3—COLONEL GEORGE THOMAS.

6-A4—MARY VIRGINIA.

6-A5—CHARLOTTE ANNE, *b.* September 26, 1836, "Rockland," Leesburg, Virginia, *d.* March 23, 1923, New York City, *m.* November 23, 1858, Arthur Lee Rogers, *b.* October 21, 1831, near Middleburg, Virginia, *d.* September 13, 1871, "Vine Hill," Middleburg, Virginia.

¹ For Middleton ancestry of General George Rust, see Appendix B, p. 421.

Children

7-A78—META CLAGETT ROGERS.

7-A79—LAURA ROGERS.

7-A80—GEORGE RUST ROGERS, *b.* July 17, 1865, *d.* October 20, 1939.

7-A81—NELLIE ROGERS.

7-A82—CHARLOTTE ROGERS.

General George Rust was a volunteer defender of Baltimore, Maryland in the War of 1812. Court records at Leesburg, Virginia, show that he resided for some years in Prince Georges County, Maryland, and on returning to Loudoun County, Virginia, brought thirty slaves, whom his wife had inherited, and for which removal it is reported he had to secure a special act of the Maryland legislature.

He was a member of the Virginia House of Delegates, 1818-19, from Loudoun County, and again from 1820 to 1823, and was commissioned Brigadier General, Virginia militia in 1824, of which he was advised by the following letter:

Richmond 13th Jany. 1824

Dr. Sir,

The Election of Brigadier has just terminated. The votes stood thus: 1st Ballot Rust 91 Mercer 77 Stribling 44 Second R 124 M 86—so George Rust Esq^r is duly elected to fill the vacancy occasion'd by the resignation of Genl. John C. Hunter—and so General George Rust ought to be satisfied with his promotion, and withdraw himself as a candidate for the Electoral College as he might run against the interest of his friend.

In haste I am

Y^r friend

REDMON FOSTER

An interesting letter from Armistead T. Mason to George Rust, at that time a member of the Virginia legislature, which was then in session, follows:

Selma 15 Jan: 1819

Dear Rust,

This letter will be put in the post office at Alexandria by Mason Chichester, by whom I send you one hundred and forty Dollars which he will put in the Farmer's Bank of Alexandria to your credit so that you may check for it. Your note was discounted and I have rec^d the \$350 I lent you in Richmond and the \$140 above mentioned make the balance of that note.

Mr. Scott of the Central Bank has sent no receipts to Mrs. Rust. I wish you

PLATE XII



MARIA CLAGETT (MARLOW) RUST

Wife of 543—General George Rust. Photograph of painting from life by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland, about 1843, when she was age 54. Portrait copy by Charles A. Corwin now hangs at "Rockland."

PLATE XIII



“VINE HILL”

Home of 6-A₅—Charlotte Anne (Rust) Rogers, who with her husband is buried in Middleburg, Virginia, cemetery.
Home located Middleburg, Virginia, at junction United States highways 15 and 50.

would write to him immediately on that subject. I want those receipts before I go from home if I can possibly get them.

In great haste
Your friend
ARMISTEAD T. MASON

Within less than a month after writing the above letter, its author, who was then a Senator of the United States from Virginia, was killed in a duel with Colonel John M. McCarthy, at Bladensburg, Maryland, on February 6, 1819. The two men were cousins and the quarrel arose on Election day, 1818, at Leesburg, Virginia, when Mason challenged McCarthy's right to vote. The quarrel was patched up at the time, but renewed by Mason issuing a challenge, spurred on, it is said, by the suggestion of General Andrew Jackson that he should not allow the matter to drop.

A duel was arranged with muskets at ten paces as the weapons. On the signal to fire being given, both guns roared, and both men fell; Mason never to rise again, and with McCarthy permanently injured.

Years later, in 1845, General George Rust was the bearer of a letter from Senator Thomas H. Benton, of Missouri, to President James K. Polk in behalf of a son of General Mason, which letter follows:

C Street, March 19th, 1845

To President Polk

Sir,

General Rust, the bearer of this, and one of the first Gentlemen of Virginia, and no applicant for office for himself or family, wishes to speak to you in favor of Stevens Thompson Mason, Esq^r. son of General Mason, so deplorably killed in a duel here some years ago.

Gen^l. Rust will state the case of the young man to you, and I endorse all that He can say knowing the young man, and his mother, well, and taking, as I do, the deepest interest in his welfare.

Very Respectfully, Sir
Your Obedient Servant
THOMAS H. BENTON

An interesting picture of the times is disclosed by the following letter to George Rust, who was then in attendance upon a session of the General Assembly at Richmond. The postage on this letter was 18½ cents.

Leesbg Feby 9 1821

Dear Sir:

I sent on my Census Book accompanied with the necessary Certificates a fortnight since; it has been a most serious undertaking I assure you. I only finished the day before I remitted them, although I was very industrious from the first day I rec^d. my appointment. I have been fearful that the mails have not been able to travel this very bad weather, as the roads are almost impassable, and consequently that my Return has not been rec^d. I shall be obliged to you to enquire if my book was rec^d. and if was rec^d. in due time. I should be obliged to you to enquire farther, when pay^t. is to be made and whether the money is to be remitted by mail. If they should be prepared to make pay^t. before y^r. departure, I wish you would receive the money for me and pass y^r. Rec^t. for the same. I should suppose they would feel no hesitation in paying you the money upon y^r showing this Letter, however if this should not be sufficient, I could send you on a power of attorney properly authenticated. Burr requests the favor of you to purchase him the new Revised Code if you can conveniently bring them up, if not will you be so good as to ask Ball to do so. Mrs. Rust spent a day or two in town last week. She was at my mother's during her stay for a short time. She was unwell while she remained in town but I understand she has recovered. James Rust and family are well.

I suppose you have heard of the death of old Hawkins, he died without a will, I suppose Doct Claggett immediately takes possession. Our Town is extremely sickly. Addison Galatt is despaired of. Lee Derham is also very ill. Ball's friends are well. Mercer has announced himself a candidate for Congress. It is supposed Bayley will oppose him. I Humphreys sells the few goods he has on hand on Monday next at public auction. I suppose he is a Bankrupt. His wife has left Leesbg and he boards at old Droan's

Was there ever anything like the hard times. Who are to be our next Representatives, it is supposed here that both Ball & yrself will resign.

I am Very Respectfully

Yrs & c

HENRY T. HARRISON

Geo. Rust, Jr. Esq^r.

He was one of the leading citizens of Loudoun County throughout his life and was marshal of the day on the occasion when the citizens of Leesburg and Loudoun County turned out *en masse*, to entertain, honor, and make memorable the visit of General Lafayette to this country in 1825-6. While at Leesburg, General Lafayette was entertained at "Belmont" and "Coton" at that time homes of descendants of Richard Henry Lee. The estate, "Belmont" is now owned by Hon. Patrick J. Hurley.

Writing from his home, Leesburg, Virginia, on November 14, 1828, to Major Henry Edmundson, near Christianburg, Montgomery County, Virginia, George Rust in the following letter expresses his views upon public and private schools, the prices

of crops, and his interest in the political campaign, which had just closed:

It affords me pleasure to advise you of James arrival at my home eight or ten days since, in fine health and spirits and seems to be well satisfied, and shall start him with my little boy to school on Monday next. I have determined to send them to Leesburg as it is not far for them to ride and have a number of idle hours. The school stands very high, and I have never been an advocate for private schools.

We have this moment received the most charming intelligence for the farmers & Jacksonians. Flour is worth \$9, wheat 1-75/100 in Alexandria. A gentleman has just reached here from Washington, who states that Jackson has received 18 votes in N. York, five in Maryland, one in Main and the entire vote of Ohio & Kentucky. Old Hickory is coming. . . .—*From original letter, now in possession of 8-A81—Armistead Thomas Mason Rust.*

He was a candidate for the electoral college in 1828, from the 17th Virginia district, on the "National Republican Ticket," headed by Gen. A. Jackson for President, and John C. Calhoun, for Vice President, as evidenced by an "Electoral Badge" printed by J. B. Patterson, printer, Leesburg, Virginia.

General George Rust was superintendent of the arsenal and arms factory at Harpers Ferry, Virginia, concerning which appointment, he wrote his friend, Major Henry Edmundson, on February 15, 1830:

I received the appointment of Super^t. of the Armory at Harpers Ferry a few days since (unsolicited) which I fear will deprive me of the pleasure of visiting you next summer, unless Old Hicory will give me leave of absence for two months.—*From original letter, now in possession of 8-A81—Armistead Thomas Mason Rust.* See also: *The Strange Story of Harper's Ferry*, p. 31, by Joseph Barry.

He held this post till 1837, in which year he was a member of the first Board of Visitors to the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Virginia.

On October 7, 1830, he addressed the following letter to "His Excellency Andrew Jackson, President of the United States":

Waterford, October 7, 1830

Dear Sir:

In consequence of ill health I have been absent from Harpers Ferry on a visit to my Father and did not untill this morning hear of the death of Maj^r Broaden, who expired on Tuesday last.

I am very desirous that the vacancy occasioned by his death should be filled as soon as possible by one of our own political sentiments, as I well know from experience the difficulty I shall have to contend with before things are completely settled, and the necessity of having those about me, persons in whom I can in every

way confide. Permit me therefore to take the liberty of recommending to your consideration, Col. E. Lencor of Jefferson as a person whose abilities, integrity, and firmness eminently qualify him for the office, and earnestly request that it may be conferred upon him.

He has been brought out by the people of his county as a candidate to represent them in the next legislature of the state and will no doubt be elected by a considerable majority. If the appointment can be made before that time, it would save him from the necessity of declining after he has been elected.

Yours with great Respt.

GEORGE RUST JR

The Grand Jury of Loudoun County in 1837, indicted General George Rust for an assault on one John Wright. He stood trial before a jury, which returned a verdict of guilty, with a recommendation that he be fined one cent, thus upholding the supremacy of the law and tempering justice with mercy.

General George Rust in 1838 was desirous of securing the appointment of his son, 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust, to the United States Military Academy at West Point. On learning the member of Congress from the district would make no recommendation owing to his relationship to another candidate, George Mason, and that the appointment would be left to the War Department, General Rust sought Secretary of War, Poinsett, he, who introduced to this country from Mexico, the popular Christmas plant, named "poinsetta" for him, and after his interview, left believing that the appointment would be given his son.

Sometime later, Mr. Mason, uncle of the opposing candidate to the son of General Rust, met him on the street in Washington, D. C. and said to him: "General, I learn that my nephew has beaten Armistead in obtaining the appointment to West Point." "He has, has he?" replied General Rust, and made straight for the War Department. As he was going in the building, he met an acquaintance, who enquired after his health.

"I am very well, thank you, but as mad as I ever was in my life. I have some words to say to your Secretary."

When he reached Secretary Poinsett, he asked: "Do you know who I am, Sir?" Secretary Poinsett answered, "Yes, Sir, General Rust, I believe."

To this greeting, General Rust replied: "My name is George Rust, Jr., freeman of the State of Virginia, and I come here to express myself fully, frankly and freely to Joel R. Poinsett,

Secretary of War of the United States of America.” Whereupon, in stinging words, he proceeded to take the Secretary of War to task for not keeping his word with him with respect to the appointment of his son, Armistead, to West Point. The Secretary interrupted to say that the Representatives in Congress made nominations while he only made the appointment. General Rust cut him short by saying, “I had it from the Representative himself, he would make no recommendation, and I brought this information to you in person, and had your word, which you have not kept. I neither want nor expect any favors from you,” and much more to the same effect.

When he had finished, Secretary Poinsett said: “Well, Sir, your son shall have the first vacancy in the United States.” A few weeks later, 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust was appointed to a cadetship at West Point at large where he graduated in the class of 1842.

Henry Bedinger, a former member of Congress, on March 10, 1853, writing to Honorable Jefferson Davis, then Secretary of War, concerning General George Rust, said:

“He is a Virginia Gentleman of great intelligence, and of the highest standing, possessed of a large fortune, and one who can wield more political influence than any other individual in our portion of the State. He has nothing to ask of the Govt. for himself, and desires to make your acquaintance on account of the high estimation he has ever had of your integrity and patriotism.”

In 1856, he became a special partner in the banking firm of Appleton & Co., Baltimore, Maryland, which was announced by the following notice, published in the *Democratic Mirror*, Leesburg, Virginia, on March 26, 1856:

NOTICE OF

‘LIMITED PARTNERSHIP.’

The undersigned give notice that they have this Day formed, a ‘LIMITED PARTNERSHIP’ under the firm of APPLETON & CO., whose place of business is the city of Baltimore, for the purpose of buying and selling STOCKS, NOTES, DRAFTS, FOREIGN and DOMESTIC EXCHANGE, BONDS and CHECKS, and the transaction of a GENERAL STOCK BROCKERAGE & EXCHANGE BUSINESS—that WILLIAM STUART APPLETON & HENRY W. HOWELL reside in said city, and are General Partners; and GEORGE RUST resides in Loudoun co., Virginia, and is a Special Partner; that said George Rust has contributed as his part of the capital to the common stock the sum of Twenty Thous-

and Dollars in cash; and that said Partnership commenced the 15th day of March, 1856, and is to terminate on the 15th of March, 1857.

WM. STUART APPLETON,
H. W. HOWELL,
GEORGE RUST, of Virginia.

He advertised his estate "Exeter" for sale by an advertisement in the *Democratic Mirror*, Leesburg, Virginia, issue of May 28, 1856, which advertisement follows:

EXETER
FOR SALE.

On the 17th day of JUNE, 1856, at 12 o'clock, M., on the premises, I shall offer at public sale the above valuable estate, which combines as many advantages as any other in Virginia.—It contains

1720 ACRES,

a large proportion of which is fertile limestone land, and all of it is well adapted to farming and grazing. It is bounded on the southwest by the town of Leesburg, the county seat of Loudoun, in which there are four churches, a large academy, and other good schools, male and female; on the South by the Leesburg turnpike, and on the North by the Potomac river, on the margin of which is the Chesapeake and Ohio Canal, and is distant from Washington city and Alexandria about 34 miles. The Alexandria, Loudoun and Hampshire Rail Road, which is now rapidly progressing, is located within a quarter of a mile of the land, and when completed the distance from the metropolis of the United States will not exceed two hours. The crop of wheat cut from the farm at harvest 1855 sold for \$10,600, the crop of corn was 8850 bushels, and the cattle winter fed and grazed sold in fall of the same year for \$4,875. Four hundred acres are in timber. The improvements are a large

DWELLING HOUSE

of frame and brick of 120 feet in front, with a location unsurpassed in beauty, and all the necessary out-buildings of brick; and a good Two-Story Stone Overseer's House—comfortable brick quarters for at least 50 servants.

TWO BARNES

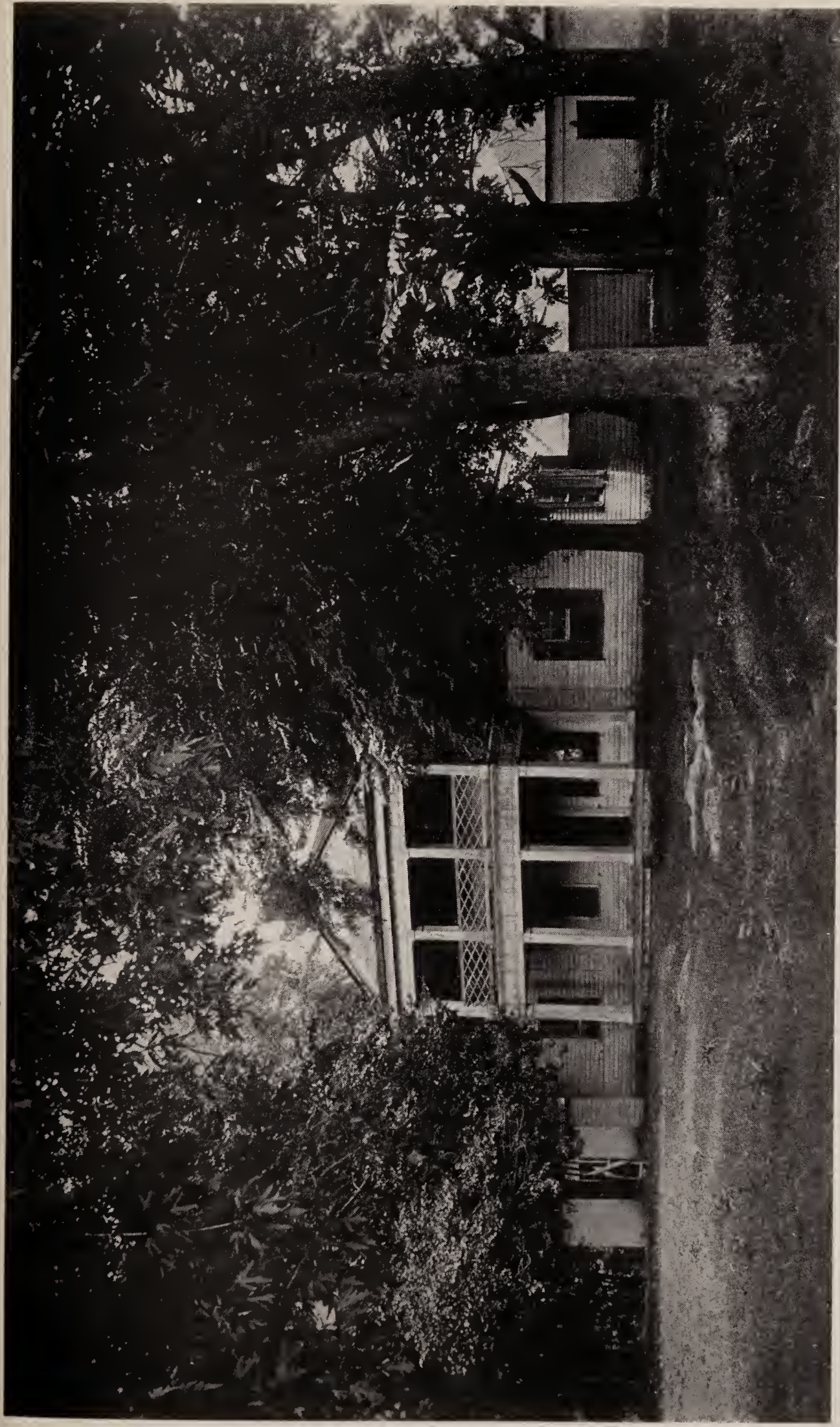
one of stone and one of stone and wood; a brick carriage house, and stabling for 40 horses.

The purchaser will have the privilege of seeding next fall, and full possession on the 1st of January, 1857.

Applications for further information addressed to me at Leesburg, Loudoun county, Virginia, will receive prompt attention.

The Terms of Sale, will be one fourth in cash, and the balance in twelve equal annual instalments, with interest from the day of sale, and the whole of the interest to be paid annually. The credit payments to be secured by a deed of trust on the Land. May 14, 1856.

GEORGE RUST.



“EXETER”

Home of Gen. George Rust, which he purchased from Bishop Selden's family, and sold by him in 1856 to Mr. Trundle. The place is now owned by Mr. H. H. Trundle, the son of the purchaser in 1856. Located about 1½ miles east of Leesburg, Va., on Loudoun County Route #643.

PLATE XIV



7-A99—ELLA CARTER, AND HER GRANDFATHER, 545—WILLIAM RUST
(1792-1866) held commissions from two governments throughout
Civil War as postmaster of Austin, Texas

Thereafter, he took up his residence in Baltimore, Maryland, where he died in 1857.

545

WILLIAM RUST—421—444 of "White Hall, Fauquier County, Virginia, was born March 9, 1792, died April 10, 1866, Austin, Texas; married in 1811, Elizabeth Rector, Fauquier County, Virginia, born 1792, died August 1850, near El Dorado, Arkansas, daughter Henry M. and Margaret Rector. Elizabeth (Rector) Rust's grave is on what is known as the Yocum place, near El Dorado, Arkansas.

Children

6-A6—JULIA ANNE, *b.* October 10, 1812, *d.* unmarried November 1, 1847, buried near Upperville, Virginia.

6-A7—AMANDA, *b.* May 21, 1814, *d.* December 13, 1849, buried near Upperville, Virginia, *m.* George D. Moss.

6-A8—MARGARET, *d.* December 28, 1875, Austin, Texas, *m.* H. Groome.

6-A9—GENERAL ALBERT.

6-A10—ELVIRA, *b.* 1821, *d.* February 7, 1894, Austin, Texas, unmarried.

6-A11—MATILDA, *b.* 1823, *d.* July 4, 1858, Austin, Texas, *m.* Bird Holland, killed in action in Civil War, Pleasant Hill, Louisiana, April 9, 1864.

6-A12—EDWIN, *b.* 1824, *m.* Phoebe Stuart, Austin, Texas.

Child

7-A88—CARRIE, *m.* May 16, 1888, Joseph Crawford.

Children

8-B40—JOSEPH RUST CRAWFORD, *b.* March 1, 1889.

8-B41—SIDNEY LEE CRAWFORD, *b.* March 8, 1891.

8-B42—PHILIP STUART CRAWFORD, *b.* April 2, 1893.

8-B43—EARL HASTINGS CRAWFORD, born April 5, 1895, killed in United States naval service, World War, September 17, 1917.

8-B₄₄—EDWIN CRAWFORD.

8-B₄₅—RUTH CRAWFORD.

8-B₄₆—ELLEN CRAWFORD.

6-A₁₃—DR. GEORGE WILLIAM, *b.* in 1825, *d.* between 1880–1890, *m.* Mary M. Wood.

Child

7-A₈₉—JULIA, *m.* Rev. H. N. Wharton. No children. She died before her father, who was graduated from Jefferson Medical College in 1846, and was surgeon in a hospital at Lynchburg, Virginia, during the Civil War. He represented Page County, Virginia, in two sessions of the Virginia Assembly, 1863–65, and was a member of the Constitutional Assembly of Virginia, 1867–8.

6-A₁₄—FRANCIS MARION, *b.* August 15, 1826, *d.* in 1906, *m.* Adeline Reagan.

Children

7-A₉₀—ROBERT WILLIAM, *b.* March 24, 1859, *m.* December 8, 1886, Henderson, Texas, Minnie Hull, *b.* September 30, 1867, *d.* October 6, 1913, Brownwood, Texas. Home: 705 North Penn Avenue, Drumright, Oklahoma.

Children

8-B₄₇—LUCILE, *b.* September 19, 1887, *d.* December 8, 1902, Brownwood, Texas.

8-B₄₈—HERBERT CLIFFORD, *b.* September 17, 1889, Rusk County, Texas, *m.* Annie Whalen Drumright. Home: Drumright, Oklahoma.

8-B₄₉—ADELE, *b.* October 21, 1891, Dripping Springs, Texas, *m.* James Davis. Home: 212 Sylvania Street, Fort Worth, Texas.

8-B₅₀—ROY C., *b.* March 10, 1894, Glen Cove, Texas, *m.* Jewel Steel. Home: Drumright, Oklahoma.

8-B₅₁—LOIS, *b.* August 6, 1898, Santa Anna, Texas, *m.* George Hull. Home: 329 South East, 37th Street, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

8-B₅₂—ROBERT WILLIAM II, *b.* December 12, 1901, Brownwood, Texas, *m.* Ura Williams. Home: 1104 Iowa Street, San Antonio, Texas.

7-A91—NOBLE M. Home: Rusk, Texas. He is described in *Ripley's Believe it or Not* of Sunday, February 4, 1940, as being 75 years old and to have never drunk or smoked in his life.

7-A92—MATILDA, *m.* (1) James Edwin McDavid; (2) Thomas Lynn Percy Holoman. Home: Abilene, Texas.

Children

By first husband.

8-B53—EDNA EARLE McDAVID, *b.* 1874.

8-B54—ALBERT ERNEST McDAVID, *b.* 1876, *d.* 1897.

8-B55—JULIAN LEONARD McDAVID, *b.* 1877.

8-B56—MARION RUST McDAVID, *b.* 1878.

8-B57—EDWIN GLENN McDAVID, *b.* 1881.

8-B58—RAY VERNON McDAVID, *b.* 1883.

8-B59—JAMES CLYDE McDAVID, *b.* 1886.

8-B60—VERA ALBERTA McDAVID, *b.* 1888.

8-B61—BEULAH ALBINA McDAVID, *b.* 1890.

8-B62—ARCHIE WILLIAM McDAVID, *b.* 1893.

7-A93—ALBERTA.

6-A15—VIRGINIA, *b.* 1829-31 (?), *d.* 1915, *m.* Curtis Spalding.

Children

7-A94—MARY SPALDING, *b.* 1871, *d.* 1928.

7-A95—CHARLES SPALDING, *b.* 1863, *d.* 1930.

7-A96—WILLIAM RUST SPALDING, *b.* 1866, *d.* 1928.

7-A97—CURTIS SPALDING, *b.* 1868, *d.* 1922.

7-A98—OAKLEY SPALDING, *b.* 1871.

6-A16—MARY FRANCES, *b.* May 19, 1834, *d.* 1923, *m.* 1857, George R. Freeman, Captain in Confederate Army during Civil War.¹

¹ A graphic picture of conditions found in his home city of Austin, Texas, on his return after the close of the war, June, 1865 is disclosed by Captain Freeman in a formal report made by him to Maj. Gen. Granger, United States Army. The armies of the Confederacy had been paroled, but organized government was lacking, and when Captain Freeman arrived in Austin he found his home city in the possession of a riotous mob, which was sacking public stores and ravishing private property, whereupon he organized "a company of about 30 returned Soldiers & by their assistance restored order and quiet."

This quiet was soon rudely broken by an attack of an organized band of bandits upon the State Treasury. We quote from Captain Freeman's report:

On the night of the 11th Inst. after nine o'clock I was informed that a band of robbers were robbing the State Treasury. I had the alarm signal given

6-A17—LOUISA O., *b.* about 1836, *d.* December 15, 1861, *m.* B. F. Carter, lawyer, Austin, Texas, who raised an infantry company, the "Tom Greene Rifles," which was incorporated in the Fourth Texas Regiment of Infantry, Hood's brigade, killed in action at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, July 3, 1863.²

and the Citizens as far as practicable called out. Of a large assembly on the streets nineteen men volunteered and moved with me upon the robbers, who 30 or 40 in number were in possession of the Treasury building. The latter fled at our approach, taking with them from the Treasury, it is supposed, about 17,000 dollars. One of their number fired upon us, was shot & died of his wounds. We saved as I am informed by the Comptroller about thirty thousand dollars in specie & U. S. Coupons and some hundreds of thousands of dollars in liabilities to the State of Texas, all belonging to the School fund of the State. This service & hazard of my men was voluntary and without expectation of reward

Since then the same men and others to the number in all of thirty have at the request of the Comptroller and Treasurer stipulated to act as a guard of the Treasury, under my command, till relieved by the Authorities of the Federal Government—for which they are receiving out of the funds rescued from the Robbers compensation of \$2.00 per day each. Besides the treasury I have in charge the Governors mansion with its furniture and other State property, embracing I presume in moveable value a very large amount.—*City of Austin Papers, State Library, Austin, Texas.*

The names of the men making up this group of voluntary guards organized the day after the attempted looting of the State Treasury are given by Captain Freeman in a letter written in 1897.—*The Dallas Morning News, May 25, 1897, p. 4.*

² Subsequent to the departure of Colonel Carter for war service in Virginia, his wife and two children died in Austin, Texas. His other child, Ella, became a popular idol of the people of Austin, Texas, as she reached young womanhood, and having a splendid and well trained voice was in frequent demand as a singer on public occasions. The authenticated story is told that on one occasion when an alarm of fire was raised in the old Millett Opera House, yet standing, a panic began, Miss Carter advanced to the front of the stage and sang "The Last Rose of Summer." The audience electrified by her example quietly resumed their seats and the fire proving inconsequential, the evening's entertainment proceeded.

The outstanding character of the war service of Colonel Carter is attested by the following:

Division Headquarters
Near Winchester Va
October 24th 1862

Sir

The State of Texas having quite a large force in the field, and there being necessarily many applicants for appointment to fill high positions, I feel it due to the State, and to the Confederate States when so much is depending upon a careful selection of men to assume such responsible positions in the Army, to recommend

Child

7-A99—ELLA CARTER, *d.* February 9, 1896, *m.* December 12, 1883, Dudley Wooten, lawyer, son of Dr. Wooten.

6-A18—THOMAS, *d.* at age six.

545—WILLIAM RUST was a member of the Virginia Assembly from Fauquier County, 1842-43. Shortly thereafter he removed to Union County, Arkansas, where in the census of 1850, El Dorado township, his name heads the list, his occupation being given as merchant. His household at that time included his daughters, Margaret, Elvira, Matilda, Virginia, Mary Frances, and Louisa O, and his son Marion. His eldest son, Albert, had already established his own home, his age being given in that census as 32.

His wife, Elizabeth, was daughter of Colonel Henry M. Rector, Rectortown, Virginia, one of the officers in charge of removing the Cherokee Indians and other civilized tribes from Mississippi and Alabama to their new home in Indian Territory. On these trips he crossed Arkansas, admitted to the Union in 1836, and later returned there and settled, where he was later commissioned United States Marshal, at the time almost all the law there was in the developing State. Rector was Governor of the State at the outbreak of the Civil War.

William Rust removed to Austin, Texas, in the early 1850's,

for the appointment of Brigr. General Lt. Col. B. F. Carter 4th Texas, and Major W. H. Sellers Asst. Adjt. General of the Texas Brigade.

These gentlemen have distinguished themselves upon many hotly contested fields, and I regard them the best qualified Officers for the position of Brigadier General that I have met with during the War coming from civil life. If any more appointments are to be made from the State of Texas I hope the claims of these two gallant and accomplished Officers will not be overlooked; and I would respectfully request that if this Army is increased by a sufficient number of Regiments from Texas to form two Brigades, that these gentlemen be assigned to the command of them.

I am Sir Very Respectfully Your Obt svt

J. B. Hood Brig. Genl. Comdg Div

To

Genl. S. Cooper

Adjt & Inspr Genl

Richmond Va

On August 3, 1863, Colonel Carter was elected District Judge of the Second Judicial District of the State of Texas, which was exactly one month after he had been killed in battle at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania.

The commission was issued by Governor F. R. Lubbock on September 5, 1863.

where he engaged in merchandising. He was commissioned postmaster of Austin, Texas, March 17, 1857, and took office on April 11, 1857, his pay amounting for the remainder of that fiscal year to \$401.20. His pay for the fiscal year ending June 30, 1859, was \$1,968.74; and for three-fourths of the fiscal year ending June 30, 1861, he drew \$1,500. Although he held his commission from the United States until June 23, 1865, throughout the war between the states, he drew no pay, according to the records of the Postoffice Department in Washington, except as noted above.

In the early days of the Civil War, William Rust was a member of the Home Guards, and had the title of Major.

On April 18, 1862, he was appointed postmaster of Austin, Texas, by John H. Reagan, Postmaster General of the Confederate States, thus throughout the Civil War, William Rust held the position of postmaster of Austin, Texas, under commissions from the contending governments. This does not indicate any divided allegiance, interest, or sympathy. It is merely an instance of how the official policy of the United States was carried out as respects its commissioned officials in the states embraced within the Confederacy. Officially, that position was that such states had not severed relations with the government of which they were a part, though endeavoring to do so. Whether this instance is an isolated one or part of a larger policy, it does not appear that a resignation was either made or tendered, though shortly after the occupation of Austin by federal forces in June, 1865, a successor was named and took over the office.

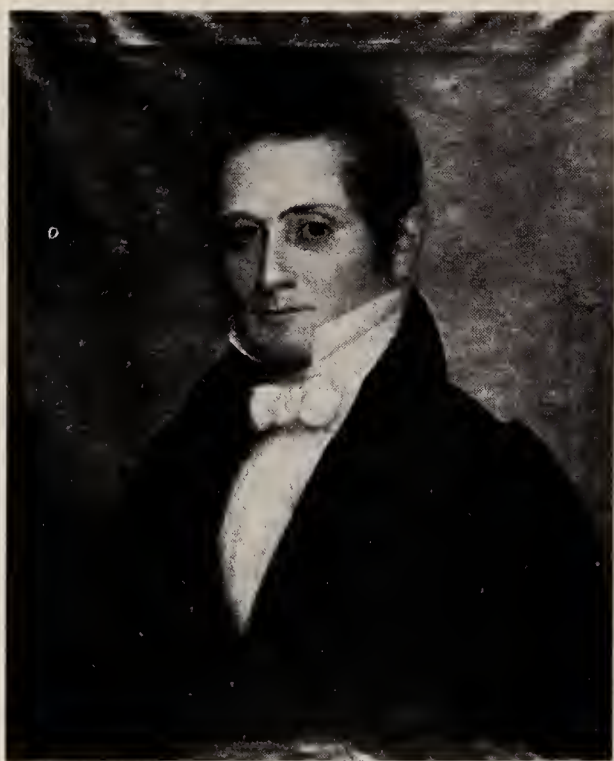
The fact that he was paid compensation by the United States for only three-fourths of the fiscal year ending June 30, 1861, would indicate that he rendered his accounts as of April 1, 1861, and that they were settled on that basis. It would appear that he served as such postmaster for one year without compensation. The Postmaster General on May 27, 1861, issued an order suspending postal service in Texas and other Southern States, on May 31, 1861, which was not resumed until the close of the war.

The accommodating manner in which he conducted his office, and the difficulties which such agreeableness caused is pictured in the following.³

³ *Post Office Regulations*. On the 28th. of March, (1859) Maj. William Rust, Postmaster at Austin, gave notice that thereafter there would be no charges



PLATE XV



546—DR. BUSHROD RUST

1794-1847. Photograph of original portrait by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland. Original in possession of 8-B63—Ross Campbell Bayne, 22 East 89th Street, New York City.



MARGARET (CARR) RUST

Wife of 546—Dr. Bushrod Rust. Photograph of original portrait probably by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland. Original in possession of 8-B63—Ross Campbell Bayne, 22 East 89th Street, New York City.



"GREEN GARDEN"

About $1\frac{1}{2}$ miles from Upperville, Virginia on road to Purcellville, Virginia. Built by 546—Dr. Bushrod Rust in 1828. Now (1940) owned by Mr. and Mrs. Fletcher.

The residence of William Rust, erected about 1850 by Robert Creuzbaur at the corner of Brazos and Twelfth streets, east of the capitol, was destroyed by fire on March 6, 1861, with a loss of about \$7,000.—*Annals of Travis County and the City of Austin*, *xxl*, p. 34.

546

DR. BUSHROD RUST—421—444 was born February 1, 1794, died May 11, 1847; married September 14, 1815, Rev. William Williams officiating, Margaret Carr, Loudoun County, Virginia, born August 2, 1797, died March 14, 1864, daughter Joseph and Delia Carr. Both are buried in Rust burying ground about one mile north of Upperville, Virginia, north side of road leading from that place to Trap, and Bluemont, Virginia.

Children

6-A19—DELIA ELIZABETH, *m.* 1837, Lawrence Pope Bayne, Loudoun County, Virginia, Rev. William F. Broadhurst, officiating.

7-B0—LUCIA BAYNE, *m.* Henry J. Rogers, Major in Confederate Army.

7-B1—SUSAN POPE BAYNE, *d.* unmarried.

7-B2—MARGARET RUST BAYNE, *d.* unmarried.

7-B3—WILLIAM HENRY BAYNE, *d.* February 7, 1904, *m.* June 1, 1872, Lydia Hemsworth Campbell, *d.* February 18, 1921.

made at the office for less than one bundle of envelopes, or a sheet of stamps, and for those only to persons who paid their accounts promptly. So, it seems, that the credit system was still in vogue. He also gave notice that paper postage and box rent must also be paid, or the papers would be retained until postage was liquidated. The postmaster complained that it had become a common practice for persons to drop in three cent letters and one cent papers with "charge box" endorsed on them. He said that, while he was disposed to extend every reasonable accommodation, he was compelled to have some little regard for his own interest.—*Frank Brown. Annals of Travis County and of the City of Austin*, *XIX*, pp. 7, 8.

Children

8-B63—ROSS CAMPBELL BAYNE, 22 E. 89th St., New York City

8-B64—MARGARET RUST BAYNE.

8-B65—ELIZA JANE BAYNE, *m.* December 20, 1904, Henry L. Underhill, Rev. Dr. Johnson, officiating.

Home: Wyman Park Apartments, Baltimore, Maryland.

7-B4—MARY ELIZA BAYNE, *d.* in infancy.

7-B5—GERTRUDE BAYNE, *d.* unmarried.

7-B6—LAWRENCE POPE BAYNE, *d.* in infancy.

7-B7—BUSHROD RUST BAYNE, *m.* 1908, Clara Barclay, widow, Henry Anthony Barclay, New York City. No children.

7-B8—GEORGE MIDDLETON BAYNE, *d.* unmarried, was lawyer in New York City.

6-A20—HENRY ST. GEORGE TUCKER, *d.* unmarried.

6-A21—ELIZA JANE, *m.* 693—Samuel Boggess, son 541—Henly Boggess.

Children

7-B9—JANE ELIZA BOGGESS.

7-B10—HALLIE BOGGESS.

7-B11—LYNN BOGGESS.

6-A22—TROYLUS M. *b.* April 10, 1820, *d.* May 17, 1852, unmarried.

6-A23—MARY STROTHER, *m.* Dr. Zachariah Chum.

6-A24—BUSHROD, *m.* Elizabeth Gibson.

Children

7-B12—ROBERT.

7-B13—JACOB.

7-B14—ALFRED.

6-A25—JOSEPH CARR, *b.* 1825, *d.* 1856, unmarried.

6-A26—JAMES ARISTIDES, *b.* June 21, 1827, in Virginia, *d.* January 1, 1924, *m.* (1) in Arkansas, Indiana Ridgell, who *d.* during Civil War; no children of this marriage; *m.* (2)

1873, Margaret Ann Cramer, Caldwell, Texas, *b.* December 21, 1834, near Whitehall, New York, *d.* December 9, 1921, daughter John Nicholas Cramer, whose father came from Baden, Germany, and Philomena (Skinner) Cramer.

Child

By second wife.

7-B15—JAMES MELVILLE, *b.* August 27, 1874, Caldwell, Burleson County, Texas, *m.* July 29, 1924, Muriel Grace Henderson, *b.* October 12, 18— daughter William P. and Janet (Dewitt) Henderson.

After education in high school, James Melville Rust began work in the general office of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railway Company, west of Albuquerque, New Mexico, 1891 to 1896, when he resigned to join the Union Oil Company of California, where he served successively as accountant in traffic department, general credit manager, assistant treasurer, and treasurer to August 1, 1939, when he retired after 33 years service with that company and its subsidiaries. He served as vice president of the National Association of Credit Men for several years.

Home: 268 Lorraine Boulevard, Los Angeles, California.

Child

8-B66—MARGARET ELIZABETH, *b.* August 17, 1927.

6-A26—CAPTAIN JAMES ARISTIDES RUST removed to Arkansas prior to the Civil War in which he served as Captain in the Confederate forces, later removing to Caldwell, Texas, where he established a mercantile business. He was elected County Treasurer, Burleson County, about 1879, and removed to California, July 4, 1887, from El Paso, Texas, where he and his family had removed from Caldwell, Texas.

He was quartermaster of the Third Arkansas regiment of which 6-A9—Albert Rust was colonel. Just before the close of the war, General Lee had named 6—A26—James Aristides Rust, quartermaster general, with the rank of captain.

6-A27—ANDREW JACKSON, *m.* Hallie Milburn, Wharton, Texas.

6-A28—MARGARET, *d.* unmarried.

6-A29—ROBERT SINGLETON

6-A30—WILLIAM H. *d.* unmarried.

6-A31—ALFRED, *b.* January 25, 1839, *d.* March 11, 1859, unmarried.

6-A32—MARIA CLEMENTINE, *d.* unmarried.

6-A33—SARAH POCAHONTAS, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, January 1845, *d.* August 22, 1922, Oyster Bay, Long Island, New York; *m.* 1867, Joseph A. Toy, *b.* Norfolk, Virginia, 1845, *d.* New York City, October 1901, son Thomas D. and Margaret (Stanhope) Toy.

Children

7-B16—MABEL RUST TOY, *b.* September 24, 1868, Norfolk, Virginia, *d.* March 23, 1906, New Orleans, Louisiana, *m.* 1890, William H. Hendren, *b.* March 31, 1859, son J. Hardy Hendren.

Children

8-B67—POCAHONTAS RUST HENDREN, *b.* August 2, 1891, *m.* April 27, 1910, John Ambler Mason, son Dr. Landon Mason, Rector, Episcopal Church, Sheperdstown, Maryland. John Ambler Mason is vice president, Bartlett Hayward Company, Baltimore, Maryland.

Home: 1415 Parker Avenue, Detroit, Michigan.

Children

9-A41—WILLIAM A. MASON, *b.* April 10, 1914, *m.* March 30, 1940, Jane Merrill, Grand Rapids, Michigan. Home: Detroit, Michigan. He is a pilot with P. C. A. Airlines.

9-A42—CAREY MASON, *b.* February 21, 1911, *m.* Richard Greene, December 4, 1933.

8-B68—W. HARDY HENDREN, *b.* October 21, 1896, Norfolk, Virginia, *m.* 1922, Margaret Inglis McLeod, *b.* November 8, 1898, New Orleans, Louisiana. W. Hardy Hendren graduated from University of Virginia, class 1922, and is now president, United Film Ad Service, Inc., Kansas City, Missouri.

Home: Kansas City, Missouri.

Children

9-A43—MARGARET ELIZABETH HENDREN, *b.* October 27, 1924, New Orleans, Louisiana.

9-A44—WILLIAM HARDY HENDREN, III, *b.* February 7, 1926, New Orleans, Louisiana.

9-A45—CAROLINE BOWEN HENDREN, *b.* August 17, 1928, New Orleans, Louisiana.

7-B17—MARGARET STANHOPE TOY, *b.* 1870, Norfolk, Virginia, *d.* 1914, New York City, unmarried.

7-B18—THOMAS DALLAM TOY, *b.* September 14, 1872, Norfolk, Virginia, *d.* August 14, 1940, *m.* July 29, 1905, Heloise C. Kelly, *b.* August 14, 1882, New York City, daughter Horace R. and Evelina de la (Forest) Kelly. Thomas Dallam Toy with Thos. D. Toy & Co., yarn merchants, 118 East 25th Street, New York City.

Home of widow: 1185 Park Ave., New York City.

Children

8-B69—THOMAS D. TOY, II *b.* April 26, 1906, New York City, *d.* December 8, 1929, New York City, unmarried.

8-B70—HORACE ROBERT TOY, *b.* October 3, 1910, Plainfield, New Jersey, graduated Princeton University, class 1931, *m.* January 25, 1936, Barbara Fish, *b.* June 18, 1914, daughter Henry van C. and Leontine Marie (Suse) Fish.

Child

9-A46—THOMAS DALLAM TOY III, *b.* September 27, 1937, New York City.

7-B19—HOWELL RUST TOY, *b.* 1874, Norfolk, Virginia, *d.* 1879.

7-B20—CHANNING RUST TOY, *b.* December 1883, Norfolk, Virginia, Captain (retired) United States Army, sometime on the staff of American magazine.

Home: Tampa, Florida.

549

COLONEL ALFRED RUST—421—444, born July 10, 1803, in Virginia, died January 1, 1850, Union County, Arkansas, married in Virginia, October 12, 1840, 667—Jane Eliza Boggess, born January 3, 1819, died October 15, 1897, daughter 541—Henly and Rebecca (Elgin) Carr Boggess.

Children

6-A34—ROBERT B., *b.* August 17, 1841, *d.* August 24, 1841.

6-A35—NANNIE, *b.* January 15, 1843, in Virginia, *d.* July 12, 1909, Seguin, Texas, *m.* November 8, 1877, Dr. W. M. Yandell, *b.* September 14, 1846, *d.* March 23, 1900, El Paso, Texas.

Child

7-B21—BETTIE RUST YANDELL, *b.* August 1, 1878, *d.* May 26, 1886.

6-A36—ELIZABETH

6-A37—MARIA L., *b.* April 13, 1846, *d.* August 25, 1850, in Union County, Arkansas.

6-A38—LAURA (Tenie), *b.* January 15, 1848, in Virginia, *d.* May 24, 1927, Seguin, Texas, unmarried. "Tenie" Rust taught school for some forty years; from age sixteen until she retired. The marker at her grave in Seguin, Texas, bears the following: "At her feet three generations learned wisdom and acquired knowledge." She was an outstanding character, widely known and beloved by every one; an accomplished and renowned teacher.

6-A39—GEORGE, *b.* March 14, 1850, Union County, Arkansas, *d.* October 12, 1890, Seguin, Texas, unmarried.

557

MARY SOPHIA RUST—431, was born in Virginia, February 3, 1773, died Fauquier County, Virginia, married there in 1798, George Washington Edmonds, born prior to 1760, died Fauquier County, Virginia, son John (1737-1798) and Frances Jane (Wilkey) Edmonds.



"EDGE HILL"

Near Paris, Virginia; built of stone, later stuccoed, later weather-boarded. Home of 549—Colonel Alfred Rust for many years before 1845. He removed to Champano Landing on Ouchita River, Union County, Arkansas, where he maintained a store which building was used as a courthouse before his nephew, 6-A9—General Albert Rust, laid out the town of El Dorado, Arkansas, to which place the county seat was removed.



"EDGE HILL"

Another view. Photographs taken by Ellsworth Marshall Rust,
June 16, 1940

Children

6-A41—THEODORE EDMONDS, who removed to Circleville, Ohio.

6-A42—ROBERT EDMONDS, *d.* by drowning about 1830 while engaged in rafting cotton to New Orleans, Louisiana, on the Mississippi River.

6-A43—GEORGE STEPTOE EDMONDS, *b.* near Paris, Fauquier County, Virginia, 1803, *d.* Lafayette County, Missouri, 1875, *m.* 1831, Lucinda Elizabeth Taylor, his cousin, *b.* Loudoun County, Virginia, 1816, *d.* 1844, Cape Girardeau, Missouri, *dau.* 560—Lucinda (Rust) Taylor.

Children

7-B27—SARAH EVELINE EDMONDS, *b.* Jefferson County, Missouri, August 29, 1832, *d.* in Missouri, 1910, *m.* near Breckenridge, Missouri, John Wells.

Children

8-B—EVA WELLS, *m.* — Cooke.

8-B—MARY WELLS, *m.* — Goodrich.

Child

9 —LEAH GOODRICH.

8-B—CARRIE WELLS, *m.* William Powell.

Children

9 —SIDNEY POWELL.

9 —LUCILE POWELL.

8-B—OLLIE WELLS.

8-B—JAMES WELLS.

7-B28—REGINA EDMONDS.

7-B29—LUCINDA EDMONDS.

7-B30—GEORGE ROBERT EDMONDS, *b.* Jefferson County, Missouri, 1834, *d.* Kansas City, Kansas, 1930, *m.* 1875, Areana H. Kite, Lafayette County, Missouri, *b.* Page County, Virginia, August 24, 1856, *dau.* Hiram and Areana Elizabeth (Henkel) Kite. Home of widow: Kansas City, Kansas.

Children

8-B73—ALBERT SYDNEY EDMONDS, *b.* Lexington, Missouri. Home: Kansas City, Kansas.

8-B—LUCINDA EDMONDS, *b.* 1877, *m.* O. W. Hoenscheidt.

8-B—GEORGE EDMONDS, *b.* 1879, *m.* Maude Hunter.

8-B—SAMUEL EDMONDS, *b.* 1880, *m.* Lydia Smith.

8-B—ASHBY EDMONDS, *b.* 1881, *m.* Mamie Kelley.

8-B—ROBERT EDMONDS, *b.* 1883, *m.* Nettie Haynes.

8-B—CARRIE EDMONDS, *b.* 1884, *m.* John Ballard.

8-B—GILBERT EDMONDS, *b.* 1887, *m.* Louise Young.

8-B—MARY EDMONDS, *b.* 1892, *m.* Robert Myers.

8-B—JOHN EDMONDS, *b.* 1894, *m.* Edna Blackwell.

8-B—IDA EDMONDS, *b.* 1896, *m.* Elton Green.

8-B—CLARA EDMONDS, *b.* 1898, *m.* Carl Strobel.

7-B31—JOSEPH A. EDMONDS, *b.* St. Louis County, Missouri, 1837, *d.* Lexington, Missouri, 1913, *m.* Shelby County, Missouri, 1859, Alice Catherine Edmonds, *b.* Macon County, Missouri, May 23, 1836, *d.* Lexington, Missouri, April 4, 1878, *dau.* Dr. John and Mary (McCord) Edmonds of Virginia.

Children

8-B74—MARY BELLE EDMONDS, *b.* Lexington, Missouri, April 7, 1865, *d.* July 20, 1933.

8-B—JOSEPH A. EDMONDS, *b.* 1866, *m.* Christine Wittmayer.

8-B—JAMES K. EDMONDS, *b.* 1868, *m.* Susan Hassel.

8-B—ELIAS EDMONDS, *b.* 1873, *d.* 1903.

8-B—ALICE (NELL) EDMONDS, *b.* 1876, *m.* Henry Noever.

Children

9 —ADDISON NOEVER.

9 —BETTIE NOEVER.

9 —JAMES NOEVER.

NOTE: Under date of July 27, 1940, Albert Sydney Edmonds advises that he has just discovered that 557—Mary Sophia (Rust) Edmonds *d.* during Civil War at home of her *dau.* Regenia, who had *m.* "Ryley" and removed to Maryland during war period, and the existence of whom he had not previously had knowledge.

579

MARGARET C. (PEGGY) CLAYTOR—458, born 1773, married September 6, 1791, as his second wife, Samuel Mitchell,¹ born 1773, died March 25, 1835, son Robin (Robert) and Mary (Ennes) Mitchell, who were married in Edinburgh, Scotland, landed in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, about 1735, removing to Bedford County, Virginia, about 1755.

Children of Margaret C. (Peggy) Claytor.

6-A51—MARY ELEANOR MITCHELL, *b.* September 6, 1792, *m.* Alexander Wade.

6-A52—SAMUEL POPE MITCHELL, *b.* January 13, 1795.²

6-A53—SINOR PAULINE MITCHELL, *b.* September 1, 1797, *m.* 1831, Eben Nelms.

6-A54—WILLIAM CLAYTOR MITCHELL, *b.* October 12, 1800, *m.* March 7, 1822, Frances G. Beard.

6-A55—CHARLOTTE CLAYTOR MITCHELL.

6-A56—SARAH CLAYTOR MITCHELL, *b.* July 16, 1805, *m.* December 21, 1831, Hiram Nelms.

6-A57—ROBERT DODDRIDGE MITCHELL, *b.* November 24, 1807, *d.* August 18, 1836.

6-A58—JULIA ANN MITCHELL. See under 6-A59—Samuel Graham Claytor.

¹ Samuel Mitchell was a Justice of the Peace of Bedford County, and in a certificate made May 1, 1834, he mentions that when he was returning from war service near Yorktown, Virginia, he met Captain Augustine Leftwich going into service with his company of Bedford militia at Powhatan Courthouse, Virginia, going on down toward Yorktown while the British were lying at Yorktown. This Captain Leftwich in a deposition given to the Pension Bureau concerning his Revolutionary War service makes mention of Major Samuel Mitchell, and states that when their company was being re-organized on account of major losses: "Capt. John Claytor, of Bedford County and myself were discharged at that time, near Jamestown, both being Junior Captains."

² In an order respecting the claim of Margaret C. Mitchell for Revolutionary War pension there is a finding of the date of her marriage to Samuel Mitchell, of his death, and of his Revolutionary War service, and that at that time their son, Samuel P. (Pope) Mitchell, was a Justice of the Peace and clerk of the court.

Order Book, 1837-1839, p. 299, Bedford County.

THOMAS ROGERS CLAYTOR—458, born before 1779, died 1857, married 1813, Susan Margaret Graham, died 1822, daughter Michael and Elizabeth (Lyle) Graham, who was daughter Samuel (born 1725, died 1796) and Sarah (McClung) Lyle, daughter Wm. McClung, Rockbridge County, Virginia.¹

Children

6-A59—SAMUEL GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1814, died 1881, *m.* November 22, 1838, 6-A58—Julia Ann Mitchell, *b.* March 4, 1814, *d.* 1876, daughter Samuel and 579—Margaret C. (Peggy) (Claytor) Mitchell.

Children

7-B40—SUSAN MARGARET CLAYTOR, *b.* 1839, *m.* 1893, Rev. John Patillo, *b.* 1830, son John and Mary (Winfield) Patillo. No children.

7-B41—SARAH VIRGINIA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1842, *d.* 1880, *m.* 1872, Ephriam Matchett Johnson, *b.* 1840, Columbus, Georgia, son James and Sarah (Ogburn) Johnson.

¹ Michael Graham, born April 6, 1758, volunteered as a soldier in the Revolutionary War June 1, 1776, serving with Captain J. Collier's Company, Flying Camp, was in battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776, and White Plains, October 26, 1776. (Revolutionary War pension claim, S. 8621). After the Revolution, he joined his brother, William Graham, at Rockbridge, Virginia, a teacher in a classical school, out of which grew Liberty Hall Academy, and later Washington & Lee University.—Foote: *Biographical and Historical Sketches of Virginia*, Chap. XX, p. 438.

Michael Graham bought for £ 22-12- lot 29 in the town of Liberty, Virginia, June 26, 1786. He died May 18, 1834.

Elizabeth (Lyle) Graham, daughter Samuel Lyle, who was born about 1725, near Larne, County Antrim, Ireland, and came to the Virginia Colony about 1750. He was a Justice of the County Court of Rockbridge from the organization of the County in 1777 to 1781, or later; a vestryman of Rockbridge Parish; Commissioner of the Provisions Law of 1781, purchasing and forwarding supplies to the Revolutionary Army; appointed by the Presbytery in 1775, to collect subscriptions in the forks of James River for Liberty Hall Academy; trustee of the Academy from 1776 until his death; treasurer 1778-1783, and elder of Timber Ridge Church.—*Lyle Family* (1912). Crozier, *Virginia Colonial Militia*, p. 65.

For information with respect to William McClung, see: *McClung Genealogy* (1904), pp. 9, 18, *McClung Printing Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania*.

Children

8-C2—CHARLTON GRAHAM JOHNSON, *b.* 1873.

8-C3—SALLIE V. JOHNSON, *b.* 1875.

8-C4—JAMES WILSON JOHNSON, *b.* 1878.

8-C5—EPHRIAM M. JOHNSON, *b.* 1880.

7-B42—CELESTIA GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1844, died 1878, *m.* 1867, John A. White, son Thomas White, Salem, Alabama.

Children

8-C6—THEOPILUS G. WHITE, *b.* 1868.

8-C7—JULIA A. WHITE, *d.* young.

8-C8—ADA BELLE WHITE, *d.* young.

8-C9—ZEBULON B. WHITE, *b.* 1875.

8-C10—JOHN A. WHITE, *b.* 1876.

8-C11—SAMUEL GRAHAM WHITE, *b.* 1878.

7-B43—ROBERT WILLIAM CLAYTOR, born 1849, *m.* 1881, Mary Edna Williams, Wesley, Alabama.

Children

8-C12—ROBERT GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1883.

8-C13—JESSIE FOWLER CLAYTOR, *b.* 1885.

8-C14—WILLIAM ASA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1887.

8-C15—EDWARD McREA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1889.

8-C16—MARY JULIA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1891.

8-C17—ANGUS HUNTER CLAYTOR, *b.* 1893.

6-A60—WILLIAM ALVIN CLAYTOR, *d.* unmarried.

6-A61—EDWARD MICHAEL CLAYTOR, *b.* 1818, *d.* 1873, *m.* 1846, (1) Frances Lee Bell, *d.* 1847, daughter William L. and Elizabeth Ann (Leftwich) Bell; *m.* (2) about 1858, Elizabeth Ann Leftwich, daughter Alex. and Sallie (Smith) Leftwich.

Children

By first wife.

7-B44—ELIZABETH GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1847, *m.* John Fuqua Robinson, son Samuel and Julia Ann (Fuqua) Robinson.

Children

8-C18—MARY FRANCES ROBINSON, *b.* 1874, died 1916 in Canada, 1912, Dr. Oliver A. Howard. No children.

8-C19—VIRGINIA BELL ROBINSON, *b.* 1876, *m.* Harry Lee Thompson, son Henry Tyler Thompson, Bedford County, Virginia.

Children

9-A84—ROY CLAYTOR THOMPSON, *b.* January 18, 1898, *d.* 1903.

9-A85—JOHN HENRY THOMPSON, *b.* April 12, 1900, *d.* 1918.

9-A86—CAROLINE THOMPSON, *b.* July 6, 1903. Home: Washington, D. C.

8-C20—ANNIE IRVINE ROBINSON, *b.* 1879, *m.* 1910, Lewis Drury Hurst, Denver, Colorado.

Children

9-A87—ELIZABETH ANN HURST, *b.* July 23, 1912.

9-A88—MARIA LEWIS HURST, *b.* November 7, 1914.

8-C21—SAMUEL CLAYTOR ROBINSON, *b.* March 5, 1882, *m.* Myrtle Kyle.

Children

9-A89—SAMUEL CLAYTOR ROBINSON II, born 1917.

9-A90—EDNA ROBINSON, *b.* 1919.

9-A91—HORACE ROBINSON, *b.* 1921.

9-A92—ANNIE BELL ROBINSON, *b.* 1923.

9-A93—JOHN ROBERT ROBINSON, *b.* 1927.

By second wife.

7-B45—THOMAS A. CLAYTOR, *b.* 1859, *d.* unmarried.

7-B46—FANNIE B. CLAYTOR, *d.* young.

7-B47—MILDRED BELL CLAYTOR, *b.* 1866, *d.* 1893, *m.* 1888, ——— Andrews.

Children

8-C22—ELDRIDGE ANDREWS

8-C23——— ANDREWS

584

FRANCES G. CLAYTOR—458, born 1791, married December 31, 1812, Price Hopkins,¹ Rev. James Mitchell officiating, son Francis and Jane (Cox) Hopkins, his second wife.

Children

6-A66—ELIZABETH R. HOPKINS, *b.* May 2, 1816, *d.* 1888, *m.* June 24, 1847, John Franklin, *b.* September 27, 1804, Pittsylvania County, Virginia, *d.* December 3, 1855.

Children

7-B48—WILEY JONES FRANKLIN, *b.* 1851, *d.* 1888.

7-B49—MARY CHARLOTTE FRANKLIN, *b.* 1855, *d.* unmarried.

6-A67—PRICE WILEY HOPKINS, *b.* 1820, *d.* 1885, *m.* and said to have had four children.

6-A68—AMANDA P. HOPKINS, *b.* 1829, *d.* 1878, *m.* 1848, Samuel Milton Thomas, and reputed to have had a family of seven children.

6-A69—FRANCES J. HOPKINS, *d.* unmarried.

6-A70—CHARLOTTE M. HOPKINS, *d.* unmarried.

6-A71—WALTER J. HOPKINS, dentist, *d.* unmarried about 1904.

6-A72—MARY JULIA HOPKINS, *m.* 1860, John A. Hopkins, son James Turner Hopkins, Sr.

¹ The names of the children of Price Hopkins and the division of his slaves is set forth in *Will Book M.*, p. 344, Bedford County.

ROBERT MITCHELL CLAYTOR—458, born December 25, 1792, died July 3, 1865, married January 30, 1817, Julia Ann Graham, born March 18, 1796, Bedford County, Virginia, died May 11, 1880, Liberty, Virginia, daughter Michael and Elizabeth (Lyle) Graham, daughter Samuel and Sarah (McClung) Lyle, daughter William McClung, Rockbridge County, Virginia. See footnote, p. 218.

Children

6-A73—SAMUEL CLAYTOR } twins, *b.* November 24, 1817.
 6-A74—ADDISON CLAYTOR }
 Samuel *d.* December 1, 1817, and Addison received both names, was a soldier in Confederate army, *d.* February 6, 1879, *m.* February 11, 1841, Sophia E. Hudnall, *b.* 1824, daughter John A. and Frances M. (McGhee) Hudnall.

Children

7-B50—SALLIE EMMA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1843, *m.* 1866, James E. McSparran, *b.* 1833, son E. S. and Louisa J. (Harris) McSparran, of Louisa County, Virginia.

Children

8-C24—E. CLAYTOR McSPARRAN, dentist, *b.* about 1867, *m.* Mrs. Alice V. Hobson.

8-C25—WILLIAM H. McSPARREN, *b.* 1873.

8-C26—FRANK B. McSPARRAN, *b.* 1876, was minister in Virginia Conference, Methodist Episcopal Church.

8-C27—MARY LOUISA McSPARRAN, *b.* 1879, married 1894, Claiborne Young Hill.

8-C28—JOSEPH L. McSPARRAN, *b.* 1884.

7-B51—CHARLES DAVID CLAYTOR, Confederate soldier, *b.* 1846, *m.* Ella McDearmon, daughter Callohill McDearmon.

Children

8-C29—CLAYTON CLAYTOR.

8-C30——— Mrs. A. C. TWEEDY.

7-B52—JULIA ROBERTA CLAYTOR, *b.* 1848, *m.* 1866, Charles Pendleton Hurt, *b.* 1843, Otterville, Virginia, *d.* 1912, son John Pendleton and Frances A. (Jopling) Hurt.

Children

8-C31—FRANK P. HURT, *b.* 1868.

8-C32—JAMES W. HURT, *b.* 1873.

8-C33—ROSA M. HURT, *b.* 1876.

8-C34—ELIZABETH B. HURT, *b.* 1879.

8-C35—CHARLES R. HURT, *b.* 1882.

8-C36—JOHN A. HURT, *b.* 1887.

8-C37—BENJAMIN HURT, *b.* 1890.

7-B53—THOMAS HUDNALL CLAYTOR, *b.* 1851, *d.* 1927, *m.* 1877, Alice Karr, *b.* 1854, daughter Christopher and Jane (Thornton) Karr.

Children

8-C38—FELIX CLAYTOR.

8-C39—HOWARD CLAYTOR

8-C40—LOLA CLAYTOR, *m.* Aubrey K. Robertson, Bedford County, Virginia.

8-C41—HALLIE CLAYTOR, *m.* — Harvey, Campbell County, Virginia.

8-C42—FRANKIE CLAYTOR, *m.* Shellie Loughlin.

7-B54—ROSA BELLE CLAYTOR, *b.* 1854, married 1880, George Edward Tease, *d.* 1934 or 1935, son John and Mary Tease. No children.

7-B55—LUCY WALTON CLAYTOR, born 1862, married —. No children.

7-B56—LILLIE CLAYTOR, *d.* young.

6-A75—JAMES MICHAEL CLAYTOR, *b.* September 1, 1819, *d.* June 24, 1823.

6-A76—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR

6-A77—GEORGE WHITFIELD CLAYTOR, *b.* November 29, 1822, *d.* April 7, 1902, Liberty, Virginia, *m.* April 12, 1881, Mrs. Elmira (Talbot) Blamire, daughter Albert A. and Maria S. (Everet) Talbot. G. W. Claytor was a Sergeant at James-

town Island and Richmond defenses, Confederate States Army.

Child

7-B69—FLORIE CLAYTOR, *b.* 1884, *d.* February 1, 1914, *m.* Hume Dortch, had a son, who *d.* young.

6-A78—JAMES HARVEY (BOGUE) CLAYTOR, *b.* 1824, soldier in Confederate army, *d.* 1878, Butte, Montana Territory, *m.* Alice Harris, *d.* October 1, 1867, Denmark, Tennessee, daughter George N. Harris, Jackson, Tennessee. No children.

6-A79—SUSAN ELIZABETH CLAYTOR

6-A80—MARTHA ANN CLAYTOR, *b.* October 27, 1828, *d.* June 4, 1830.

6-A81—ROBERT BURWELL CLAYTOR, *b.* October 20, 1830, Captain Co. B. 10th Batallion, Virginia Artillery, C.S.A., *d.* November 15, 1913, *m.* May 16, 1866, Mary Clarinda Bell, *b.* 1840, daughter Alfred A. and Isabella (Lowry) Bell.

Children

7-B76—EVELYN CLAYTOR, *b.* 1867, *d.* January 11, 1892, *m.* 1890, Samuel H. MacRae, *b.* 1868, Fayetteville, North Carolina, son James C. and Frances (Hinsdale) MacRae.

Child

8-C87—ALFRED E. MACRAE, *b.* 1892, *d.* unmarried.

7-B77—ALFRED BURWELL CLAYTOR, physician, *b.* 1868, Home: Bedford, Virginia.

6-A82—DAVID MITCHELL CLAYTOR, *b.* November 6, 1832, 38th Virginia regiment, C.S.A., lost left arm battle Cedar Run, August 9, 1862, physician, graduate University of Pennsylvania, *d.* November 16, 1916, unmarried, Bedford, Virginia.

6-A83—JOHN POPE CLAYTOR, *b.* December 1, 1834, Confederate soldier, *d.* September 11, 1864, Bainbridge, Georgia, *m.* September 29, 1863, Mary W. Shepperson. No children.

6-A84—THOMAS HENRY CLAYTOR, *b.* December 23, 1836, *d.* September 20, 1850.

6-A85—ANN MALINDA CLAYTOR, *b.* February 16, 1839, *d.* January 9, 1891, Lynchburg, Virginia, *m.* April 7, 1863, Robert Tilghman Aunspaugh (Anspach), born September 3, 1838, Bedford County, Virginia, Lieutenant Company B, 10th Batallion, C.S.A., at Richmond defenses. Robert Tilghman Aunspaugh married (2) November 14, 1900, Martha Owen, daughter Col. Thomas H. and Bettie A. Owen. No children by this marriage, He *d.* November 6, 1905.

Children

7-B78—EUGENIA LINDA AUNSPAUGH, *b.* June 30, 1864, unmarried.

7-B79—ROBERT CLAYTOR AUNSPAUGH, *b.* June 4, 1866, *d.* August 13, 1905, married April 24, 1901, Mary Walters, daughter William and Hannah Walters. No children.

7-B80—ALICE JAMES AUNSPAUGH, *b.* September 3, 1868, *m.* October 23, 1889, Lynchburg, Virginia, James Roland Kyle, born July 12, 1856, Prince Edward County, Virginia, *d.* November 21, 1933, son David Washington (*b.* 1821, Buckingham County, Virginia, *d.* May 29, 1895, Bedford County, Virginia) and Mary Jane (Jones) Kyle, (1832-1858) daughter Thomas Saunders and Elizabeth (Walker) Jones, daughter Col. John and Elizabeth (Jones) Walker of Buckingham County, Virginia.

Home of widow: 3809 Peakland Place, Lynchburg, Virginia.¹

¹ David Washington Kyle, father of James Roland Kyle, was son of George Washington and Mildren (Perkins) Kyle, born 1794, daughter Colonel William Perkins of Buckingham County, Virginia, and his wife, Elizabeth Lee Fearn (1750-1839), daughter of John and Leanna (Lee) Fearn.—*Lee of Virginia*, p. 558, *et. seq. and Lee Magazine*.

"Thomas Lee, of Lancaster, was the father of Leanna Lee who married John Fearn."—*Cazenovo C. Lee in letter to Mrs. James Roland Kyle, February 13, 1932*.

Mrs. James Roland Kyle has been active for many years in local civic and patriotic organizations. She was President, Lynchburg, Virginia Woman's Club, 1906-7, and 1916-17; first President Virginia Federation of Women's Clubs, 1907-1909, and member National Club of Past State Presidents, General Federation of Women's Clubs; Regent Blue Ridge Chapter, D.A.R., 1918-20, and 1930-32, member State Officer's Club, Virginia, D.A.R., United Daughters of the Confederacy, American Institute of Genealogy; Lynchburg, Virginia, Historical

Children

8-C88—THOMAS LLEWELLYN KYLE, *b.* October 31, 1890, *d.* young.

8-C89—JAMES ROLAND KYLE, II, *b.* April 2, 1892, *d.* in aeroplane accident, Lakehurst, New Jersey, May 22, 1925, graduate United States Naval Academy, 1915, Lieutenant, Naval Aviation, World War, 1918.

8-C90—ANNE GRAHAM KYLE, *b.* January 23, 1895, graduate Agnes Scott College, Decatur, Georgia, 1917, *m.* April 16, 1927, Samuel Bryce McLaughlin, *b.* April 24, 1886, son John Brown (1855-1937) and Margaret E. (Gillespie) McLaughlin (1862-1936) *m.* 1883, Charlotte, North Carolina. No children.

8-C91—GORDON KYLE, *b.* December 2, 1897, graduate Virginia Military Institute, 1918, *m.* October 28, 1926, Emma Lawson Adams, *b.* June 3, 1899, daughter Thomas Tunstall (*b.* July 15, 1859, *d.* January 12, 1940) Adams, son Col. Henry Ward and Annie Pauline (Floyd) Adams, and Anna Lou (Stokes) Adams, *b.* May 16, 1869, *m.* October 28, 1890, Danville, Virginia, daughter Thomas and Emma Thompson (Stone) Stokes.

Home: Hartford, Connecticut, where he is Secretary, Aetna Insurance Company.

Child

9-B32—EMMA STOKES KYLE, *b.* October 16, 1928, Richmond, Virginia.

8-C92—JOHN HOLMES KYLE, *b.* July 22, 1901, graduate of Virginia Military Institute, 1923.

Home: 3809 Peakland Place, Lynchburg, Virginia.

7-B81—FREDERICK AUNSPAUGH, *b.* September 17, 1870, *m.* March 14, 1906, Ruth Vernon McCoy, *b.* April 25, — daughter Joseph (born 1829) and Sarah (Hayes)

Society, and Lynchburg Garden Club. It is to her efforts over many years that the information of the family and descendants of Sarah (Rust) Claytor is made available.

McCoy (born 1839), daughter William and Christian (Williams) Hayes, daughter Jonathan and Sarah (Parker) Williams.

Child

8-C93—RUTH AUNSPAUGH, *b.* December 2, 1906, Norfolk, Virginia, November 20, 1929, Frank Arthur Daniels, *b.* June 8, 1904, son Josephus Daniels, now (1940) American Ambassador to Mexico, and Secretary of the Navy during World War.

Home: Raleigh, North Carolina.

Children

9-B33—FRANK ARTHUR DANIELS II, *b.* September 7, 1931.

9-B34—PATRICIA BAGLEY DANIELS, *b.* July 21, 1933.

7-B82—JULIA GRAHAM AUNSPAUGH, *b.* July 27, 1873, unmarried.

7-B83—ANNIE ELIZABETH AUNSPAUGH, *b.* September 1, 1884, *m.* December 30, 1939, Joel Smith Aiken, Greenwood, South Carolina, son Hon. David Wyatt Aiken.

586

SAMUEL SMITH CLAYTOR—458, born 1794, married (1) November 8, 1824, Rebecca Cabe (McCabe), Orange County, North Carolina. Married (2) Rosanna Eliza Murrell.

Children

6-A86—WILLIAM CABE CLAYTOR, *b.* 1826, died 1901, *m.* Jane Lockhurst.

Children

7-B84—DAVID A. CLAYTOR, *b.* 1856, married 1880, Frances Elizabeth Borland.

Children

8-C94—FRED CLAYTOR, *b.* 1881, *m.* Wayne Rosecrans.

Child

9-B35—RACHEL CLAYTOR

8-C95—MARGARET CLAYTOR, *b.* 1883, *m.* J. W. Thompson.

8-C96—ROBERT HUME CLAYTOR, *b.* May 7, 1884, *m.* 1913, Rosa Thomas.

Children

9-B36—ROBERT HUME CLAYTOR II, *b.* 1914.

9-B37—LOUISE THOMAS CLAYTOR, *m.* December 27, 1939, Edwin Hamlin.

9-B38—MARY CLAYTOR, *b.* February 26, 1918.

9-B39—JOHN WILLIAM CLAYTOR, *b.* May 24, 1920.

9-B40—DORCH CLAYTOR, *b.* April 13, 1922.

9-B41—FRED CLAYTOR, *b.* October 16, 1924.

8-C97—ANNIE CLAYTOR, *b.* 1885, *d.* 1887.

7-B85—RACHEL CLAYTOR, unmarried.

7-B86—ADELINE CLAYTOR, *m.* Charles David Wilkinson.

Child

8-C98—SAMUEL WILKINSON, *m.* — Miller.

7-B87—CORA CLAYTOR, *m.* J. W. Terry

Children

8-C99—HARDY TERRY.

8-D0—RODGER TERRY.

8-D1—FAYE TERRY.

7-B88—WILLIAM CLAYTOR, unmarried.

7-B89—SAMUEL CLAYTOR, *m.* Pattie Jordan.

Children

8-D2—ALTON CLAYTOR.

8-D3—LOIS CLAYTOR.

8-D4—WILLIAM CLAYTOR.

7-B90—CARRIE CLAYTOR, *m.* Walter Lee Ledman.

Child

8-D5—TROY LEE LEDMAN, *m.* Marshall Brandon.

7-B91—NUMA REID CLAYTOR (Rev.) *b.* 1879, Pastor

Presbyterian Church, Milton, North Carolina, *m.* 1914,
Whitlock Hoge Irvine.

7-B92—CLAUDE CLAYTOR, unmarried.

6-A87—ROBERT POLLOCK CLAYTOR, *b.* March 1, 1841, *d.*
March 17, 1926, *m.* Sarah Heywood, *b.* July 16, 1840, *d.* June
27, 1935.

Children

7-B93—ANNIE H. CLAYTOR, *m.* ——— Wallace. Home:
Charlotte, North Carolina.

7-B94—WILLIAM H. CLAYTOR. Home: Kinston, North
Carolina.

7-B95—C. I. CLAYTOR. Home: Raleigh, North Caro-
lina.

7-B96—BESSIE CLAYTOR. Home: Goldsboro, North
Carolina.

7-B97—CARRIE CLAYTOR. Home: Goldsboro, North
Carolina.

7-B98—PENELOPE CLAYTOR. Home: Goldsboro,
North Carolina.

7-B99—LOUIS A. CLAYTOR. Home: Greenville, North
Carolina.

6-A88—HARVEY CLAYTOR, *m.* Mary Breeze.

Children

7-CO—EDWARD CLAYTOR.

7-C1—SAMUEL CLAYTOR.

7-C2—FLETCHER CLAYTOR.

7-C3—MARY CLAYTOR.

6-A89—JOHN CLAYTOR, unmarried.

6-A90—SAMUEL CLAYTOR.

6-A91—PATRICK HENRY CLAYTOR, *b.* January 1, 1838,
soldier Co. D. Magruder's command, 1st. North Carolina
Orange Light Infantry, C.S.A., afterwards joined State
troops, C.S.A., unmarried.

6-A92—ANN CLAYTOR, unmarried.

6-A93—MARTHA CLAYTOR, *m.* Robert Weaver.

Children

7-C₄—ROBERT WEAVER.7-C₅—JAMES WEAVER.

Samuel Smith Claytor and wife, Rebecca Cabe, are buried in family cemetery on the Cabe farm some seven miles southeast of Hillsboro, North Carolina, and it is a generally accepted tradition that on this farm he used the first "scythe and cradle" ever seen in that part of the country. He resided for some time near Chapel Hill, North Carolina, where he erected the first wool carding mill in that part of the South; such machines had been built on the plantation of his father in Bedford County, Virginia, and used there prior to his removal to North Carolina.

588

JAMES E. CLAYTOR—458, born July 10, 1798, died August 1866, married January 25, 1821, Narcissa Fuqua, born July 20, 1805, died January 8, 1886.

Children

6-A₉₄—ANN ELIZA CLAYTOR, *b.* October 30, 1821.6-A₉₅—MARTHA CLAYTOR, *b.* January 16, 1824, *d.* August 6, 1841.6-A₉₆—JOHN F. CLAYTOR, *b.* July 10, 1826, *d.* December 22, 1844.6-A₉₇—MARIAH FRANCES CLAYTOR, *b.* October 5, 1828, *m.* July 8, 1858, Samuel I. Wade.6-A₉₈—GEORGE WHITFIELD CLAYTOR, *b.* September 12, 1830.6-A₉₉—JAMES GRANVIL CLAYTOR, *b.* December 17, 1832, *d.* January 19, 1845.6-B₀—MARY CLAYTOR, *b.* June 9, 1836, *m.* (1) September 6, 1860, Columbus C. Wade; *m.* (2) John W. Whorley.6-B₁—MOSES BAXTER CLAYTOR, *b.* December 21, 1838, *d.* October 20, 1914, *m.* January 12, 1870, Judith (Thompson) Cline, widow J. J. Cline.

6-B2—SARAH M. CLAYTOR, *b.* July 16, 1841, *d.* 1914, *m.* November 28, 1866, Henry Tyler Thompson, Fincastle, Virginia, *d.* November 1903, son Anderson and Charlotte Ann (Rowland) Thompson, daughter James and Sarah Stephens (Kyle) Rowland.

Children

7-C6—JAMES THOMPSON, *b.* 1867, *d.* 1869.

7-C7—MARY CLAYTOR THOMPSON, *b.* 1869, *d.* June 1895.

7-C8—HARRY LEE THOMPSON, *b.* 1870, *d.* August 1934, *m.* November 26, 1896, Virginia Bell Robinson, daughter John Fuqua and Elizabeth Graham (Claytor) Robinson, daughter Edward Michael and Frances Lee (Bell) Claytor.

Children (See under 8-C19—Virginia Bell Robinson, p. 220.)

7-39—EFFIE MAY THOMPSON, *b.* 1872, *d.* 1875.

7-C10—VIOLA THOMPSON, *b.* 1873, *d.* 1878.

7-C11—CAROLINE SHEPPERSON THOMPSON, *b.* 1875, *d.* July 1895.

6-B3—JESSE M. CLAYTOR, *b.* September 2, 1844, *m.* October 19, 1871, Emma Chewning.

6-B4—MILDRED CLAYTOR, *b.* February 7, 1847, *d.* July 28, 1865.

597

COMFORT M. RUST—460, was born July 6, 1798, married September 23, 1815, Isaac Gardner.

Children

6-B13—JOHN MATTHEW GARDNER, *b.* August, 1816, *d.* January 6, 1818.

6-B14—GEORGE GARDNER, *b.* 1818.

6-B15—MARSHALL DOUGLAS GARDNER, *b.* June 4, 1820.

6-B16—MARY ELIZABETH GARDNER, *b.* March 16, 1822.

6-B17—MARTHA ANN GARDNER, *b.* June 23, 1824.

6-B18—SUSAN HENRIETTA GARDNER, *b.* March, 1826.

6-B19—WILLIAM R. (ust) GARDNER, *b.* February 19, 1830.

598

MARSHALL WOODCOCK RUST—460, was born in Frederick County, Virginia, August 13, 1800, died August 15, 1827; married December 29, 1822, Augusta Maria Redmond, daughter John Redmond, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

Children

6-B20—WILLIAM MONROE, *b.* March 18, 1825, in Virginia, *d.* June 1, 1904, Seguin, Texas; married (1) December 4, 1857, Sallie McDowell Shelby, *b.* October 4, 1831, *d.* about 1872, daughter Evan and Nannie (Warren) Shelby; *m.* (2) July 13, 1879, Ara Belle Campbell, *b.* March 17, 1854, *d.* July 26, 1886, daughter Dr. Alexander, *b.* August 20, 1820, *d.* March 22, 1878, and Harriet S. (Carpenter) Campbell, *b.* August 5, 1821, *d.* November 7, 1844.

Child

By first wife.

7-C16—MARIE AUGUSTA, *b.* September 19, 1869, Seguin, Texas, *d.* February 11, 1903, Seguin, Texas, *m.* October 16, 1889, Frank Lee Baxter, son William C. and — (Neal) Baxter. No children.

By second wife.

7-C17—WILLIAM MONROE II.

6-B20—WILLIAM MONROE RUST removed to Kentucky and joined in the gold rush to California in 1850, later settling in Seguin, Texas, where he practiced law, becoming the first mayor of that town, and later a State senator from that district. He was charter member of St. Andrews Episcopal Church, senior warden, and a Mason. He was captain of company "B", second Texas cavalry, serving throughout the

Civil War in Missouri and Arkansas, and was wounded in such service.

6-B21—JOHN MARSHALL, *b.* May 29, 1827.

5-A0

DR. JOHN BUSHROD RUST—460, was born September 21, 1811, either in Frederick or Warren County, Virginia, died March 20, 1867, Cedarville, Virginia; married (1) June 18, 1835, Nancy McAfee, Louisville, Kentucky, died March 15, 1846; married (2) March 1, 1847, Julia Anne Burgess, died May 7, 1859; married (3) Angelina McVeigh.

Children

By first wife.

6-B23—JOHN McAFEE, *b.* May 10, 1836, in Kentucky, *d.* April 10, 1862, unmarried, was a physician and a major in the Confederate army.

6-B24—CHARLES WIRT, *b.* August 20, 1838, in Kentucky, *d.* July 27, 1865, unmarried, was a physician and saw service in the Confederate army.

6-B25—WILLIAM OTTO.

6-B26—CLAY, *b.* April 7, 1842, *d.* November 25, 1862, lieutenant in the Confederate army, unmarried.

6-B27—BUSHROD, *b.* October 26, 1843, in Indiana, *d.* August 16, 1914, Baltimore, Maryland, Johns Hopkins Hospital, *m.* December 21, 1875, Roberta Ricketts, Flint Hill, Virginia, *b.* January 3, 1850, *d.* May 16, 1930, daughter Hezekiah and Betsy (Fogg) Ricketts.

Child

7-C20—ELIZABETH McAFEE RUST, *b.* December 30, 1876. Home: 209 Mountain Avenue, S.W., Roanoke, Virginia.

6-B28—NANCY, *b.* November 24, 1845, *d.* August 17, 1846.

By second wife.

6-B29—EDWARD SCOTT, *b.* May 14, 1848.

6-B30—ALEXANDER BURGESS, *b* January 15, 1850, *d.* April 1927, Front Royal, Virginia, *m.* January 15, 1895, Anne Davis Monk, Louisville, Kentucky. No children. He early became associated with the wholesale mercantile trade of St. Louis, Missouri. After his marriage, he resided for a number of years in Danville, Kentucky, later removing to St. Louis, Missouri, where he was associated with the Murray-Carleton Dry Goods Company until in 1924, when failing health caused his retirement.

6-B31—MARSHALL, *b.* October 8, 1851, *d.* October 28, 1916, Kansas City, Missouri, *m.* October 18, 1885, Mary Lin Harris, Harrison, Missouri, daughter Dr. Nathaniel W. and Anna Meriwether (Jones) Harris. He was vice president of C. J. Harris Lumber Company, Pilot Grove, Missouri, for a number of years, but devoted most of his time to superintending the construction of public works with his offices in St. Louis, and Kansas City, Missouri. He served for two years as judge of the Cooper County, Missouri, court, and in 1911 was elected to the State Assembly. He was a member of the Baptist Church, a Knight Templar and a Shriner, and in politics, a Democrat. No children.

Mrs. Mary L. Rust, his widow, is active in historical and patriotic undertakings, having organized in 1923 a chapter of Daughters of the American Revolution at Pilot Grove, Missouri, serving as regent for three years and then being made honorary regent for life. She served as State historian, D.A.R., 1933, and was made honorary historian for life. In October 1935, she was elected president of the State Officer's Club, D.A.R., and is State regent, Missouri Daughters of American Colonists, term 1939-1942, and member of United Daughters of the Confederacy, Barons of Runnymede, Order of Americans of Armorial Ancestry, and has served as vice-chairman of Historic Spots, Daughters of American Revolution.

Home: Pilot Grove, Missouri.

6-B32—ELIZABETH.

6-B33—CASS.

By third wife.

A child, died in infancy.

5-A1

ANN SUSAN RUST—460, born September 12, 1814, died February 27, 1842, married July 22, 1830, James B. Shumate.

Children

6-B34—JOHN Q. SHUMATE, *b.* June 15, 1831.

6-B35—ELIZABETH SHUMATE, *b.* October 25, 1832, *m.* Edward Harrison.

6-B36—JAMES BAILEY SHUMATE, *b.* August 6, 1834, *d.* August 27, 1856.

6-B37—WILLIAM MARSHALL SHUMATE, *b.* May 25, 1836.

6-B38—ANN E. SHUMATE, *b.* April 6, 1838, *m.* — Weaver.

6-B39—GEORGE SHUMATE, *b.* January 1, 1840, *d.* during Civil War.

5-A2

CHARLES BUCKNER CARROLL RUST—460, born December 26, 1816, died December 17, 1904, married September 12, 1839, Mary Ann Ashby, born October 19, 1817, died April 18, 1883, daughter Robert B. born April 17, 1788, died August 19, 1838, and Elizabeth Ashby.

Children

6-B40—CAPTAIN JOHN ROBERT.

6-B41—CHARLES B. (DR.), *d.* October 15, 1885.

6-B42—ASHBY.

6-B43—EMILY ELTON, *m.* Dr. Thaddeus Haynie.

6-B44—SARAH JANE, *m.* Edward Massie.

6-B45—IDA C., *b.* April 5, 1858, *d.* October 9, 1890, *m.* Charles M. Leach.

6-B46—SUSAN ATTIE, became second wife of Charles M. Leach.

6-B47—LOUISA, *m.* Preston Marshall.

Robert B. Ashby, father of wife of 5-A2—Charles Buckner Carroll Rust, was son of Benjamin Ashby, Revolutionary soldier, who served as second lieutenant, 8th Virginia Regiment, Continental line, and was promoted in 1777 to first lieutenant, Third Virginia Militia, and was brother of Captain John Ashby, Revolutionary War.

5-A14

FRANCES ELIZABETH BROWN—470, was born April 10, 1818, and died December 8, 1899. On March 20, 1838 she married Franklin Keyes Peck, born on May 10, 1812, died March 20, 1888, on their Golden Wedding anniversary. Both are buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Camanche, Iowa.

Children

6-B60—JANE N. PECK, *m.* (1) 1859, John W. Brindle, who *d.* 1860. She *m.* (2) 1862, William Eberhard. She *m.* (3) 1869, David Jackson, who *d.* in 1898. She *m.* (4) 1898, Vaughan Davis.

6-B61—WILLIAM B. PECK, *m.* Anna Esther Cowden.

6-B62—JOHN R. PECK, *d.* in infancy, one year.

6-B63—HARRIETT PECK, *m.* Francis Rudolph Bennett.

6-B64—FRANCES PECK, *m.* William Frederick Hoyt.

6-B65—ELLEN PECK, *d.* in infancy, 10 yrs.

6-B66—SARAH PECK, *d.* in infancy, 8 yrs.

6-B67—ELIZABETH PECK.

6-B68—DAVID PECK, *d.* in infancy.

6-B69—FRANKLIN K. PECK, JR. *d.* in infancy, 3 yrs.

6-B70—MINERVA PECK, *d.* in infancy, 1 yr.

6-B71—GEORGE GORDON PECK, *m.* (1) Catherin Cassin, *m.* (2) Molly Curtis.

6-B72—FRANK P. PECK, *m.* Lou D. Ferris.

6-B73—WESLEY HAMILTON PECK, *m.* Minnie Dannatt.

5-A20

WILLIAM BAILLEW RUST—477, born August 25, 1789, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died February 5, 1845, married 1816, Rachel Tate Alexander, born July, 1797, died July 26, 1833, daughter Joseph Lowery and Margaret (Tate) Alexander, daughter Samuel "Rock" Tate, born May 24, 1730, died March 2, 1815, and Elizabeth (Caldwell) Tate, born November 29, 1733, died January 8, 1818, who came to America from County Derry, Ireland, in 1763, in their own ship and settled in Burke County, North Carolina.

Children

6-B76—JOSEPH RUTHERFORD.

6-B77—ELIZABETH, *m.* John Elliott, She *d.* shortly after marriage at age 27.

6-B78—MARY (POLLY), *m.* William Elliott, brother of John, and settled in McDowell County, North Carolina.

5-A20—WILLIAM BAILLEW RUST lived and died upon the 640 acre plantation on the upper reaches of the Catawba River, which had been settled by his father, 477—Peter Rust, who with John Rutherford, his brother-in-law, they having married sisters, moved their families up the river in flatboats and located their homes on opposite sides of the river in 1781. Descendants of William Baillew Rust yet reside upon the old homestead. Rutherford and Rust agreed upon the name Bridgewater for the site of their estates, named for the Earl of Bridgewater, England.

William Baillew Rust was Justice of the Peace from 1825 to the year of his death, was member of committees to take taxables, judge of elections, and a member of the county court of Quarter Sessions, an outstanding and esteemed citizen.

5-A28

JOHN RUST III—4-A8 was born "Woodburn," near Seaford, Sussex County, Delaware, March 9, 1815, died "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, October 24, 1888; married, Easton, Talbot County, Maryland, February 11, 1840, Elizabeth Ellen Rose, born Talbot County, Maryland, January 3, 1822, died Washington, D. C., May 29, 1912, *dau.* William and Susan (Dixon) Rose.

Children

6-B85—SUSAN PRISCILLA, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, January 16, 1841, *d.* Baltimore, Maryland, May, 1872, *m.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, October 15, 1864, Joseph Benson Kent, *b.* September 6, 1838, *d.* Baltimore, Maryland, December 2, 1890.

Children

7-C55—JOSEPH BENSON KENT II, *b.* "Ingleside," Westmoreland County, Virginia, 1865, *d.* 1866, buried family plot at "Waverly."

7-C56—JOHN RUST KENT, *b.* "Ingleside," Westmoreland County, Virginia, March 27, 1867, *d.* Washington, D. C., June 9, 1937, and buried Kensico Cemetery, New York, *m.* All Angels' Church, New York City, May 27, 1891, Emma Fardon Fellows, *b.* Stamford, Connecticut, July 12, 1873, *d.* New York City, July 1, 1915, *dau.* Robert Fulton and Emma Louise (Cockcroft) Fellows.

Child

8-E—EMMA FARDON KENT, *b.* New York City, March 2, 1892, where she was educated. She served at Five Points Mission in New York City, and joined her father in Washington, D. C. after her mother's death. During the World War she had the rank of Yeomanette, United States Naval Reserve. Home: Washington, D. C.

7-C57—JAMES BENSON KENT, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, 1869, and served in the United States Army during the Spanish-American War.

6-B86—JOHN COLLINS, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, October 10, 1842, *d.* Richmond, Virginia, November 23, 1862, of wounds received in action near Ashton Gap, Virginia, with company B, Ninth Virginia Cavalry, Confederate States Army. Buried in family plot at "Waverly."

6-B87—WILLIAM ROSE, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, February 16, 1844, *d.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, September 29, 1913, *m.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, January 23, 1883, Lucy Keren-Happuch Arnest, *b.* "Nomini Hall," Westmoreland County, Virginia, August,

1850, *d.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, May 19, 1917, *dau.* Thomas Maund and Lucy (Beale) Arnest.

Children

7-C58—METTA MAUND, *b.* "Nomini Hall," Westmoreland County, Virginia, October 27, 1883.¹ Home: 464 Riverside Drive, New York City.

7-C59—ELIZABETH ELLEN, *b.* "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, March 4, 1892, *m.* Colonial Beach, Virginia, June 4, 1914, Rev. Stephen Elliott Prentiss, *b.* Charleston, South Carolina, March 6, 1863, *d.* Richmond, Virginia, June 20, 1928, son Rev. William Otis and Marie C. (Jenkins) Prentiss. Home of widow: 2205 California Street, Washington, D. C.

Child

8-E—STANTON RUST PRENTISS, *b.* Mineral, Virginia, May 20, 1916, was educated at St. Christopher's Episcopal School in Virginia, and Augusta Military Academy, near Staunton, Virginia, graduating there in 1935, attended George Washington University, Washington, D. C. 1936-7, engaged in newspaper work, Washington, D. C. Home: 2205 California Street, Washington, D. C.

6-B87—WILLIAM ROSE RUST enlisted as a private in Third Squadron, Ninth Virginia Cavalry, C.S.A. in September, 1861 and served throughout the war. He was wounded many times and on the third day of the battle of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, was left on the field, thought to have been mortally wounded. However, he recovered in about two months and rejoined his regiment.

6-B88—CORA, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, May 15, 1846, *d.* "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, April 1, 1858.

¹ Metta Maund Rust graduated from Miss Goodeal School, Laurel, Maryland, and taught at Episcopal Mission School, Anstead, West Virginia, at Cathedral School, Orlando, Florida, and for three years at Canton Christian College in China. She is research associate and instructor, Columbia University, New York, since 1928, and holds many degrees from that University, and is member of numerous professional associations, and is a teacher of recognized high accomplishment. See: *American Men of Science*.

6-B89—SARAH ELIZABETH, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, January 12, 1848, *d.* "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, February 11, 1877, *m.* Westmoreland County, Virginia, April, 1868, James Benoni Hodgkin, *b.* January 29, 1838, *d.* Falls Church, Virginia, April 10, 1916.

Children

7-C60—CORA HODGKIN, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, May 24, 1871, *m.* Harry Buch, *d.* without issue, 1893.

7-C61—ROBERTA MAUDE HODGKIN, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, April 6, 1873. For many years she was associated with Miss Gundy in her school for feeble-minded, Falls Church, Virginia. In 1925, she established "Waverly" Sanitarium, near Rockville, Maryland, named for the ancestral home of her grand-parents, where she has had marked success. Home: Rockville, Maryland.

7-C62—ELIZABETH ROSE HODGKIN, *b.* "Waverly," Westmoreland County, Virginia, June 6, 1875, *d.* September, 1886.

6-B90—DAVID NEWTON, *b.* "Woodburn," Sussex County, Delaware, October 9, 1849, *d.* Laurel, Maryland, May 12, 1931, *m.* Christ Church, Albemarle County, Virginia, October 10, 1876, Mary Nelson Locke, *b.* Mecklenburg County, Virginia, March 24, 1852, *d.* "Oakland," Alexandria County, Virginia, December 5, 1910, *dau.* Rev. Thomas Eastep and Lucy Armistead (Nelson) Locke.

Children

7-C63—THOMAS LOCKE, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, August 1, 1877, *d.* Washington, D. C., unmarried, April 20, 1937.²

² Dr. Thomas Locke Rust was educated at private schools and at the Episcopal High School, near Alexandria, Virginia. He joined his father and studied dentistry at Columbian College, Washington, D. C., graduating in 1902. The name of Columbian College was changed on September 1, 1904 to The George Washington University, which issued a new diploma to Dr. Rust on July 1, 1905.

He practised his profession first in Alexandria, Virginia, he and his father removing their offices to Washington, D. C. in 1904, where they continued together until the retirement of his father in 1910. He was a member and held the offices of secretary, treasurer and president of the Columbia Dental Society, and took active interest in the development of the profession.

7-C64—SUE KENT, *b.* September 2, 1880, "Shirley," Alexandria County, Virginia, *m.* June 8, 1904, Theological Seminary, Virginia, Rev. Henry Bedinger Lee, II, *b.* January 22, 1880, "Marven," Fauquier County, Virginia, son Henry Bedinger and Lucy Johnston (Marshall) Lee.

Home: 120 Alleghany Ave., Towson, Md.

Children

8-E49—MARY NELSON LEE, *b.* December 17, 1904, Baltimore, Maryland. Home: Baltimore, Maryland.

8-E50—HENRY BEDINGER LEE III, *b.* September 24, 1912, St. Paul's Rectory, Wootton, West Virginia.

7-C65—DAVID NEWTON II, *b.* February 8, 1881, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* (1) June 14, 1905, Alexandria, Virginia, Elsie M. Danenhower, *b.* July 17, 1884, Washington, D. C. *d.* March 23, 1916, Alexandria, Virginia, *dau.* Washington and Mary Frances (Smoot) Danenhower; *m.* (2) April 3, 1918, Alexandria, Virginia, Mary Windsor Snowden, *b.* June 13, 1887, Alexandria, Virginia, *dau.* Arthur and Ann Mary (Windsor) Snowden.

Home: Alexandria, Virginia.

Children

By first wife.

8-E51—CAROLINE CAVERLY, *b.* July 26, 1907, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* St. James Episcopal Church, Leesburg, Virginia, Revs. Harry B. Lee, Jr. and G. Peyton Craighill officiating, September 27, 1939, Edward McCormick Williams, *b.* July 2, 1903, son Goodwin Hulings and Ann Herndon (McCormick) Williams. Home: Berryville, Virginia.

8-E52—ELIZABETH MAGRUDER, *b.* June 26, 1909, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* February 18, 1938, Douglas Rogers Phillips, Leesburg, Virginia, son Alexander K. Phillips.

Home: Washington, D. C.

He distributed his estate to various religious and charitable institutions, including a fund to the Cathedral of Saint Peter and Saint Paul, Washington, D. C. for establishment of a memorial to his father and mother, Dr. David Newton Rust and Mary (Locke) Rust.

8-E53—WILLIAM SMOOT, *b.* January 29, 1913, Alexandria, Virginia. Home: Leesburg, Virginia. By second wife.

8-E54—MARY SNOWDEN, *b.* February 4, 1920, Alexandria, Virginia. Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

8-E55—ELEANOR NELSON, *b.* March 4, 1922, Alexandria, Virginia. Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

8-E56—DAVID NEWTON III, *b.* October 30, 1923, Alexandria, Virginia. Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

7-C66—JOHN, *b.* December 4, 1884, Alexandria, Virginia, *d.* May 11, 1910.

7-C67—LUCY NELSON, *b.* January 23, 1886, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* April 16, 1913, Washington, D. C., Rev. Thomas Lowry Sinclair, *b.* February 17, 1884, Gloucester County, Virginia, son Jefferson and Lucy Rowena (Sinclair) Sinclair, second cousins.

Home: 18 Hewlett Street, Waterbury, Connecticut.

Children

8-E57—THOMAS LOWRY SINCLAIR II, *b.* February 24, 1914, Yangchew, China, graduated Virginia Episcopal School, valedictorian, 1932; B.A. Trinity College, Hartford, Connecticut, 1936. Home: Baquio, Phillipine Islands, where he is teacher at Brent School.

8-E58—MARY LOCKE SINCLAIR, *b.* April 19, 1916, Yangchew, China, *m.* June 15, 1938, Waterbury, Connecticut, Dr. Sims Atkins Chapman, *b.* Lake End, Louisiana, December 24, 1902, son Abner Locke and Evalie (Sims) Chapman.

Home: 1718 General Pershing Street, New Orleans, Louisiana.

Child

9-D17—MARY LYNNE CHAPMAN, *b.* August 12, 1939, New Orleans, La.

8-E59—DAVID JEFFERSON SINCLAIR, *b.* December 15, 1921, Anking, China.

7-C68—JAMES SMITH, *b.* Alexandria, Virginia, April 7, 1887, graduated Episcopal High School, 1904, post-graduate work there half-session, 1904-5; attended Denver (Colorado) School of Law, Accounts and Finance; entered United States Army, May 18, 1918, at Fort Logan, Colorado, as private Twentieth Infantry, appointed Second Lt. October 14, 1918, honorably discharged, March 31, 1919. Appointed First Lieutenant, Infantry Section, Officer's Reserve Corps, April 24, 1919, later resigned. Assistant secretary, H. L. Rust Company, insurance department. Home: Washington, D. C.

7-C69—ROBERT NELSON, *b.* May 5, 1889, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* October 16, 1912, Washington, D. C., Josham Ijams Brown, *b.* December 5, 1888, King George County, Virginia, *d.* July 24, 1936, Alexandria, Virginia, *dau.* William Wordsworth and Minnie (Dickinson) Brown.

Home: 713 Timber Branch Drive, Alexandria, Virginia.

Children

8-E60—ROBERT NELSON II, *b.* August 17, 1913, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* February 26, 1938, Washington, D. C., Sophia Clarkson Stuart, *b.* April 2, 1914, Georgetown, D. C., *dau.* Rogers and Mary (De Lashmutt) Stuart.

Home: 301 Edgewood Drive, Arlington, Virginia.

Child

9-D18—ROBERT NELSON III, *b.* August 15, 1939, Washington, D. C.

8-E61—THOMAS LOCKE, *b.* November 27, 1914, Alexandria, Virginia, *d.* November 22, 1929, Middlesex County, Virginia.

8-E62—DOROTHY BROWN, *b.* April 15, 1916, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* November 18, 1939, Alexandria, Virginia, William Mansfield Backus, *b.* July 7, 1915, Arlington, Virginia, son Curtis Beall and Eleanor (Perkins) Backus.

Home: 713 Timber Branch Drive, Alexandria, Virginia.

8-E63—MARGARET PERCIVAL, *b.* September 26, 1917, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* September 8, 1938, Alexandria, Virginia, William Welby Beverly, *b.* August 28, 1917, Alexandria, Virginia, son Robert Carter and Elizabeth (Jones) Beverly.

Home: Fort Knox, Kentucky.

8-E64—GORDON DICKINSON, *b.* October 15, 1918, Washington, D. C. Home: 713 Timber Branch Drive, Alexandria, Virginia.

7-C70—MARY ELIZABETH, *b.* October 11, 1892, Alexandria, Virginia, *m.* May 25, 1918, China, Oliver Heywood Hulme, *b.* September 5, 1883, England, son Oliver Heywood and Elizabeth (Jones) Hulme.

Home: Ville Amphrey, St. Martin's, Guernsey, Channel Islands, England.

6-B90—DAVID NEWTON RUST was educated at local schools in Westmoreland County, Virginia, later accepting an apprenticeship in the dental office of his brother-in-law, Dr. James Benoni Hodgkin, Alexandria, Virginia.

He attended Baltimore (Md.) College of Dental Surgery, graduating in 1874, D.D.S. and continued an active practice in Alexandria, Virginia, later removing to Washington, D. C., with his son, Dr. Thomas Locke Rust. He built his home "Oakland," $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles northwest of Alexandria, Virginia in 1888.

He was ever active in his profession and was vice-president Virginia State Dental Association in 1889 and its president in 1890, and a member of the State Board of Examiners in 1895 and 1897, a respected and honored citizen, ever interested in community affairs and a leader in efforts for community betterment.—See: *Southern Churchman*, October 24, 1931.

6-B91—EDGAR ROSE, *b.* "Waverly" February 6, 1852, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* May 26, 1855, Westmoreland County, Virginia.

6-B92—HARRY, *b.* "Waverly" March 10, 1854, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* there, July 26, 1855.

6-B93—ELLA, *b.* "Waverly" January 26, 1856, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* October 29, 1939, "Waverly," Rockville, Maryland, *m.* April 26, 1881, Washington, D. C., James Madison Smith, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, August, 1825, *d.* May 22, 1882, Charlottesville, Virginia, son Colonel William Rowley and Lucy Steptoe (Blackwell) Smith.

She was a prominent leader of national patriotic organizations, having been a member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy for more than forty years, and prominently identified with the Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, Barons of Runnymede, Virginia Society of Colonial Dames of America, Daughters of the American Revolution, Order of the Crown of America, First Families of Virginia Society, and many others; a strong, active, and energetic personality.

Children

7-C71—ELLA RUST SMITH, *b.* November 19, 1882, Charlottesville, Virginia, *m.* February 5, 1907, Washington, D. C., Wentworth Willis Pierce, *b.* December 16, 1878, Warsaw, North Carolina, *d.* August 18, 1923, Milledgeville, Georgia, son Thomas Buckner and Sallie (Faison) Pierce.

Home of widow: 2301 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D. C.

Children

8-E65—WENTWORTH WILLIS PIERCE II, *b.* November 9, 1907, Washington, D. C.

8-E66—ELEANOR RUST PIERCE, *b.* January 23, 1912, Goldsboro, North Carolina.

8-E67—ELIZABETH ROSE PIERCE, *b.* January 24, 1914, Goldsboro, North Carolina, *m.* September 9, 1938, Washington, D. C. Frank Cummings Cook II, *b.* February 21, 1912, Washington, D. C., son Frank Cummings and Claire (Banks) Cook.

Home: Washington, D. C.

Child

9-D19—FRANK CUMMINGS COOK III, *b.* December 22, 1939.

6-B94—SOPHIA ROSE, *b.* January 28, 1858, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *m.* November 12, 1885, Westmoreland County, Virginia, Robert George Pendleton, *b.* November 17, 1860, Clark County, Virginia, *d.* January 14, 1926, Washington, D. C., son Thornton Presley and Emily (Richardson) Pendleton.

Home of widow: The Cambridge, Alden Park, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Children

7-C72—JOHN RUST PENDLETON, *b.* August 25, 1888, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *m.* April 24, 1911, Hampton, Virginia, Mary Nivin Massey, *b.* May 31, 1890, Queen Anne County, Maryland, *dau.* John Wilkin and Mary (Foster) Massey.

Home: 2530 Q Street, Washington, D. C.

Children

8-E68—JOHN RUST PENDLETON II, *b.* May 29, 1913, Washington, D. C., *m.* March 21, 1936, Arlington, Virginia, Mary Helen Wasser, *b.* August 6, 1912, Manon, Indiana, *dau.* Benjamin Clarence and Eleanor (Wilson) Wasser.

Home: 1628 Columbia Road, Washington, D. C.

8-E69—ROBERT GEORGE PENDLETON, *b.* December 24, 1917, Washington, D. C., *m.* April 6, 1940, Ballston, Virginia, Ruth Anne Hill, *b.* October 6, 1918, Amarillo, Texas, *dau.* William Jesse and Belle (Shotwell) Hill.

Home: 2530 Q Street, Washington, D. C.

7-C73—ELIZABETH ROSE PENDLETON, *b.* April 27, 1890, *m.* (1) November 19, 1913, Washington, D. C., Thomas Fitzhugh Knox, *b.* May 3, 1888, Fredericksburg, Virginia, *d.* January 1, 1919, Washington, D. C., son Douglas Hamilton and Lula (Brockenborough) Knox; *m.* (2) April 5, 1928, Washington, D. C., Paul Belville Taylor,

b. September 21, 1891, Pasadena, California, son Albert and Georgia (Belville) Taylor.

Home: 2929 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D. C.

Children

By first husband.

8-E70—SOPHIE RUST KNOX, *b.* November 9, 1914, Colonial Beach, Virginia, *m.* April 17, 1937, Washington, D. C., John Francis Clagett, *b.* April 24, 1901, Newport News, Virginia, son John Lee Davis and Rose Margaret (Butler) Clagett.

Home: 313 Colesville Road, University Park, Maryland.

Children

9-D20—JOHN KNOX CLAGETT, *b.* April 19, 1938, Washington, D. C.

9-D21—GEORGE PENDLETON CLAGETT, *b.* March 9, 1940, Washington, D. C.

8-E71—THOMAS FITZHUGH KNOX II, *b.* May 11, 1917, Washington, D. C.

8-E72—ELIZABETH PENDLETON KNOX, *b.* October 15, 1918, Clarendon, Virginia.

By second husband.

8-E73—PAUL BELVILE TAYLOR II, *b.* July 29, 1931, Wilkinsburg, Pennsylvania.

7-C74—EMILY RICHARDSON PENDLETON, *b.* August 11, 1891, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *m.* October 15, 1934, Washington, D. C., Walter King Ross, *b.* May 25, 1882, Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, son George Foster and Lucy (King) Ross.

Home: The Cambridge, Alden Park, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

7-C75—WILLIAM CRAWFORD PENDLETON, *b.* October 10, 1896, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* there, July 4, 1897.

6-B95—EDGAR ROSE, *b.* December 25, 1859, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* June 2, 1904, Coronado Beach, California, interred, Denver, Colorado, *m.* October 10, 1894, Denver, Colorado, Estelle Hoyt, *b.* July 13, 1872, Denver, Colorado, *dau.* David and Louisa Jane (Gibbs) Hoyt.

Home of widow: Denver, Colorado.

Children

7-C76—EDGAR HOYT, *b.* Boulder, Colorado, October 5, 1895, *m.* March 6, 1926, Denver, Colorado, Mary Isabel Knowles, *b.* Denver, Colorado, September 23, 1897, *dau.* Charles N. and Florence (Reily) Knowles. Home: Denver, Colorado.

Child

8 —MARY LOUISE, *b.* Denver, Colorado, May 16, 1928.

7-C77—GREGORY DELGADO, *b.* Denver, Colorado, November 20, 1898. Home: Los Angeles, California, *m.* June 3, 1931, Ruth Hugo Davis, *b.* March 22, 1902, *dau.* Victor Hugo and Emma Christine (Schauck) Davis.

7-C78—ESTELLA LOUISE, *b.* Denver, Colorado, November 21, 1902, *m.* Denver, Colorado, October 22, 1930, Henry Dinwoodey, *b.* Salt Lake City, Utah, July 22, 1905, son Leroy G. and Lucille (Jennings) Dinwoodey. Home: 786—11th Avenue, Salt Lake City, Utah.

6-B95—EDGAR ROSE RUST graduated from Baltimore (Md.) College of Dental Surgery, 1882, D.D.S. Soon thereafter he became associated with the Court Dentist of Madrid, Spain, in which city he practiced for several years.

He returned to the United States in 1885 and established himself in the practice of his profession in Washington, D. C., and was president of the Washington Dental Society. On account of failing health, he removed to Denver, Colorado in 1891, where he continued his profession until his death.

6-B96—HARRY LEE, *b.* December 6, 1861, "Waverley," Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* August 22, 1938, Wash-

ington, D. C., *m.* November 16, 1892, Richmond, Virginia, Josephine Wheelwright, *b.* "Exeter," Westmoreland County, Virginia, May 5, 1864, *d.* June 26, 1931, Washington, D. C., *dau.* Dr. Frederick Dodge and Eleanor Ann (Hungerford) Wheelwright.

Children

7-C79—HARRY LEE II *b.* August 3, 1893, Washington, D. C., *m.* October 7, 1916, Washington, D. C., Mildred Anderson, *b.* November 23, 1893, Washington, D. C., *dau.* William Timothy and Mary Jane (Schroeder) Anderson.¹

Home: 2101 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D. C.

Children

8-E74—MARY JANE, *b.* April 30, 1919, Washington, D. C.

8-E75—HARRY LEE III, *b.* February 10, 1921, Washington, D. C.

¹ Harry Lee Rust II, received his early education in the public schools of Washington, leaving Western High School at the end of his second year to enter St. Alban's School in 1911. He played on the St. Alban's baseball team and was also a member of that school's basketball team which won the Inter-scholastic championship in 1911. Upon graduation, he continued his studies at Lehigh University, specializing in mining engineering. In 1913 he left Lehigh to enter the employ of the Elkhorn Coal Corporation, at Flemington, Kentucky, but returned to Washington the following year to take a position in the office of his father. In 1917 he enlisted in the Navy as a seaman, second class, and came out of the War two years later a lieutenant, senior grade, having become a Naval aviator. Re-entering business with his father, he became treasurer and later vice president of the H. L. Rust Company. Since his father's death in 1938, he has been president of that institution.

Mr. Rust is a director of the Potomac Electric Power Company, the Security Storage Company, the Better Business Bureau, the Washington Board of Trade, and The Chesapeake and Potomac Telephone Company. He is a member of Cathedral Lodge of Masons and of the National Cathedral Council, and is treasurer of the Convention of the Protestant Episcopal Church, Washington Diocese. Mr. Rust became interested in the Community Chest in 1928 (when first organized in Washington). Member of Board of Trustees since then. Secretary in 1932 and 1933, Treasurer in 1936, 1937 & 1938. Member of Executive Committee for six years, Campaign Vice-Chairman in 1934 and Campaign Chairman in 1935. He also holds membership in the following clubs: Chevy Chase, Metropolitan, Blue Ridge Rod and Gun and University.

7-C80—GWINN WHEELWRIGHT, *b.* November 14, 1899, Washington, D. C., *d.* February 17, 1933, on board ship enroute to Nassau, Bahama Islands, *m.* September 8, 1923, Washington, D. C., Frances Pearsons, *b.* November 3, 1901, Evanston, Illinois, *dau.* Harry Putnam and Frances (Keyes) Pearsons.

Home of widow: Washington, D. C.

Child

8-E76—ROSALIND, *b.* November 30, 1925, Washington, D. C.

6-B96—HARRY LEE RUST, twelfth child of his parents, was educated Westmoreland County, Virginia, in private schools which were taught by tutors secured and remunerated by the families of the neighborhood. It was the custom for these schools to be held in buildings on the estates of the different families, changing from one to another each year so that the distance for the children to travel would be, in time, equalized as nearly as possible. One of his tutors was Taliaferro Hunter. He attended Force School in Washington, D. C., and taught school in Westmoreland County for several years.

In 1886, he located in the District of Columbia and engaged in the real estate business, establishing his own firm three years later, now known as H. L. Rust Company. He obtained the degree of L.L.B. in 1888, and that of L.L.M. in 1891 from attending at night at the National University School of Law, Washington, D. C.

He was treasurer of the Diocese of Washington from 1915, and member of the Executive Council of the Diocese from its inception in 1926; was treasurer of the Episcopal Eye, Ear and Throat Hospital, Phillips Foundation, and member of the board of directors of Emergency Hospital, and senior warden of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church, 23rd Street near Washington Circle, Washington, D. C. He was a member of the national committee for Washington Cathedral under the chairmanship of General John J. Pershing from 1927 to 1931, which conducted a nationwide effort towards the building and maintenance of Washington Cathedral.

He was buried in Rock Creek Cemetery, Washington, D. C.

"For more than half a century Mr. Rust was an outstanding figure in

church, civic and philanthropic activities of the Nation's Capital. When Mr. Rust's will was filed for probate, it was learned that a large share of his property had been left, as a memorial to his wife and deceased son, and for the benefit of the Convention Fund of the Protestant Episcopal Diocese of Washington, the Episcopal Eye, Ear and Throat Hospital, and the Protestant Episcopal Cathedral Foundation in the District of Columbia. These three agencies, in which he had been so deeply interested, are made owners in common of the seven-story apartment building at 1302 Eighteenth Street, N. W., which extends to Connecticut Avenue, near the Covenant First Presbyterian Church."—August 1938 issue: *The Cathedral Age*.

"Quiet, modest and unassuming, Mr. Rust was in every sense of the words a Christian gentleman. His wise counsel, his conservative judgment, his many endearing personal qualities, will all be sorely missed by Washington Cathedral, by the many institutions he served, and by his host of friends, who mourn the passing to the life eternal of an outstanding citizen of Washington."—From resolutions of tribute passed by the Cathedral Council, October 7, 1938.

"The name of Harry Lee Rust, Senior, was familiar to hundreds of people who never enjoyed the privilege of personal acquaintance with him. . . . He was known in business and finance as a builder, a constructive force. . . .

"His heart was too charitable to want the kind of fame for which some sacrifice everything. In his later years he cultivated a curious immortality. He lived again in his son, and it gave him unspeakable happiness to watch his progress day by day. It will be as a father, then, that he may be most gratefully remembered; and such, surely would have been his wish, if he had been permitted to choose."—From editorial, *The Washington Evening Star*, August 23, 1938.

Special funeral services for Harry Lee Rust were held in Washington Cathedral on December 6, 1938, on the seventy-seventh anniversary of his birth, conducted by the Right Reverend James E. Freeman, D.D., Bishop of Washington, and participated in by thirty-nine of the chief clergymen of the Episcopal Church and a large gathering of friends and members of the family.

In his eulogy of Mr. Rust, Bishop Freeman said:

He had a simplicity of nature uncommon in our times and thought only of how best he might meet the day's duties and do them well. He was a man of simple ways, and good ways, a man of utter candor whose word was his bond . . . a man who exemplified his belief and his creed in his life. . . . an ideal layman, a man of high consecration and a Christian gentleman.—*The Washington Post*, December 7, 1938.

6-B97—JOHN, *b.* "Waverly" May 16, 1864, Westmoreland County, Virginia, *d.* August, 1894, Alexandria, Virginia.

618

GEORGE BAILEY RUST—503, born May 30, 1826, married Mary Hicks, Fauquier County, Virginia, sister of Matilda Ann Hicks, see 614.

Children

731—MARY ANN, *b.* May 12, 1860, *d.* June 20, 1890, *m.* January 29, 1885, Flat Woods, West Virginia, Floyd B. Thomas, *b.* November 4, 1861. He is an active Democrat and has held several political offices.

Home: Station B., Route 3, Box 263, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

815—JOHN BENTON THOMAS, *b.* December 8, 1886, near Nitro, West Virginia.

816—CLARENCE STEPHEN THOMAS, *b.* June 3, 1888, near Nitro, West Virginia.

817—BEULAH RUST THOMAS, *b.* May 27, 1890, near Nitro, West Virginia.

Home: Station B., Route 3, Charleston, West Virginia.

732—CORA, *d.* in infancy.

733—JAMES, *d.* in infancy.

734—GEORGE, *d.* at age 12.

735—REBECCA, *d.* unmarried.

736—STEPHEN, *d.* unmarried.

737—VIRGINIA, *d.* unmarried.

622

MARY HENSLEY—505, was born in Virginia, December 22, 1818, died July 14, Old Orchard, St. Louis County, Missouri; married, St. Louis County, Missouri, September 24, 1834, James Harvey Berry, died August 10, 1890,

St. Louis, Missouri, buried Bellefontaine Cemetery, St. Louis,
son John Berry, Harrison County, Kentucky.

Children

738—JOHN BERRY, *m.* Rosa —.

Children

818—LORAIN BERRY.

819—JOSEPHINE BERRY.

739—MARY BERRY, *m.* John Bannister.

740—WINONA BERRY, *m.* William D. Shain.¹

741—CATHERINE BERRY, *m.* William M. Matthews.

742—HARRIET BERRY, *m.* John W. Baker.

Children

820—MARY BAKER.

821—SUSAN BAKER.

743—AMANDA BERRY, *m.* Quintius C. Masterson.

Children

822—MARY MASTERSON.

823—EWELL THOMAS MASTERSON.

824—ARTHUR MASTERSON.

825—SUSAN MASTERSON.

826—CAMILLUS MASTERSON.

744—JAMES HARVEY BERRY, *b.* June 2, 1851, *d.* July 23, 1902,
St. Louis, Missouri, *m.* November 20, 1880, Epitha Sharp, *b.*
January 16, 1857, *dau.* Dr. Benjamin Sharp.

Children

827—EUGENIA EMMA BERRY, *b.* September 3, 1881, *m.*
September 10, 1904, Samuel W. Hughes, son E. M.
Hughes, late circuit judge, New York City.

Children

917—DOROTHY BERRY HUGHES, *b.* April 17, 1910.

918—JAMES ELLIOTT HUGHES, *b.* May 6, 1913.

828—JAMES F. BERRY, *d.* in infancy.

¹ Mary Harriet Shain, 3145-A, S. Grand Blvd., St. Louis, Mo., writing under date of August 1, 1940, promises additional information with respect to this family. If received in time, such will appear in Appendix.—*Editor.*

THOMAS PITMAN HENSLEY—505 was born in Virginia, April 29, 1824, died in Montgomery County, Missouri, September 10, 1890, married January 20, 1859, Dorcas Ann White, born October 2, 1838, died November 11, 1919. Both buried in White Cemetery, 2 miles northeast of Montgomery City, Missouri.

Children¹

7 —WILLIAM THOMAS, *b.* October 20, 1859, *d.* October 25, 1923, *m.* (1) October 5, 1886, Missouri Frances Hickerson, *b.* January 21, 1858, *d.* July 21, 1903, *m.* (2) June 6, 1906, Pearl Newcomb Maughs, *b.* June 6, 1883.

Children

By first wife.

8 —SETH EDWARD, *b.* August 31, 1887, *m.* December 14, 1910, Minnie Avaline Logan, *b.* June 23, 1886.

Children

9 —MISSOURI ELIZABETH, *b.* February 25, 1912.

9 —MILDRED ANNETTA, *b.* September 16, 1913.

9 —GEORGE WILLIAM, *b.* September 1, 1915.

9 —HARVEY LOGAN, *b.* November 13, 1918.

9 —VIRGINIA RUTH, *b.* January 6, 1922.

9 —SETH EDWARD, II, *b.* March 19, 1933, *d.* June 4, 1933.

8 —THOMAS PITTMAN, *d.* in infancy.

8 —WILLIAM RUPERT, *b.* November 18, 1892, *m.* June 2, 1923, Cecelia Alice Muttart, *b.* February 27, 1896.

Children

9 —ROBERT MUTTART, *b.* April 9, 1926.

9 —MARY FRANCES, *b.* September 5, 1927.

By second wife.

8 —RICHARD NEWCOMB, *b.* May 22, 1907, *m.* December 19, 1929, Gladys Marie Heidler, *b.* November 12, 1912.

¹ Information received too late to key number numerous descendants. However, the numeral used indicates the generation.

Children

- 9 —FRANK EDWARD, *b.* September 19, 1931.
 9 —JACK LLOYD, *b.* April 18, 1934.
 8 —MARY VINITA, *b.* 1911, *m.* 1927, Cecil Brown.
 Children—five: four boys and one girl, Geneva Brown.
 8 —WAYNIE CLAUDINE, *b.* 1915.
 7 —ALBERT BAILEY, *b.* February 28, 1861, *d.* August 5, 1932, *m.* February 9, 1881, Martha Palmer, *b.* January 28, 1859, *d.* February 13, 1920.

Children

- 8 —An infant unnamed *b. d.* December 26, 1881.
 8 —MARGARET DORCAS, *b.* March 13, 1883, *m.* November 8, 1905, Walter Marlow Jeans, *b.* July 31, 1884, *d.* June 18, 1936.

Children

- 9 —MARTHA ELIZABETH JEANS, *b.* December 1, 1906, *m.* May 23, 1928, Otto Ernest Hildebrand, divorced, August 18, 1934.

Child

- 10 —GEORGE FRANKLIN HILDEBRAND, *b.* January 29, 1930.
 9 —HERBERT LEE JEANS, *b.* August 28, 1911, *m.* June 3, 1933, Dorothy D. Lane, *b.* February 25, 1913.
 8 —ALEXANDER PITTMAN, *b.* March 10, 1885, *m.* June 20, 1906, Mina Agnes Dunham, *b.* September 1, 1883.

Children

- 9 —LEROY, *b.* April 15, 1907, *m.* November 25, 1929, Mildred Gray Landrum, *b.* August 15, 1907.

Child

- 10 —PHYLLIS NELL, *b.* March 9, 1932.
 9 —MILDRED LOUISE, *b.* February 20, 1911, *m.* October 26, 1935, Frank Edward Morton, *b.* July 6, 1908.

Child

10 —ROBERT ALEXANDER MORTON, *b.* October 25, 1936.

9 —MARY AGNES, *b.* March 27, 1914, *m.* October 12, 1932, John S. Beuckman, *b.* December 14, 1908.

Child

10 —MARY KAY BEUCKMAN, *b.* January 29, 1937.

8 —STELLA, *b.* October 9, 1887, *d.* January 22, 1889.

8 —FRANKLIN LEE, *b.* August 11, 1889, *m.* June 5, 1912, Muriel Joy Blackburn, *b.* November 11, 1891, divorced 1925.

Children

9 —FRANKLIN LEE, II, *b.* September 9, 1913, *d.* September 24, 1916.

9 —CHARLES, *b.* March 8, 1919.

8 —MARY REBECCA, *b.* November 15, 1891, *m.* December 16, 1914, Sarge Miller Ball, *b.* June 30, 1894.

Children

9 —HELEN DORCAS BALL, *b.* April 4, 1916, *m.* March 20, 1937, Carl H. Gaertner, *b.* September 30, 1915.

Child

10 —DORCAS ANN GAERTNER, *b.* February 2, 1938.

9 —SARGENA FRANCE BALL, *b.* June 2, 1918.

9 —BENNETT EUGENE BALL, *b.* April 25, 1921.

9 —DAVID HENSLEY BALL, *b.* August 15, 1925.

8 —BRYAN, *b.* February 13, 1897, *d.* December 24, 1897.

8 —ALBERT BURTON, *b.* July 29, 1899, *m.* May 27, 1922, Virgiline Adele Andrews, *b.* January 10, 1904.

Children

9 —Infant *dau.* *b.* March 16, 1923, *d.* March 21, 1923.

- 9 —ALBERT BURTON, II, *b.* May 30, 1924.
- 9 —ROBERT LEE, *b.* March 4, 1926.
- 9 —BETTY LOUISE, *b.* June 27, 1927.
- 8 —MITTIE CATHERINE, *b.* September 25, 1902.
- 7 —HARRIETT ANN, *b.* December 9, 1862, *d.* July 5, 1894, *m.* December 19, 1882, William G. White, *b.* April 19, 1860, *d.* June 18, 1934.

Children

- 8 —WILLIAM C. WHITE, *b.* November 15, 1883, *m.* November 29, 1906, Elsie M. Alderson, *b.* January 12, 1886.

Children

- 9 —LEOLA M. WHITE, *b.* February 7, 1908.
- 9 —WILLIAM MARSHALL WHITE } twins, *b.* April
- 9 —MELBA OPAL WHITE } 9, 1911.
- William Marshall White *m.* June 20, 1936, Eleanor Smith.

Child

- 10 —WILLIAM MARSHALL WHITE, II, *b.* August 1, 1939.

Melba Opal White, *m.* June 21, 1939, John Schofield, *b.* 1913.

- 8 —MAMIE D. WHITE, *b.* October 28, 1885, *m.* March 18, 1908, Leslie D. Parkey, *b.* October 16, 1875.

Children

- 9 —THELMA EMMA PARKEY, *b.* December 24, 1908.
- 9 —LESSA MAE PARKEY, *b.* January 2, 1916.
- 9 —NAOMI HARRIETT PARKEY, *b.* October 31, 1922.
- 7 —BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, *b.* April 28, 1864, *m.* April 22, 1884, Margaret Batie Clare, *b.* February 1, 1865.

Children

- 8 —CORA NANCY, *b.* August 27, 1885, *m.* December 25, 1907, Flemon Elton Miller.

Children

9 —JOHN FRANKLIN MILLER, *b.* September 4, 1910, *m.* December 22, 1934, Mildred Anna River.

9 —MARGARET ORLANA MILLER, *b.* July 8, 1913, *m.* February 22, 1936, Sheridan Douglas Courley.

Children

10 —PEGGY SUE COURLEY, *b.* November 4, 1936.

10 —JOHN DOUGLAS COURLEY, *b.* October 19, 1938.

9 —FLEMON ELTON MILLER, II, *b.* July 3, 1918.

9 —ANNA ELIZABETH MILLER } twins, *b.* May 27,
9 —ALTA SUE MILLER } 1920.

Alta Sue *d.* January 28, 1923.

9 —HELEN RUTH MILLER, *b.* August 1, 1922.

9 —BURTON WHITE MILLER, *b.* February 13, 1924.

8 —MAUREE DORCAS, *b.* December 6, 1887, *d.* February 22, 1890.

8 —WALDEN GUY PITTMAN, *b.* December 30, 1891, *m.* September, 1917, Alice Morriss.

7 —MARY REBECCA, *b.* October 1, 1865, *d.* January 22, 1904, *m.* January 5, 1886, Robert Bennett Clark, *b.* April 1, 1856.

Children

8 —LUCY DORCAS CLARK, *b.* November 15, 1886, *m.* May 5, 1934, David Lincoln Baker, *b.* May 13, 1885.

8 —ROBERT LEE CLARK, *b.* August 4, 1888, *m.* April 29, 1915, Belle Rogers.

Children

9 —MILDRED FAE CLARK, *b.* January 27, 1919.

9 —ROGER BERNARD CLARK, *b.* September 20, 1921, *d.* March 27, 1937.

8 —ISHAM PITTMAN CLARK, *b.* May 22, 1890, *m.* (1) October 14, 1914, Dessie Ogan, *d.* June 23, 1922; *m.* (2) January, 1924, Irene Stansberry.

Child

By first wife.

- 9 —ALLEN BENNETT CLARK, *b.* December 9, 1917, *m.* December 12, 1938, Mary Trower.
- 8 —WILLIAM EVERETT CLARK, *b.* May 8, 1893, *m.* September 29, 1914, Elizabeth Stock.

Children

- 9 —LAURA REBECCA CLARK, *b.* October 18, 1915, *m.* December, 1938, Virgil May.
- 9 —DAVID EUGENE CLARK, *b.* October 3, 1919.
- 9 —SELDEN LEROY CLARK, *b.* September 27, 1920.
- 9 —EVELYN LUCILLE CLARK, *b.* October 16, 1924.
- 9 —WILLIAM EVERETT CLARK, II, *b.* July 23, 1926.
- 8 —ALBERT JOSEPH CLARK, *b.* July 16, 1895, *m.* December 20, 1915, Irene Vore.

Children

- 9 —PAULINE REBECCA CLARK, *b.* December 16, 1917.
- 9 —RUTH ADELE CLARK, *b.* June 7, 1920, *m.* February, 1927, Willard C. Balfaur.

Child

- 10 —WILLARD CLARK BALFAUR, *b.* June 1, 1938.
- 9 —GRACE ALBERTA CLARK, *b.* February 7, 1924.
- 9 —LEAH VIRGINIA CLARK, *b.* November 28, 1927.
- 9 —JOSEPH FRANKLIN CLARK, *b.* May 5, 1929.
- 8 —RICHARD EUGENE CLARK, *b.* August 8, 1898, *m.* December 24, 1924, Virginia Femmer.

Children

- 9 —CHARLES RICHARD CLARK, *b.* November 23, 1925.

9 —MELVIN CLARK, *b.* February 2, 1931.

8 —BENNETT FRANKLIN CLARK } twins, *b.* September
8 —JAMES EMMETT CLARK } 9, 1902.

Bennett Franklin Clark, *m.* August 15, 1924, Mattie Belle Wheat.

Child

9 —WILLIAM BENNETT CLARK, *b.* August 21, 1939.

James Emmett Clark, *m.* August 1930, Gertrude Graham, *b.* April 11, 1902.

7 —PITMAN, *b.* June 28, 1867, *m.* September 12, 1894, Willie Wells, *b.* June 23, 1875.

Children

8 —EMILY, *b.* January 10, 1896, *m.* August 22, 1923, Glover Dowell, *b.* May 21, 1891. Home: Buell, Missouri.

8 —ORALANA, *b.* August 10, 1899.

8 —RUSH WELLS, *b.* June 3, 1904, *m.* October 19, 1929, Cecil Sheehan, *b.* January 8, 1904.

Children

9 —ORLAND SHEEHAN, *b.* July 11, 1930.

9 —ELIZABETH ANN SHEEHAN, *b.* November 12, 1937.

8 —LAURA ELIZABETH, *b.* May 28, 1908, *m.* June 10, 1931, Glen Summers, *b.* May 12, 1908, divorced, May 13, 1938.

Child

9 —EMILY SUE SUMMERS, *b.* June 16, 1934.

8 —ROGER PITMAN }
8 —RICHARD FRANKLIN } twins, *b.* July 12, 1910.

Roger *m.* June 23, 1934, Laura Scherer, *b.* February 5, 1908. Richard *m.* April 10, 1936, Irene Maupin, *b.* April 5, 1907.

7 —SAMUEL RUST, *b.* February, 1869, *d.* July 6, 1870.

7 —DANIEL WHITE, *b.* July 12, 1870, *m.* January 29, 1901, Docia Carthrae, *b.* November 1878.

Child

- 8 —CHRISTIEN, *b.* December 25, 1911, *m.* January 14, 1938, Walter N. Chappel, *b.* March 16, 1909.
- 7 —CYRUS, *b.* November 6, 1871, *d.* 1873.
- 7 —RICHARD DARIUS, *b.* May 2, 1873, *d.* March 7, 1877.
- 7 —ROBERT LEE, *b.* July 19, 1875, *m.* June 5, 1901, Olie Myrtle Hayes, *b.* February 19, 1877.
- 7 —EMILY ELIZABETH CATHERINE, *b.* October 18, 1879, *m.* May 25, 1898, Monterey Lester Hall, *b.* January 7, 1873.

Children

- 8 —HATTIE ETHEL HALL, *b.* September 10, 1900.
- 8 —HENSLEY ELTON HALL, *b.* March 9, 1908, *m.* August 1, 1929, Rebecca Melloway, *b.* January 24, 1909.

Children

- 9 —JACK HENSLEY HALL, *b.* August 18, 1930.
- 9 —GENE EDWARD HALL, *b.* August 18, 1935.
- 8 —MONTEREY LESTER HALL, *b.* May 2, 1910, *m.* Maude Jerrell Turner, *b.* July 24, 1911.

Children

- 9 —LESTER RUE HALL, *b.* August 19, 1935.
- 9 —DELORES JEAN HALL, *b.* February 10, 1937.
- 8 —DANIEL WHITE HALL, *b.* March 18, 1914, *m.* January 23, 1934, Elgene Frances Turner, *b.* November 14, 1917.

Children

- 9 —SHIRLEY JEAN HALL, *b.* December 10, 1934.
- 9 —NANCY LEE MARIE HALL, *b.* February 24, 1939.
- 8 —HIRAM RUE HALL, *b.* August 6, 1915, *m.* April 27, 1939, Virginia Schuermaun, *b.* November 28, 1922.
- 8 —EMILY ELIZABETH HALL, *b.* July 24, 1917, *m.* September 22, 1939, Edwin Elrey Hite, *b.* March 13, 1911.
- 7 —HELEN DORCAS, *b.* September 8, 1881, *m.* December 24, 1902, George I. Uptegrove, *b.* March 5, 1871, *d.* December 3, 1906.

Children

8 —GEORGIA MARIE UPTEGROVE, *b.* November 5, 1903.

8 —MAUD ELIZABETH UPTEGROVE, *b.* October 11, 1905, *d.* December 27, 1919.

8 —ISAAC NEWTON UPTEGROVE, *b.* March 18, 1908.

8 —MARGARET UPTEGROVE, *b.* July 26, 1910, *m.* September 16, 1934, Wilford Bishop.

Child

9 —WILLIAM BISHOP, *b.* June 6, 1937.

7 —BUSHROD, *b.* 1882, *d.* in fancy.

623—Thomas Pittman Hensley was reared in St. Louis County, Missouri, joined the California gold rush in 1850, traveling by ox wagon, returned to Missouri in 1851, by way of the Isthmus of Panama, and settled in Montgomery County, Missouri in 1852, member Primitive Baptist Church from 1876 to his death, father of fourteen children.

BENJAMIN FRANKLIN HENSLEY—505 was born in Kentucky, 1826, while family was stranded on moving from Virginia to Missouri, *m.* Elizabeth Clare.

Children

745—JOHN T. HENSLEY, *m.* Mae Byron. No children.

746—SARA IRENE HENSLEY, *m.* George R. McVey.

Home: 3327 Brown Street, Alton, Illinois.

Children

829—JOHN FRANKLIN McVEY, *m.* Juanita Wallace.

Children

919—MARY FRANCES McVEY.

920—GEORGE WALLACE McVEY.

830—ELIZABETH ALLISON McVEY, *m.* Eugene Bernard Shultz.

Child

921—EUGENE BERNARD SHULTZ.

831—LOIS EVELYN McVEY, *m.* J. Bertrand Ward.
No children.

747—BUELL FOUNT HENSLEY, *b.* October 12, 1875, *d.* July 15, 1931, *m.* Lucy Scott Nowlin, *b.* September 6, 1878, *dau.* Samuel and Lucy C. (Graves) Nowlin.

Home: Montgomery City, Missouri.

Child

832—DAVID RUST HENSLEY, *b.* April 2, 1912. Home: Montgomery City, Missouri.

748—WILLIAM RUST HENSLEY, *m.* Bess J. Summers.
Home: Kansas City, Missouri.

Children

833—BUELL FRANKLIN HENSLEY.

834—CATHERINE HENSLEY.

835—BETSY HENSLEY.

749—IVA FRANK HENSLEY, *m.* Lillian M. Watts.

Children

836—WILLIAM HOUSTON WATTS, *m.* Mary Regan.

Child

922—WILLIAM WINTHROP WATTS.

837—ELIZABETH MORTON WATTS.

631

FLEETWOOD G. RUST—511—544 was born at "Atoka," near Paris, Fauquier County, Virginia, died April 11, 1878, at "Carrington," near Delaplane, Virginia, buried in Moss burying ground near Upperville, Virginia, alongside his wife, Maria C. Boggess, who owned "Carrington," born July 7, 1820, married October 5, 1841, died February 18, 1881.

Children

752—ROBERT SINGLETON, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, June 30, 1842, *d.* Front Royal, Virginia, November 18, 1915,

m. Fauquier County, Virginia, October 12, 1864, Mary Matilda Turner, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, November 22, 1842, *d.* Front Royal, Virginia, August 12, 1920, *dau.* James and Agnes (Adams) Turner.

Children¹

838—AGNES MARIA, *b.* Markham, Virginia, February 24, 1870, *m.* Washington, D. C., October 26, 1908, Everard McCarthy, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, December 1, 1885, son Dennis and Mary Katherine (Blackamore) McCarthy. Home: Waterford, Virginia.

Children

9 —MARY KATHERINE McCARTHY, *b.* Greenbackville, Virginia, September 7, 1909.

9 —JAMES TURNER McCARTHY, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, October 5, 1910, *m.* August 19, 1939, Phoebe Louise Williams, *b.* St. Paul, Minnesota, February 15, 1917.

9 —AGNES RUST McCARTHY, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, December 21, 1912, *m.* Hamilton, Virginia, October 26, 1934, Fenton Mercer Love, II, *b.* Hillsboro, Virginia, May 1, 1912, son Fenton Mercer and Gertrude (Peacock) Love. Home: Hamilton, Virginia.

Child

10 —FENTON MERCER LOVE, III, *b.* Waterford, Virginia, September 13, 1939.

9 —NANCY RUST McCARTHY, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, May 31, 1913, *m.* Hamilton, Virginia, December 12, 1936, Richard Thomas, II, *b.* Sandy Spring, Maryland, February 23, 1913, son Richard Bentley and Ethel (Fauquier) Thomas. Home: Sandy Spring, Maryland.

Child

10 —RICHARD THOMAS, III, *b.* Sandy Spring, Maryland, September 24, 1937.

¹ Key numbers are not here in order of birth of children for the reason detailed information was received too late. Dates of birth are as noted in text. However, the numeral used indicates the generation.

839—NANCY ALEXANDER, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, October 2, 1879, *m.* Front Royal, Virginia, February 12, 1901, John Knowles Bishop, *b.* Wilmington, North Carolina, November 29, 1879, *d.* Lancaster, Pennsylvania, October 15, 1923, son Francis Besant and Eleanor (Knowles) Bishop. Home of widow: 1322 19th Street, Washington, D. C.

Children

9 —FRANCIS RUST BISHOP, *b.* Washington, D. C., January 2, 1902.

9 —MARY ANN BISHOP, *b.* Washington, D. C., January 20, 1904, *m.* Alexandria, Virginia, September 30, 1939, Kendall Blackstone Foss, *b.* New Rochelle, New York, January 24, 1904, son Martin Moore and Elizabeth Rhodes (Kendall) Foss. Home: 728 21st Street, Washington, D. C.

9 —ELEANOR TERESA BISHOP, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, March 7, 1906, *m.* Washington, D. C., October 7, 1937, William Jacob Mileham, II, *b.* Jersey City, New Jersey, April 12, 1911, son William Jacob and Vida (Mains) Mileham. Home: The Marlyn Apts., Washington, D. C.

9 —JOHN KNOWLES BISHOP, II, *b.* Baltimore, Maryland, July 16, 1908.

840—ELLA COPELAND, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, April 28, 1876, *m.* Front Royal, Virginia, February 9, 1904, John Edward Bibb, *b.* Amherst County, Virginia, July, 1870, *d.* in California, November 18, 1922, son James and Amelia (Woodson) Bibb. No children. Home of widow: 23 Cloud Street, Front Royal, Virginia.

841—MARY (MAYSIE) TURNER, *b.* Fauquier County, Virginia, February 4, 1866, *d.* Front Royal, Virginia, September 4, 1939, unmarried.

842—ROSA SINGLETON, *b.* January 20, 1874, Fauquier County, Virginia, *m.* Front Royal, Virginia, June 18, 1895, Dr. Clay Miller Easter, *b.* Oakland, Maryland, April 30, 1871, son James Washington and Marguerite Elizabeth (Miller) Easter. Home: Baltimore, Maryland.

Children

923—CLAY MILLER RUST EASTER, *b.* Front Royal, Virginia, April 2, 1896, *m.* Rockville, Maryland, May 17, 1920, Elizabeth Campbell, *b.* Fayetteville, North Carolina, July 15, 1898. Home: Greensboro, North Carolina.

Child

10 —ELIZABETH CAMPBELL EASTER, *b.* Philadelphia, November 29, 1925.

924—ROSA RUST EASTER, *b.* Gainesville, Florida, May 8, 1897, *m.* Baltimore, Maryland, July 1, 1920, Barrington Elliott, *b.* Providence, Rhode Island, July 1, 1894, son Dr. S. Barrington and Flora MacDonald (Adams) Elliott. Home: Chincoteague Island, Virginia.

Children

10 —JEAN RUST EASTER ELLIOTT, *b.* Chincoteague Island, Virginia, March 8, 1922, *m.* Beaver Dam, Maryland, May 20, 1939, Joe Cannon Holloway, *b.* Chincoteague Island, Virginia, August 16, 1919, son John Edward and Carrie (Bonden) Holloway. Home: Chincoteague Island, Virginia.

10 —BOBBIE RUST EASTER ELLIOTT, *b.* Englewood, New Jersey, March 6, 1925.

10 —BARRINGTON RUST EASTER ELLIOTT, *b.* Englewood, New Jersey, June 9, 1928.

10 —DOUGLAS RUST EASTER ELLIOTT, *b.* Morristown, New Jersey, November 4, 1930.

843—ROBERT LYTTLETON, *b.* August 15, 1880, *d.* November 17, 1910, *m.* Ethel Kenney.

Child

9 —ROBERT LYTTLETON, II.

844—LUCY MINOR, *b.* Marshall, Fauquier County, Virginia, October 8, 1872, *m.* Washington, D. C., February 24, 1901, James Morris Hatcher, *b.* Rectortown, Virginia, September 28, 1872, son Major D. C. and Mary Meta (Chunn) Hatcher. Home: Delaplane, Virginia.

Children

925—MAYSIE TURNER HATCHER, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, April 5, 1902, *m.* Delaplane, Virginia, September 5, 1921, Joseph Tucker Warren, *b.* New York, son Joseph H. and Dorethua (Richardson) Warren. Home: Delaplane, Virginia.

Children

10-3—JOSEPH TUCKER WARREN, II, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, September 8, 1923.

10-4—JAMES MORRIS WARREN, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, April 14, 1925.

926—JAMES MORRIS HATCHER, II, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, March 9, 1906, *m.* Brooklyn, New York, March 12, 1930, Helen Welfley, *b.* Brooklyn, New York, June 15, 1910, *dau.* John D. and Roberta (Kinchloe) Welfley. Home: Delaplane, Virginia.

Child

10 —JAMES MORRIS HATCHER, III, *b.* Delaplane, Virginia, February 17, 1931.

8 —FLEETWOOD H., and JAMES WILLIAM, children of
752—Robert Singleton Rust, *d.* in infancy.

753—FLEET, *d.* September 7, 1860, aged 8 yrs. 7 mos.

754—JAMES, *d.* August 9, 1867, aged 21 years.

755—ELLA, *b.* 1847, *d.* February 24, 1924, *m.* November, 1865, James Peyton Starke, *b.* 1840, *d.* May 23, 1875.

Children

845—BESSIE CARRINGTON STARKE, *b.* 1866, *d.* unmarried.

846—ROBERT TAYLOR STARKE, *b.* 1868, *d.* November 9, 1931, *m.* December, 1915, Mrs. Annie Mosby Calvert.

847—WILLIAM RUST STARKE, *b.* 1869, *d.* September, 1909, unmarried.

848—MARY ELIZA STARKE, *b.* 1871, unmarried.

849—JAMES PEYTON STARKE, *b.* 1873, *d.* June, 1903, unmarried.

850—VIRGINIA RANDOLPH STARKE, *b.* May 24, 1875, unmarried.

636

ANNE SOPHIA RUST—513 was born December 27, 1824, "Prospect Hill," Fauquier County, Virginia, died January 30, 1898, Rust, West Virginia; married, Fairfax County, Virginia, May 5, 1847, Charles T. Lewis, born January 20, 1816, died March 10, 1888, Rust, West Virginia.

Children

757—MARY FRANCES LEWIS, *b.* October 21, 1848, Franklin, Williamson County, Tennessee, *d.* unmarried.

758—BENJAMIN FRANKLIN LEWIS, *b.* February 16, 1851, *d.* February 2, 1934, *m.* November 9, 1873, Dora A. Davenport, *b.* February 25, 1857, *d.* February 5, 1936.

Children

851—ANNIE B. LEWIS, *b.* July 12, 1875.

852—M. D. LEWIS, *b.* January 16, 1878.

853—SAMUEL R. LEWIS, *b.* February 6, 1880, *d.* August 11, 1901.

854—CYNTHIA LEWIS, *b.* February 9, 1883.

855—JOHN F. LEWIS, *b.* May 23, 1885.

856—CHARLES J. LEWIS, *b.* March 22, 1888.

857—CLARENCE LEWIS, *b.* August 24, 1890.

858—FLORENCE LEWIS, *b.* December 13, 1893.

859—MYRTLE LEWIS, *b.* September 1, 1896.

759—CHARLES S. LEWIS.

760—ANNIE GRIGSBY LEWIS.

761—HENRY RUST LEWIS, *b.* October 8, 1861, *d.* May 11, 1917, *m.* November 17, 1891, Rilla Twyman, *b.* October 1873. Home of widow: Eustace, Texas.

Children

874—LUTHER HARVEY LEWIS, *b.* October 18, 1872.

875—LAURA IDA LEWIS, *b.* November 26, 1894.

876—BERTHA IVA LEWIS, *b.* September 25, 1897.

877—GRADY WAYNE LEWIS, *b.* April 1, 1900.

878—HUBERT HATFIELD LEWIS, *b.* March 14, 1903.

879—CLARMON RAY LEWIS, *b.* October 3, 1906.

880—ARA LEE LEWIS, *b.* October 19, 1909.

881—HARMON WOODROW LEWIS, *b.* March 9, 1912.

882—LALIA MAE LEWIS, *b.* April 20, 1914.

762—JAMES McDONALD LEWIS, *b.* May 8, 1865, *m.* 1894, Elizabeth A. Deen.

Children

883—JAMES McDONALD LEWIS, II.

884—CLAUDIUS LEWIS.

885—JOHN LEWIS.

763—PAUL LEWIS, *d.* December 27, 1895, age 28, unmarried.

643

BENJAMIN DANIEL RUST—513, born January 19, 1839, Mt. Giliard, Loudoun County, Virginia, died December 14, 1910, Ranger, Texas, buried, Necessity, Texas, married September 3 1877, Pine Mills, Texas, Susan Minerva Burnett, born November 3, 1854, died February 18, 1908, Necessity, Texas, daughter Richard Calvin and Martha (Robbins) Burnett.

Children

769—ROSIE AGNES, *b.* January 12, 1879, Wayland, Texas, *d.* May 3, 1886.

770—VIRGINIA ELIZABETH, *b.* January 29, 1881, Wayland, Texas, *d.* June 18, 1936, Weatherford, Texas, *m.* December 1900, Lee Vi Allen Gallaway, *b.* February 8, 1880, Necessity, Texas, son Hosea and Sarah Adeline Gallaway.

Home: Weatherford, Texas.

Children

890—VIOLET NAOMI GALLAWAY, *b.* November 16, 1901.

891—GERTRUDE LEON GALLAWAY, *b.* February 4, 1903.

892—LEE ROY GALLAWAY, *b.* August 7, 1906.

893—VIRGINIA EPPIE GALLAWAY, *b.* September 27, 1918.

894—NORRIS WEAVER GALLAWAY, *b.* August 27, 1922.

895—BENJAMIN GALLAWAY, *b.* October 20, 1924.

771—MINNIE SUSAN, *b.* January 10, 1884, Wayland, Texas, *d.* March 21, 1938, Hamby, Texas, *m.* December, 1906, Ernest Dail Gallaway, *b.* September 4, 1883, son Hosea and Adeline Gallaway. Home: Hamby, Texas.

896—FLOYD E. GALLAWAY, *b.* October 11, 1907.

897—IRENE GALLAWAY, *b.* February 23, 1909.

898—BENJAMIN GALLAWAY, *b.* April 23, 1920.

772—MARY FRANCES, *b.* July 31, 1886, Wayland, Texas, *m.* December 29, 1907, John Thomas Butler, *b.* February 7, 1874, son James Asberry and Alicia (Ware) Butler, Eastland, Texas.

Home: Hatfield, Arkansas.

Children

899—VIRGINIA JEWEL BUTLER, *b.* November 30, 1908.

8-A0—SUSAN IDA BENNIE BUTLER, *b.* October 24, 1911.

8-A1—NEVADA AGNES BUTLER, *b.* May 26, 1915.

773—ADELINE EVALINE, *b.* June 19, 1888, Wayland, Texas, *m.* July 18, 1907, M. D. Williamson, *b.* April 24, 1885, son W. G. and Mrs. Annie (Lee) Williamson, Ranger, Texas.

Home: Overton, Texas.

Children

8-A2—ANNA LOIS WILLIAMSON, *b.* November 28, 1908, *d.* at age 13.

8-A3—SUSAN LEE WILLIAMSON, *b.* February 24, 1911, *d.* at age 11.

8-A4—THELMA FRANCES WILLIAMSON, *b.* November 2, 1914.

8-A5—DONNIE BELL WILLIAMSON, *b.* July 26, 1917.

8-A6—VIRGINIA OBELLA WILLIAMSON, *b.* April 25, 1920.

8-A7—JEWEL ROSE WILLIAMSON, *b.* April 18, 1922.

8-A8—JOHN MAURINE WILLIAMSON, *b.* May 18, 1924.

8-A9—W. G. WILLIAMSON II, *b.* July 29, 1926.

8-A10—CALVIN WILLIAMSON, *b.* October 9, 1928.

774—BENNIE ANN, *b.* October 5, 1890, Wayland, Texas, *d.* March 2, 1920, Abilene, Texas, *m.* November 1, 1913, Horace Ivan Trout, *b.* February 23, 1890, son William Nathan and Mrs. Ella (Nichols) Trout, Abilene, Texas.

Home: Graham, Texas.

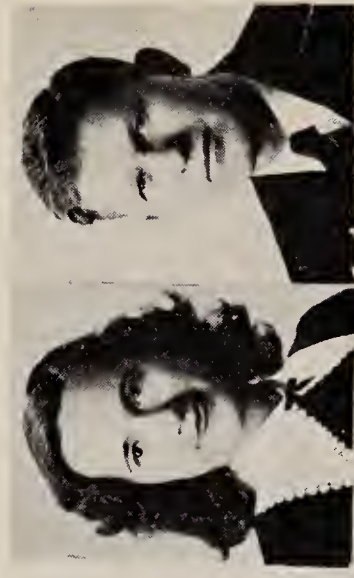
Children

8-A11—HORACE IVAN TROUT, II, *b.* April 10, 1915.

8-A12—ELLA VIRGINIA TROUT, *b.* March 21, 1918.



PLATE XVII



RUST COTTON PICKER HARVESTING COTTON ON A MISSISSIPPI PLANTATION

Inserts: The inventors and their wives. Left to right, 775—John D. Rust, Thelma (Ford) Rust, Alma (Wood) Rust and 776—Mack D. Rust. The machines are manufactured by Rust Cotton Picker Company, Memphis, Tennessee.

775—JOHN DANIEL, *b.* September 6, 1892, Necessity, Texas, *m.* December 1, 1933, Thelma Ford, *b.* February 7, 1907, daughter John and Virginia (Hagan) Ford, Leesville, Louisiana.

Home: 500 East McKellar, Memphis, Tennessee.

776—MACK DONALD, *b.* January 12, 1900, Necessity, Texas, *m.* July 7, 1934, Chicago, Illinois, Alma Wood, *b.* May 17, 1907, daughter Joel Perry and Loula Moffett (Hill) Wood, Center, Shelby County, Texas.

Home: 500 East McKellar, Memphis, Tennessee.

Benjamin Daniel Rust was among the first to enlist in the Civil War and served throughout with the Confederate forces, later removing to Texas, where he taught school and engaged in farming.

His sons, John Daniel Rust and Mack Donald Rust, are the inventors of the cotton picking machine, United States Patent Office numbers: 1,910,307, May 23, 1933, re-issue number 19,411, January 1, 1935; 1,894,198, January 10, 1933; 2,023,491, December 10, 1935; 2,058,513, October 27, 1936; 2,058,514, October 27, 1936; 2,073,653, March 16, 1937; 2,076,598, April 13, 1937; 2,085,046, June 29, 1937; 2,101,100, December 7, 1937; 2,109,506, March 1, 1938.

Necessity is said to be the mother of invention. John Daniel Rust and Mack Donald Rust were born near the town of Necessity, Texas.

THE COTTON PICKER

From Harper's Magazine, September, 1936

Robert Kenneth Straus

As boys, both John and Mack earned their first pennies picking cotton. It was the vivid impression of this back-breaking labor, done in a stooped-over position under the glare of the southern sun, that caused them first to wonder whether this was not a task which a machine could perform as well.

Any machine which relieves human labor is a step in the right direction, regardless of the chaotic conditions which may attend its introduction.

Technical progress may create social problems, but this is no excuse for holding technical progress back. Whether technical progress can be introduced in a controlled manner, in some sort of co-ordination with a social program designed to meet the situation created by the particular technical advance, is a question which John believes he and his brother can explore. He comes to this problem with no allusions as to the difficulties involved and admits frankly that it is possible that if you start off to follow a business policy which takes the social factors into consideration you may find that you are doing more harm than good.

John and Mack say that money is a "burden" when it is used to provide more than the simple things which people need and want, and they might as well experiment with any that they may make as spend it on themselves.

JOHAN MOREAU STOCKTON—521, born June 12, 1828, Fleming County, Kentucky, died May 12, 1889, Maysville, Kentucky, married January 24, 1853, Matilda Nelson, Maysville, Kentucky, Rev. R. C. Grundy, officiating, born November 13, 1830, died December 3, 1895.

Children

7-A1—LAURA ANDERSON STOCKTON, *b.* October 21, 1853, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* December 6, 1895, *m.* November 27, 1873, Eugene Algernon Robinson, Rev. H. Weed, officiating, *b.* February 2, 1849, *d.* March 19, 1921.

Children.

8-A40—JENNETTE ELLIOTT ROBINSON, *b.* September 24, 1874, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* December, 1901, *m.* Rev. John C. Malloy.

Children

956—LAURA STOCKTON MALLOY, *b.* November 27, 1899, *m.* September 9, 1927, Angus Dowling. Home: New York City.

Child

10-5—JOHN MALLOY DOWLING, *b.* June 3, 1928.

957—JENNETTE MALLOY, *b.* December 3, 1901, unmarried.

8-A41—ROBERTA STOCKTON ROBINSON, *b.* April 25, 1878, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* August 28, 1938, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* October 3, 1900, Frank Owens Barkley, *b.* January 16, 1874, *d.* July 12, 1936.

Children

958—EUGENE ROBINSON BARKLEY, *b.* June 14, 1901, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* Frances Long. No children. Home: Lexington, Kentucky, where he is manager, Lexington Division, American Tobacco Company.

959—FRANK OWENS BARKLEY II, *b.* June 16, 1904, *m.* June 25, 1932, Catherine Byrd, *b.* May 2, 1902. Home: 234 West Third Street, Maysville, Kentucky.

Children

10-6—WILLIAM BYRD BARKLEY, *b.* December 16, 1933, Maysville, Kentucky.

10-7—NANCY RUST BARKLEY, *b.* March 9, 1935, Maysville, Kentucky.

960—MARION BARKLEY, *b.* November 9, 1907, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* Edward P. Browning, son Edward Pearce and Judith (Keith) Browning. Home: Winchester, Virginia.

Children

10-8—ROBERTA BROWNING, *b.* October 27, 1930, Winchester, Virginia.

10-9—ELIZABETH BROWNING, *b.* August 1932, Winchester, Virginia.

961—HENRY CLAY BARKLEY, *b.* September 25, 1910, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* Doris Cory. No children. Home: Atlanta, Georgia.

962—LAURENCE STOCKTON BARKLEY, *b.* April 9, 1912, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* March 4, 1939, Lillian Ethel Webb. Home: Maysville, Kentucky.

7-A2—LOUIS BERTHOUD STOCKTON, *b.* September 25, 1855, Maysville, Kentucky. Home: Cincinnati, Ohio.

7-A3—ROBERT DORSEY STOCKTON, *b.* April 23, 1858, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* 1900, Denver, Colorado, *m.* September 24, 1880, Clay Soper, Georgetown, Kentucky.

7-A4—ANNA MORGAN STOCKTON, *b.* December 27, 1860, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* October 15, 1890, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* September 10, 1889, Edward H. Martin.

Child

8-A42—REBECCA STOCKTON MARTIN, *b.* July 12, 1890, *d.* March 13, 1892.

7-A5—FRANCES DONIPHAN STOCKTON, *b.* April 7, 1863, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* September 7, 1880.

7-A6—THOMAS NELSON STOCKTON, *b.* April 5, 1865, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* April 18, 1887, Jennie Russell, Ironton, Ohio.

Children

8-A43—MOREAU NELSON STOCKTON, *b.* January 15, 1888, Ashland, Kentucky, *d.* December 2, 1895.

8-A44—MATILDA JEAN STOCKTON, *b.* July 2, 1889, Ashland, Kentucky.

8-A45—ASHBY BURKE STOCKTON, *b.* January, 1891, Ashland, Kentucky.

8-A46—ROBERT DORSEY STOCKTON.

8-A47—ANNA M. STOCKTON.

7-A7—MATILDA RAINEY STOCKTON, *b.* January 15, 1868, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* October 26, 1890, *m.* May 10, 1888, Rev. John S. Hayes, officiating, Ashby Burke, Maysville, Kentucky. No children.

7-A8—JOHN MOREAU STOCKTON II, *b.* July 20, 1872, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* 19—, Denver, Colorado.

7-A9—WILLIAM NELSON STOCKTON, *b.* June 28, 1875, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* July 25, 1938, *m.* Maude Evelyn Kirk, Maysville, Kentucky. Home of widow: Maysville, Kentucky.

Child

8-A48—MINERVA NELSON STOCKTON, *b.* June 19, 1887, Maysville, Kentucky.

John Moreau Stockton was postmaster of Maysville, Kentucky, for many years, the period of his service embracing the turbulent border days of the Civil War. He was a member of the town council and actively opposed, and for a long time succeeded in defeating, a proposed ordinance to prevent hogs from roaming the open spaces of the town. His argument was: "Let 'em roam." But his sympathy for the unrestrained rights of hogs to occupy public ways was rudely shaken one night when returning home late from a turbulent meeting of the town council where he had again defeated the enactment of the proposed ordinance, a sleeping hog suddenly dashed athwart his legs and sprawled him into the dust of the street. At the next meeting of the council, he joined the majority with a vociferous "Aye," and since that date hogs have been restrained in Maysville, Kentucky.

ROBERTA STOCKTON—521, born October 23, 1835, Greenup County, Kentucky, died January 14, 1872, Maysville, Kentucky, married October 7, 1856, Stephen French Farrow, born May 12, 1830, died November 19, 1860.

Children

7-A10—SUSAN ELIZABETH FARROW, *b.* January 20, 1858, Princeton, Kentucky, *d.* December 9, 1931, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* September 7, 1880, Maysville, Kentucky, William Hopkinson Cox, *b.* October 27, 1851, Lieutenant Governor of Kentucky, and Grand Treasurer of Sovereign Lodge, I. O. O. F., son William Hopkinson and Elizabeth Russell (Newman)) Cox.

Home: 228 West Second Street, Maysville, Kentucky.

Children

8-A49—ELIZABETH NEWMAN COX, *b.* July 11, 1881, *d.* October 20, 1892, Maysville, Kentucky.

8-A50—ROBERTA STOCKTON COX, *b.* March 19, 1884, Maysville, Kentucky, *m.* April 29, 1909, Maysville, Kentucky, Clayton Earl Wheat, *b.* August 7, 1881, Winona, Minnesota, Lieutenant Colonel, English Department, West Point Military Academy, son Cornett Vanleigh and Gula Elma Allen Reese (Dill) Wheat.

Home: Quarters 105, West Point, New York.

Child

963—CLAYTON EARL WHEAT II, *b.* January 5, 1919, New York City.

8-A51—WILLIAM L. COX, *b.* April 12, 1885, Maysville, Kentucky, *d.* same month.

7-A11—MARY KEITH FARROW, *b.* May 3, 1859, *d.* September 7, 1859.

7-A12—TEBIE FRENCH FARROW, *b.* July 26, 1860, Princeton, Kentucky. Home: 228 West Second Street, Maysville, Kentucky.

679

JAMES HARVEY FROMAN—525 was born February 14, 1828, died February 7, 1907, married December 27, 1855, Ray County, Missouri, May Jane Sullenger, born May 3, 1835, died May 2, 1909.

Children

7-A13—MARSHALL FROMAN, *b.* March 29, 1857.

7-A14—SAMUEL C. FROMAN, *b.* March 23, 1859, *d.* February 23, 1924.

7-A15—MARY MARGARET FROMAN, *b.* November 6, 1860.

7-A16—ALLIE JANE FROMAN, *b.* August 12, 1865, *m.* August 1, 1888, Albert Elmer Martin, *b.* August 12, 1865, *d.* Liberty, Missouri.

Children

8-A52—MARY LILLIAN MARTIN, *b.* January 31, 1891, *m.* February 15, 1918, Chicago, Illinois, Harry Chappell Groom, *b.* December 22, 1888.

Child

964—MARY JANE GROOM.

8-A53—EDITH JUNE MARTIN, *b.* June 7, 1895, *m.* June, 1920, Napa California, Christian George Uhlenberg.

Children

965—ROBERT GEORGE UHLENBERG.

966—HARRY MARTIN UHLENBERG.

681

MARIA LOUISE GRADY—526 was born April 20, 1810, died January 27, 1891, married, October 15, 1829, John Leven Powell, born December 24, 1804, died August 11, 1863, third son of Leven and Elizabeth (Orr) Powell. The marriage ceremony was performed by Rev. Francis Moore.

Children

7-A17—ROSALIE DALRYMPLE POWELL.

7-A18—ANN ELIZA POWELL.

7-A19—EDWARD FRANCIS POWELL.

7-A20—DELIA POWELL, *d.* young, unmarried.

7-A21—SARAH JANE POWELL.

7-A22—WALTER SCOTT POWELL, *m.* Maggie Cole. No children.

7-A23—LUCIEN WHITING POWELL.

7-A24—MARIA LEVENE POWELL.

7-A25—WILLIAM LEVEN POWELL.

John Leven Powell, was grandson of Lieutenant Colonel John Leven Powell, born 1737, near Dumfries, Prince William County, Virginia, died July 23, 1810, Bedford Springs, Pennsylvania. He was educated in private schools and was deputy sheriff of Prince William County under his uncle, Colonel Henry Peyton. John Leven Powell's grandfather purchased 500 acres of land in Loudoun County, Virginia, and settled there, his home being known as "The Hill," Middleburg, Virginia, to which settlement he gave fifty acres of land upon which the town was located in 1787. He was a successful planter, merchant and miller, and active in public affairs. He located the pike from Alexandria, Virginia through Middleburg. He was major of a battalion of minute men in 1775 and operated against Governor Dunsmore of Virginia, around Norfolk and Hampton, January 1777; Lieutenant Colonel of 16th Virginia Regiment under Colonel Grayson, having recruited and largely equipped a battalion of this regiment. He served throughout the Valley Forge campaign, resigning in 1778 from continued illness. He was a member of the sixth Congress, 1799-1801.

6-A0

MARGARET ELIZABETH RUST—543, born December 29, 1818, at "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, died May 21, 1843; married, June 5, 1839, at "Rockland," Henry Bedinger, born near Shepherdstown, Virginia, (now West Virginia), February 5, 1812, died November 26, 1858, buried Elmwood Cemetery, Shepherdstown, West Virginia. He married

(2) Caroline Lawrence, daughter John W. and Mary (Browne) Lawrence, elder sister of first wife of 6-A1 Colonel Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.

Children

7-A43—GEORGE RUST BEDINGER *b.* July 10, 1840, was killed on the field of battle at Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, July 1863.

At the age of eighteen, he entered the University of Virginia and remained there until the outbreak of the war in 1861. Once, on being reproved in the class room, he left his seat and striding the length of the class room passed out of the room with a contemptuous look at the astonished Professor. Before the close of the lecture, however, he returned and took a seat quietly and respectfully on the front row. At the close of the lecture he rose and without shame-facedness or hesitation, stated to the Professor that he had returned to apologize, not only for his violation of the rules which should regulate the students in the class room, but for his rudeness in resenting the reproof which had been given him. He made no promises, but felt that he had given offence, and that an acknowledgment of his error should be made then and there. His manner and the boldness and frankness of his apology endeared him more than ever to his friends. It was these qualities, evident in students days, which won him the esteem of his fellow officers and the men under his command during his army days.

Early in 1861, he joined a company from Jefferson County, where he resided, as a private in the 2nd Virginia Regiment of Infantry. He was later transferred to the Rockbridge Artillery, in service at Manassas and in the winter campaign with General Stonewall Jackson and in the battles of Kernstown, Winchester, and the Valley campaign.

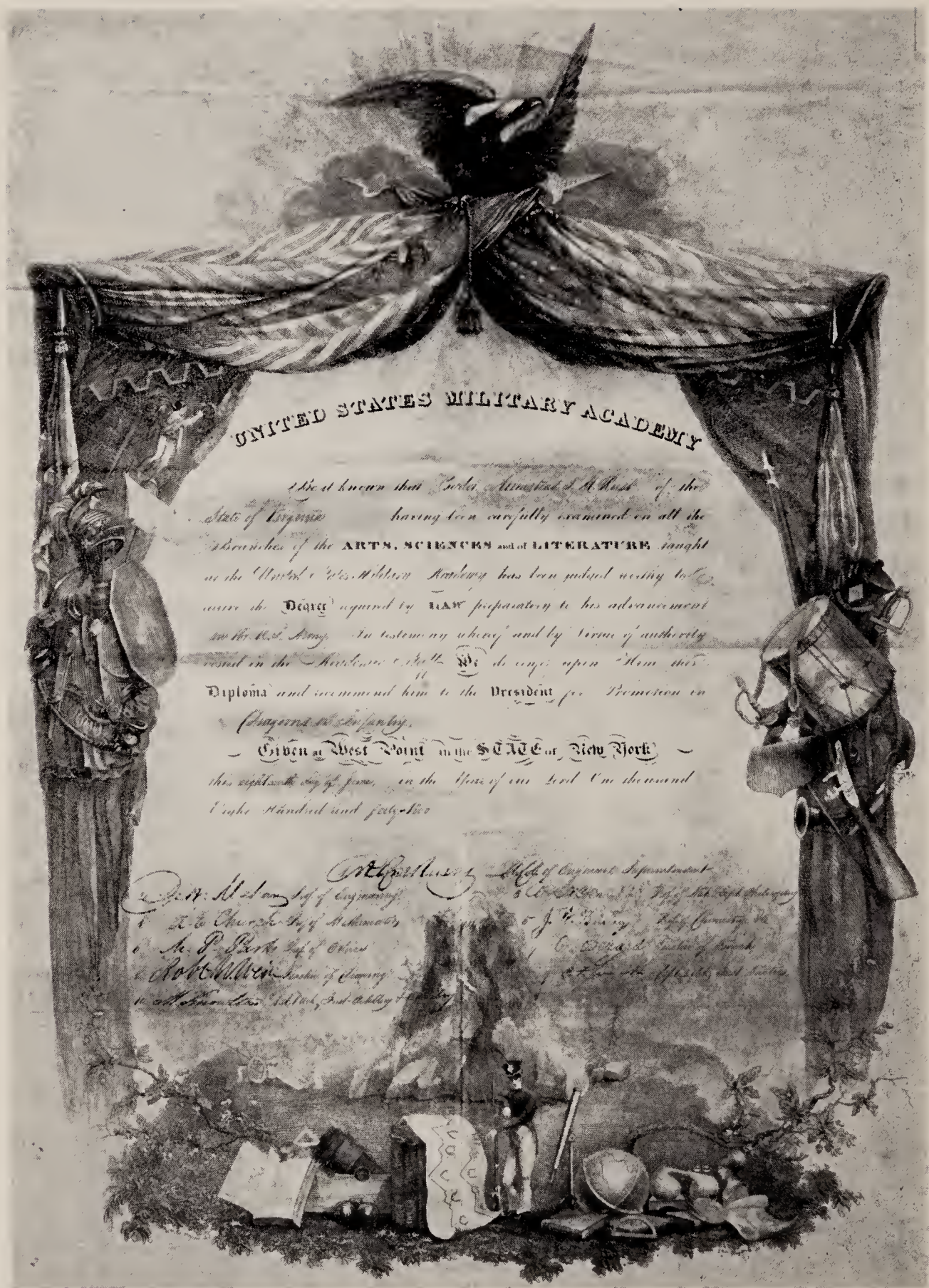
Being commissioned to raise a company of cavalry in the Valley in 1862, he endeavored to do so, but being unsuccessful in this, he joined the 33d Regiment of Virginia Infantry as Captain, and was in command of his company at the time of his death, an event unknown to family or friends for many months afterwards. He was of medium height, active, strong, and graceful, with an expressive, merry countenance.—Condensed from *The University Memorial Biographical Sketches of Alumni, University of Virginia*, (1871) pp. 176-478.

7-A44—VIRGINIA BEDINGER.

A daughter, Margaret, *d.* in infancy.

Henry Bedinger was educated in common schools, studied law and was admitted to the Bar in 1832, and commenced practice at Shepherdstown. He moved to Charlestown, Virginia, (now West Virginia) and continued the practice of law. Elected as a Democrat to the twenty-ninth and Thirtieth Congresses (March 4, 1845–March 3, 1849). Unsuccessful candidate for reelection in 1848 to the Thirty-first Congress. Appointed Charge d’Affaires





Diploma United States Military Academy, reproduced from original, of 6-A1-Armistead Thomson Mason Rust.

to Denmark on May 24, 1853, and Minister Resident, June 29, 1854, in which capacity he served until August 10, 1858, when he resigned.—*Biographical Directory of the American Congress*.

A note about the forthcoming wedding reads:

Protumna, May 9, 1839.
(Martinsburg, Virginia.)

My dear Neice:

Henry Bedinger is to be married before long to Miss Margaret Rust, daughter of a former Superintendent at Harper's Ferry. She is considered transcendently beautiful, sprightly and intelligent. Henry's house is undergoing thorough repair.

Your affectionate Aunt.

S. B. (Sally Bedinger)

6-A1

COLONEL ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON RUST—
1854, was born at "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, January 18, 1820, died there July 17, 1887; married (1) February 28, 1849, Eliza Southgate Lawrence, "Willowbank," Flushing, New York, born November 6, 1828, died at "Rockland," February 13, 1858, daughter John W. and Mary (Browne) Lawrence¹; married (2) September 19, 1860, Ida Lee, born at

¹ The Lawrence family trace the name to the Romans, asserting with considerable certainty that from the Laurentie came some of the early ancestors, who took the name Lawrence. The first of the latter named in the Domesday Book was Sir Robert Lawrence, of Ashton Hall, who in 1192, was decorated for gallantry at St. Jean d'Acre, by Richard, the Lionhearted.

John W. Lawrence built his home "Willowbank" just south of the ancestral dwelling, which latter was destroyed by fire in 1828. His home passed to his son, Walter B. Lawrence, and was long one of the most stately residences on Long Island.

The family were among the nestors of the village of Flushing, New York. In the settlement on Flushing Bay, the earliest date is given as 1643, and in the next few years the number of settlers had increased by additions of friends from Holland, and elsewhere. The settlement was named Vlissingen, after a village in Holland in which English refugees had lived, and of which name Flushing is a corruption. The early charter for the town was granted in 1645 by Governor Kleft, and confirmed by grant of the State of New York in 1782, in copy, which charters are in the archives of the town.

English authority in 1685 renewed the original charter, and this renewal recites

"Leeland," near Sheperdstown, Jefferson County, Virginia, (now West Virginia), August 14, 1840, died March 28, 1921, Washington, D. C., daughter Edmund Jennings and Henrietta (Bedinger) Lee, second wife.²

early members of the Lawrence family with others as the original holders of the land upon which the town was laid out. Members of the family during all the years were continually prominent in the official and business life of the community and in that of New York City.—See: *The Brooklyn Times*, Saturday, November 7, 1908. Thompson: *History of Long Island*.

² Ida Lee Rust was a member of the famed Lee family of Virginia. For an account of her ancestral lines, see: *Lee of Virginia*, (1895) p. 470.

On the death of her husband, she was left with an incumbered estate, a large family of young children, and in the difficult period of reconstruction, which followed the Civil War. By her energy and business capacity, she maintained the home, paid off its incumbrances, and saw to the education of the children of the family. Her story is written in their lives. On her death it was written:

A member of an old and distinguished family, she represented the highest type of Virginia's gentlewomen. . . . The last twenty-five years . . . was spent in Leesburg, Virginia. The strong impress of her splendid life was made on this community. . . . In her home her influence was supreme.

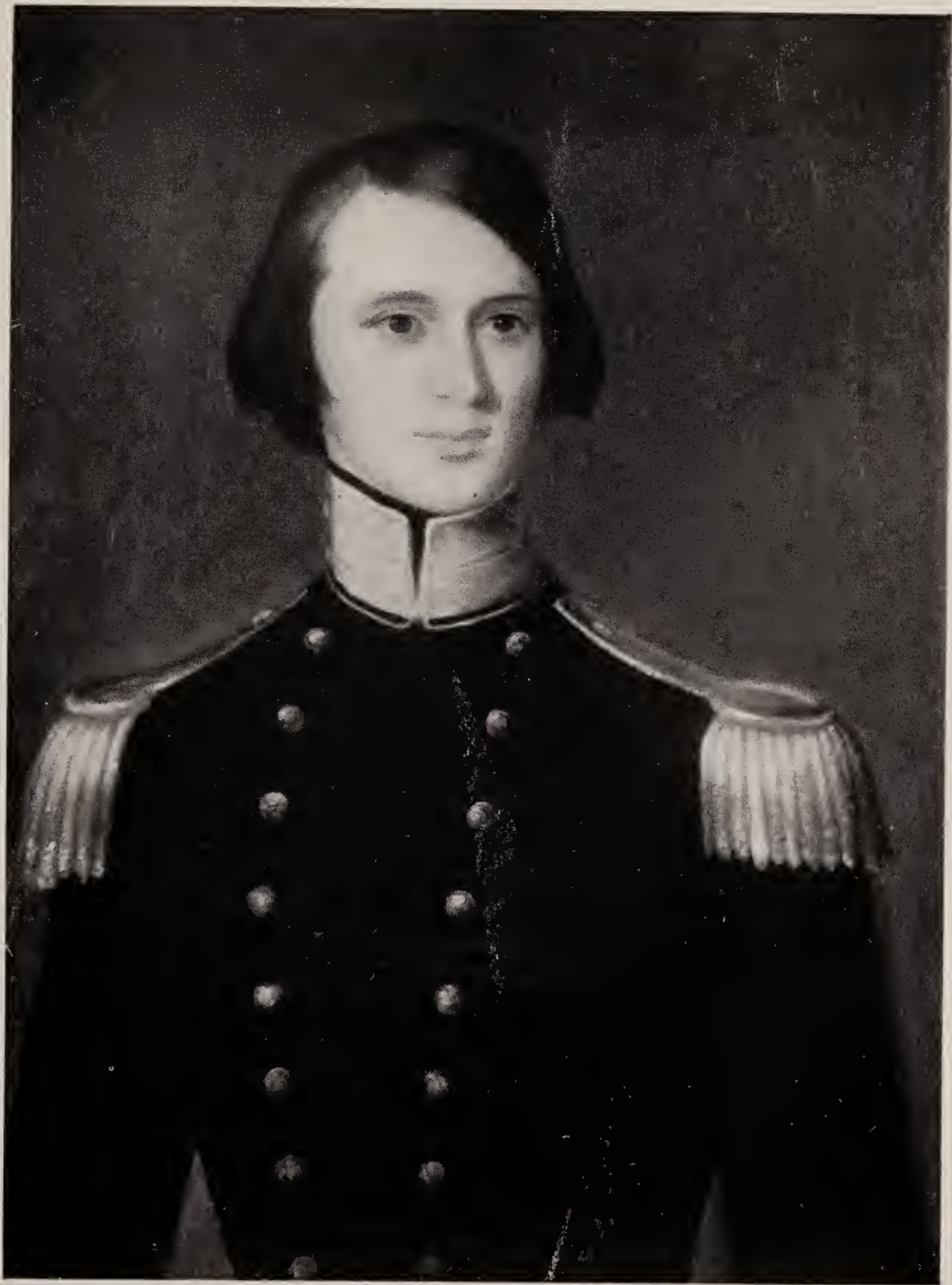
The character of her sons and daughters speak her's. Desirous of the highest and best for her children, not alone by her example and precept did she seek their attainment, but by practical efforts also. Of unusual intellect, she directed their studies (in a time when educational advantages were limited in the South) and laid foundations of character and efficiency upon which they have builded well. In the community her life counted for righteousness, justice and helpfulness—always desiring to be of service to others. . . . Her sympathy and splendid judgment uplifted many souls in their joys and sorrows. Her patience, her deep understanding, her keen sense of justice, but chiefly her love, affected all who knew her. Freely she gave, because she freely loved. . . . The world is poorer for her going, but richer and stronger for her life.—*The Virginia Churchman*, April 30, 1921.

Her mother was Henrietta Bedinger, daughter of John Daniel and Sarah (Rutherford) Bedinger. John Daniel Bedinger was son of Henry and Mary Magdalena (von Schlegel) Bedinger, born York County, Pennsylvania, daughter of Christopher von Schlegel.

Henry Bedinger was born 1730, Dorstle, Lebztern, Harshoft, Alsace, France, (?) according to best information, and was son of Adam Budinger (Bedinger, Bittinger) born 1698, Ottweiler, Alsace, and Anna Margarethe Hansknecht, daughter of the Burgomaster, and who died about 1750, York County, Pennsylvania, first wife of Adam Bedinger, who died 1768, at Hanover, York County, Pennsylvania.

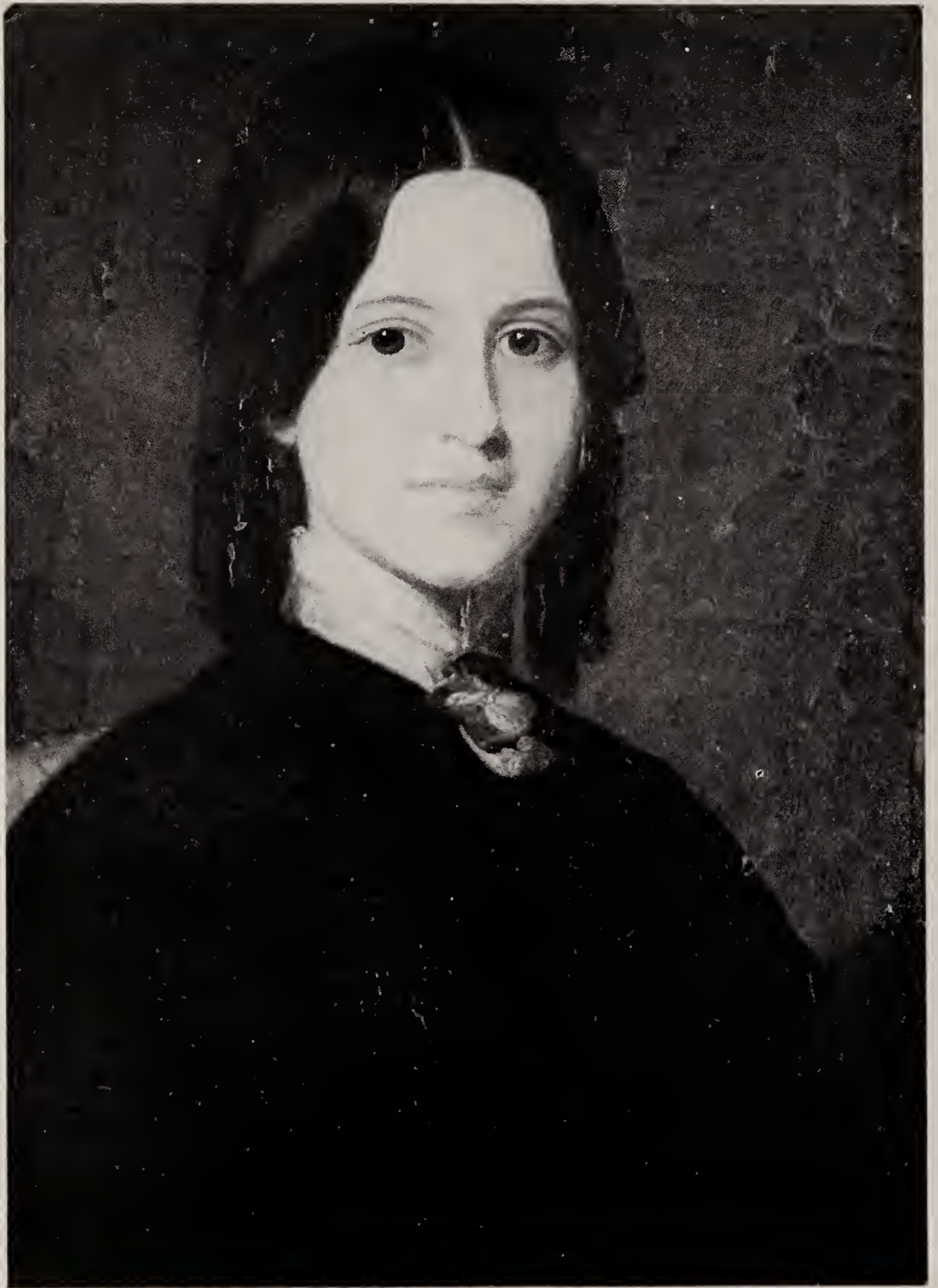
The family of Bedinger and descendants are important figures in the history and development of the nation. Among these are Colonel James Strode Swearingen, who married Nancy Bedinger, daughter of Henry Bedinger, II, brother of John Daniel Bedinger, and among whose descendants are Charles Love Franklin,

PLATE XVIII



6-A1-Lieutenant Armistead Thomson Mason Rust, 1820-1887, First Dragoons, United States Army, 1843. Photograph of copy by Charles A. Corwin of portrait painted 1843 by John Beale Bordley, Wye River, Maryland, now (1940) hanging at "Rockland." Original owned by A. T. A. M. Rust, Christiansburg, Va.

PLATE XVIIIa



LILY SOUTHGATE (LAWRENCE) RUST

First wife of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust of "Rockland"
From portrait at "Rockland"

PLATE XVIIIb



IDA (LEE) RUST 1840-1921

Second wife of 6-A1-Armistead Thomson Mason Rust. Photograph of portrait by Charles A. Corwin, New York, 1927, made from photograph taken at age about 28 in Baltimore, Maryland. Now (1940) in dining room at "Rockland."

PLATE XIX



6-A1-COLONEL ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON
RUST 1820-1887



7-A53-GEORGE RUST 1872-----

PLATE XIX^a



LEFT TO RIGHT: (1) IDA (LEE) RUST, SECOND WIFE OF (2) 6-AI—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON RUST, (3) 7-A59—ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST, AND (4) EVA (THOMPSON) (MANIGAULT) RUST, HIS WIFE

Photographs of portraits by Virginia Farragut Wilson, owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust

PLATE XX



113 EAST CORNWALL STREET, LEESBURG, VIRGINIA

Home (1913-1921) of Ida (Lee) Rust, widow of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust; built in 1913 by her sons, 7-A56—Henry Bedinger and 7-A57—William Fitzhugh. Now (1940) owned by Mrs. H. P. Gibson.

Commander United States Navy, and his son, Robert Scott Franklin, born February 21, 1872, Chillicothe, Ohio.

Henry Bedinger's letter of June 11, 1825, to Colonel J. S. Swearingen, Chillicothe, Ohio, gives an interesting account of a reunion of surviving Revolutionary soldiers. He was an uncle of Henrietta (Bedinger) Lee. The letter follows:

Protumna. June 11, 1825.

Dear Sir:

My brother, G. M. Bedinger, Joseph Morgan & Nancy will set out for Chillicothe tomorrow morning, who will detail to you the minutia of all recent occurrences here. I forbear to mention them, hoping they will arrive in as good health, spirits & humor as they now are; we are however sorry that Nancy will not, can not, remain with us sometime longer, the desire of being with her family outweighs with her all other considerations.

Yesterday my brother & myself appeared on the ground at the spring between Mrs. Sarah Bedingers & Mrs. E. Morgans, from which we departed & proceeded to the seige of Boston, precisely Fifty years since. we spent the day in Conviviality, in Company with several old revolutionary Companions, and surviving Neighbors, tho not any others of the Company who marched on that day, appeared and this for the best of reasons: for of 97 young men, but five exist, viz: Judge Robert White is dying by a stroke of dead palsy, Saml. Finley resides with you & Wm. Hulse near St. Clairsville is too infirm to travel here on such an Occasion—it was to us a Jubille, & Capt. Harpers Company of Artillery voluntarily & spontaneously, saluted us with cannon & platoon firings—So we go—No doubt the honors are conferred—May we meet in a better world, is now our earnest wish—Our affections to your children.—*Original in possession of Robert Scott Franklin.*

Henry Bedinger writes to Mrs. Nancy Swearingen.

Protumna Sept. 26, 1835.

My dear Nancy:

Your Aunt Shepherd left us two weeks since, generally stays two or three days, is now well but has been ailing and feeble, at times thro the summer. From her we had the first information, that Mr. Lee had gone to Connecticut to espouse Henrietta, it was to us matter of some surprise, as we had no suspicion of such an occurrence, tho we knew he spoke highly of her,—this conduct in Mr. Lee has, I believe, displeased one of your Aunts and probably pleased and gratified the other, between them be it; Lee is not rich, but very industrious in his line.

It was probably a high gratification to the Reverend Mr. Cornwell, the husband of Susan Ellsworth, that the visit of your Aunt's & several of her family was attended by a solemn celebration. They have all returned to Sheperds Town except Edwin who remains with you.

Your Father
Henry Bedinger.

(Note: Aunt Shepherd, was Eleanor (Strode) Shepherd, daughter Col. James Strode and the mother of Eliza Shepherd, first wife of Edmund Jennings Lee. The Edwin mentioned was Daniel Bedinger's son, Edwin Gray.)

Henry Bedinger writes to Colonel J. S. Swearingen, Chillicothe, Ohio.

Protumna, 16th March 1837.

Dear Sir

Your letter of the 27th Feby was received in due time. I immediately wrote to Mr. Edmond J. Lee communicating to him the substance of the matter you desired. He came last evening & after much talk and planning, he requested me to say to you, it was out of his power to proceed to Ohio during the winter, nor sooner than early in July. Desires the favor of you to do the best you can to keep possession of the land in question. Rent it out for another year at your discretion, he said he was for sometime since in some kind of traffic with Mr. Wm. Lucas by exchanging Henriettas share of the Keys ferry land for Virginia Lucas's share of Edwin land in Ohio, but the contract was not yet completed, &c &c. He is always on the lookout, has just purchased Wm. Showalters dividend of the old place, about 115 acres mostly lying North of his land adjoining his former land and mine. Sold under trust deed. Very low.

Henry Bedinger writes to Colonel James S. Swearingen, Chillicothe, Ohio.

"Protumna Thursday Evening 2d Nov. 1837.

My Dear Sir

You will probably have heard before this reaches you, of the death of my neice Betsy Washington on the 21st. last month. She left twelve living children, the youngest only 15 mo. old. She was a most worthy woman, generally healthy, more so than any of my brothers family, died of billious cholic in about three days illness; her poor distressed mother; how much I commiserate her repeated sorrows.

Mr. Lee was her last night, both himself & Henrietta had severe spells of fever, are recovering. Your Aunt Shepherd is well. All here are well.

Yours &c.

(Note: Betsy Washington was Elizabeth Conrad Bedinger, daughter of Daniel Bedinger, and wife of J. T. A. Washington. Aunt Shepherd was Eleanor (Strode) Shepherd, daughter Col. James Strode.)

E. J. Lee, Jr. writes to Colonel James Swearingen, Chillicothe, Ohio.

Shepherdstown Feby. 22nd. 1838.

My Dear Sir:

Last November just before I took my family to Alexa. (Alexandria, Virginia.) I handed your letter to Dr. Bedinger and requested him to get his mother to sign the power of Atto. and forward it to you, which he promised to do and I supposed it had been sent until the receipt of your letter this morning. I have had it executed and now send it on the other side of this sheet.

That I have not written is not because I have forgotten you or the pleasant visit and hospitable entertainment of myself and family last summer, but solely from the multiplicity of engagements which constantly occupy me & take me frequently from home.

Henrietta, myself & family are now enjoying excellent health. We have had a little sleighing here the last few days. Bushrod, Herbert & Charles let the horse run off with the sleigh breaking it to pieces & brusing him considerably. he is able however to be out today. Your friends here and in Berkley are all well.

Be so good as to remember me kindly to Mrs. S. and your children, especially



LEFT TO RIGHT: (1) EDMUND JENNINGS LEE, SON OF LIEUT.-COL. HENRY LEE OF ALEXANDRIA, VIRGINIA, AND GRANDFATHER OF IDA (LEE) RUST, WIFE OF 6-AI—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON RUST. (2) SARAH (LEE) LEE (MRS. EDMUND JENNINGS LEE) AND GRANDMOTHER OF IDA (LEE) RUST (BURIED ON SHOOTER'S HILL, SITE OF GEORGE WASHINGTON MASONIC MEMORIAL). (3) EDMUND JENNINGS LEE, JR., OF "LEELAND," SHEPHERDSTOWN, VIRGINIA (NOW WEST VIRGINIA), FATHER OF IDA (LEE) RUST OF "ROCKLAND"

Photographs of portraits owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, by Virginia Farragut Wilson, copied from originals

PLATE XXII



LEFT TO RIGHT: (1) LIEUT.-COL. HENRY LEE, "LEESYLVANIA," PRINCE WILLIAM COUNTY, VIRGINIA. (2) MAJOR GEN. HENRY LEE (LIGHTHORSE HARRY) OF "STRATFORD." (3) GEN. ROBERT EDWARD LEE, "STRATFORD" AND "ARLINGTON." (4) IDA LEE, WIFE OF 6-A1—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON RUST OF "ROCKLAND"

LIEUT.-COL. HENRY LEE, FATHER OF GEN. HENRY LEE, GRANDFATHER OF GEN. ROBERT EDWARD LEE, AND GREAT-GRAND-FATHER OF IDA LEE

Photographs of portraits painted by Virginia Farragut Wilson, owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust, copied from originals

Children

By first wife.

7-A45—LAWRENCE.

7-A46—FREDERICK GOODWIN, *b.* November 9, 1851, *d.* about 1915, unmarried.

7-A47—ARMISTEAD, *b.* February 12, 1853, *d.* January 6, 1856.

to my little Cousin Sally. I hope when next they visit Virginia, Henrietta & myself may have better health than when they were last here. Henrietta looks as well as she ever did. I have never yet seen Mrs. Randolph."

(Note: "little Cousin Sally" was Sarah Swearingen Thatcher, grandmother of Robert Scott Franklin. Letters are from originals in his possession.)

The handsome home of Edmund Jennings Lee and Henrietta (Bedinger) Lee, known as "Bedford," and located near Sheperdstown, West Virginia was burned during the war between the States on the order of General David Hunter. This occasioned a memorable letter from Mrs. Lee to General Hunter. After telling of the burning of her residence, Mrs. Lee continued:

I, therefore, a helpless woman whom you have cruelly wronged, address you, a Major-General of the United States Army, and demand why this was done? What was my offense? My husband was absent,—an exile. He has never been a politician or in any way engaged in the struggle now going on, his age preventing. This fact your chief-of-staff, David Strother, would have told you. The house was built by my father, a Revolutionary soldier, who served the whole seven years for your independence. There was I born; there the sacred dead repose. It was my house and my home, and there has your neice, Miss Griffith, who lived among us all this horrid war up to the present moment, met with all kindness and hospitality at my hands. Was it for this that you turned me, my young daughter, and little son out upon the world without shelter? Or was it because my husband is the grandson of the Revolutionary patriot and 'rebel', Richard Henry Lee, and the near kinsman of the noblest of Christian warriors, and greatest of generals, Robert E. Lee? Heaven's blessing be upon his head forever! . . . A colonel of the Federal Army has stated that you deprived forty of your officers of their commands because they refused to carry out your malignant mischief. All honor to their names for this, at least! They are *men*, and have human hearts and blush for such a commander! I ask who that does not wish infamy and disgrace attached to him forever would serve under you? *Your* name will stand on history's pages as the Hunter of weak women, and innocent children; the Hunter to destroy defenceless villages and beautiful homes. . . . to torture afresh the agonized hearts of widows; the Hunter of Africa's poor sons and daughters, to lure them on to ruin and death of soul and body. . . . The curse of thousands, the scorn of the manly and upright, and the hatred of the true and honorable, will follow you and yours through all time, and brand your name *infamy, infamy*.—*Women of the South in War Times*, p. 177. *Virginia, The Old Dominion*, Andrews, (1937) p. 508.

7-A48—REBECCA LAWRENCE.

By second wife.

7-A49—ARMISTEAD.

7-A50—HENRIETTA LEE.

7-A51—LILLY SOUTHGATE.

7-A52—IDA LEE.

7-A53—GEORGE.

7-A54—EDWIN GREY.

7-A55—DELIA, born February 17, 1871, *d.* September 11, 1871.

7-A56—HENRY BEDINGER.

7-A57—WILLIAM FITZHUGH.

7-A58—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE.

7-A59—ELLSWORTH MARSHALL.

7-A60—STIRLING MURRAY.

6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust attended Georgetown College in 1837-38. He and his first and second wives are buried in General George Rust lot, Union Cemetery, Leesburg, Virginia. For the unusual circumstances surrounding his appointment to the United States Military Academy, West Point, New York, see under 543—General George Rust.

The Academy each year in June issue a small pamphlet with the title: *Register of the Officers and Cadets of the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, New York*, (and the date). The following issues show:

June, 1939. Armistead T. M. Rust, Fourth Class, admitted Sept. 1, 1838 aged 18 years, 7 months at admission. He stood 14 in his class of 85, as determined at the General Examination in June, 1839. He stood 54 (having 21 demerits) in the total roll of 231 Cadets arranged according to Merit in Conduct for the year ending June, 1839.

June, 1840. Armistead T. M. Rust, Third Class. He stood 28 in his class of 76, General Examination, June, 1840. His order of merit in studies (in the class) was: Mathematics, 36; French, 11; Drawing, 51; English Grammar, 8. He stood 164 (having 68 demerits) in total roll of 233 Cadets arranged according to Merit in Conduct for the year ending June, 1840.

June, 1841. Armistead T. M. Rust, Second Class. He stood 44 in his class of 60, General Examination, June, 1841. His order of merit in studies (in the class) was: Philosophy, 41; Chemistry, 32; Drawing, 55. He stood 112 (having 46 demerits) in total roll of 218 Cadets arranged according to Merit in Conduct for the year ending June, 1841.

June, 1842. Armistead T. M. Rust, First Class. He stood 31 in his class of 56. His order of merit in studies (in the class) was: Engineering, 41; Ethics, 38; Infantry Tactics, 15; Artillery, 33; Mineralogy & Geology, 40. He stood 57

(having 25 demerits) in total roll of 217 Cadets arranged according to Merit in Conduct for the year ending June 1842.

He was made second lieutenant, 1st Dragoons, July 1, 1842, and served on frontier duty at Fort Gibson, Indian Territory, 1842-43, in escorting Santa Fe traders, 1843, and at Fort Gibson, 1843-45, resigning from the army, March 31, 1845. He conducted a mercantile business in Baltimore, Maryland, 1845-46, and was Justice of Peace, Loudoun County, Virginia, 1849-52. He was State Director, Office of Discount and Deposit, Bank of the Valley, Leesburg, Virginia, 1859-61.

On the outbreak of the Civil War, he joined the army of Virginia, and was made Colonel, 19th Virginia Infantry, Confederate States Army, of which he was made Judge Advocate of the Military Court in 1862, which sat at Christianburg, Virginia.

At the close of the war it is recorded that Armistead Thomson Mason Rust of Loudoun County, farmer, aged 45, took the oath of allegiance on August 16, 1865, before F. M. Henderson.

Copy

THE

COMMONWEALTH (SEAL) OF VIRGINIA

To Armistead T. M. Rust, GREETING:

Know you, that from special trust and confidence reposed in your fidelity, courage and good conduct, our GOVERNOR, in pursuance of the authority vested in him by an Ordinance of the State of Virginia, doth commission you a

Colonel

in the active VOLUNTEER FORCES of the State, to rank as such from the 18th day of November, 1861.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto signed my name as Governor, and caused the Seal of the Commonwealth to be affixed, this 18th day of November, 1861.

JOHN LETCHER.

(Seal)

Fairfax County, to wit:

Personally appeared before me, J. P. Machen, a Justice of the said County, Armistead T. M. Rust and qualified to the within commission according to law.

Given under my hand this 6th day of December 1861.

J. P. MACHEN, J.P.

Copy

Adjutant & Inspector General's Office

Richmond, Va., Nov. 20th, 1861

Special Order

No. 231.

* * * * *

IV. Col. Armistead T. M. Rust is assigned to duty with the 19th Regiment Va. Vols. & will report to Major Genl. Smith's 2nd Corps, Army of Potomac.

By order of the Secretary of War.

G. W. Deas,
A.A.G.

Head Qrs., 1st Corps, A.P.
November 28th, 1861.

The 19th Regiment is of the 1st Corps of the Army of the Potomac, under the Command of Genl. Beauregard.

THOMAS INCLAN,
A.A.G.

Copy

CONFEDERATE STATES OF AMERICA

War Department,
Richmond, December 16th, 1862.

Sir:

Your are hereby informed that the President has appointed you
Colonel of Cavalry

Under the Act Approved October 9th 1862

In the Provisional Army in the service of the Confederate States: to rank as such from the 16th day of December one thousand eight hundred and sixty two. Should the Senate at their next session, advise and consent thereto, you will be commissioned accordingly.

Immediately on receipt hereof, please to communicate to this Department, through the Adjutant and Inspector General's Office, your acceptance or non-acceptance of said appointment; and with your letter of acceptance, return to the Adjutant and Inspector General the OATH, herewith enclosed, properly filled up, SUBSCRIBED and ATTESTED, reporting at the same time your AGE, RESIDENCE when appointed, and the STATE in which you were BORN.

You are assigned to duty as member of the Military Court of Major Genl. Sam Jones' Army Corps.

JAMES A. SIDDEN,
Secretary of War.

Col. A. T. M. Rust,
Military Court, P.A.C.S.

6-A3

COLONEL GEORGE THOMAS RUST—543, was *b.* April 8, 1826, Loudoun County, Virginia, *d.* December 30, 1900, San Angelo, Texas; *m.* October 28, 1859, Rebecca Coleman Yellott, *b.* December 16, 1858, Baltimore County, Mary-



"MONTRESOR"

Five and one-half miles northwest of Leesburg, Virginia, and 1 mile west of United States highway 15. Former home of 6-A3—Colonel George Thomas Rust. Now (1940) owned by Mrs. Page Laughlin.

land, *d.* December 18, 1913, San Angelo, Texas, *dau.* John Israel and Sarah Jane (Maulsby) Yellott.

Children

7-A61—SARAH JANE.

7-A62—MARIA MARLOW.

7-A63—FANNIE BEVERLY.

7-A64—GEORGIE.

7-A65—JOHN YELLOTT.

7-A66—EDGAR, *b.* November 27, 1868, *d.* at age eight months.

7-A67—JEREMIAH YELLOTT, *b.* "Montresor," Leesburg, Virginia, June 19, 1870, *d.* October 4, 1924, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* Nina Yerkes, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *d.* San Angelo, Texas.

Children

8-B25—MARY SIDFORD, *b.* June 1, 1901, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* 1925, San Angelo, Texas, — Russell. Home: San Angelo, Texas.

Child

9-A24—ANN RUSSELL, *b.* 1933, San Angelo, Texas.

8-B26—GEORGIE, *b.* February 21, 1904, San Angelo, Texas. Home: San Antonio, Texas.

8-B27—ELIZABETH, *b.* June 19, 1906, San Angelo, Texas. Home: San Angelo, Texas.

7-A68—REBECCA (BESSIE) RIDGLEY, *b.* June 23, 1872, "Montresor," Leesburg, Virginia, *d.* March 17, 1907, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* Herbert Lea Kirk, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *b.* 1866, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *s.* Uriah and Harriett (Iddings) Kirk.

Child.

8-B28—REBECCA KIRK, *d.* in infancy.

7-A69—LLEWELLYN.

6-A3—Colonel George Thomas Rust was educated at Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Virginia, being in attendance there, 1845-48. He was a colonel in the Virginia militia before the Civil War, in which he served as a private and as courier on the staff of Major General R. E. Rhodes, Confederate States Army.

At the close of the war, it is noted, that George Thomas Rust, farmer, age 39, Loudoun County, Virginia, took the oath of allegiance on August 14, 1865, before F. M. Henderson.

6-A4

MARY VIRGINIA RUST—543, born August 7, 1830, Leesburg, Virginia, died April 19, 1914, Washington, D. C. married April 3, 1851, Coleman Yellott, born near Belair, Maryland, 1821, died July 28, 1870, near Leesburg, Virginia.

Children

7-A70—MARIA MARLOW YELLOTT, *b.* 1851, *d.* December 1, 1898, unmarried.

7-A71—EDGAR RUST YELLOTT, *b.* 1853, died 1923, *m.* Lucy Trigg, daughter, Dr. Trigg. No children. He served as District Attorney and Judge of the County Court, Lockport, Texas.

7-A72—COLEMAN RUST YELLOTT, *b.* August 14, 1855, *d.* July 26, 1936, unmarried.

7-A73—ARMISTEAD RUST YELLOTT, *b.* August 18, 1860, *d.* March 9, 1938, unmarried.

7-A74—GEORGETTA YELLOTT, *d.* in infancy.

7-A75—HENRY YELLOTT, *d.* in infancy.

An infant, unnamed, *d.* when a few days old.

7-A76—FLORENCE YELLOTT, *b.* July 17, 1866. Home: 3221 Connecticut Avenue, Washington, D. C., unmarried.

7-A77—ROBERT EDWARD LEE YELLOTT.

Coleman Yellott was admitted to practice law and elected to the Maryland legislature when twenty-one years of age, and in 1854 was elected to the Maryland senate. Later, he was nominated for the United States Senate and defeated in the legislature by four votes by William Pinkney White.

He joined the confederate forces at the outbreak of the Civil

War and was made Judge Advocate General of a military court. At the battle of South Mountain, while serving as a private, and on the occasion of the commanding officers being killed or wounded, he was made captain, and on the retreat brought what was left of his company back to the regiment.

The family was established in America by his grandfather, John Yellott, who came to Maryland from Pomfret, Yorkshire, England, in 1780, and *m.* Ann Hattersley. His great uncle, Captain Jeremiah Yellott, was captain of the schooner, Antelope, in the Revolutionary War, and was the builder of the first clipper ships at Baltimore, Maryland, of which ships twelve were years later captured by the French. He was extensively engaged in farming, and is credited with having first introduced the use of lime as fertilizer for farm lands in 1805.

6-A9

GENERAL ALBERT RUST—545 was born about 1818, Fauquier County, Virginia, died April 4, 1870, Little Rock, Arkansas; married (1) — Carrington, Hempstead County, Arkansas; married (2) Ann Bouldin Cabell, born about 1830, daughter John Breckenridge and Martha Bickerton (Bouldin) Cabell.

Children

By first wife.

7-A83—ROBERT, *d.* in Texas, unmarried.

By second wife.

7-A84—JULIA, *m.* John Tutweiler. No children.

7-A85—ALICE, *d.* in infancy, while family were refugees during Civil War.

7-A86—PAULINE CARRINGTON, *b.* 1860, *d.* 1926, New York City, *m.* Thomas Tracy Bouve.

Child

8-B35—ANN WINSTON BOUVE.

7-A87—BRECKENRIDGE CABELL.

On or about August 30, 1837, 6-A9—Albert Rust and Shelton Watson entered into a contract with the United States to survey certain lands in the new State of Arkansas, admitted in 1836. It was in the execution of this contract, he removed to Arkansas, taking up his residence in Union County, later becoming surveyor for that county. He surveyed the townsite of El Dorado, and donated land for school purposes, part of which is now occupied by the high school of that town. Later, he became surveyor for the State of Arkansas.

He served for four terms, or eight years, in the Arkansas legislature, and was Speaker of the House of Representatives. He represented the Second Arkansas Congressional District in the 34th and in the 36th United States Congress. He was opposed to secession but later became a member of the provisional Congress of the Confederate States of America. Later, he organized the Third Arkansas Regiment, C.S.A., of which he became Major General, and was active throughout the war.

A painting of him now hangs in the court house at El Dorado, Arkansas, which was presented on January 8, 1937, by 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust.

Newspaper accounts of this ceremony follow:

From *The Daily News*, January 8, 1937

EL DORADO TO GET PORTRAIT OF RUST

Confederate Daughters to Receive

Picture of General

E. Marshall Rust of Washington, D. C., whose father was a first cousin of General Albert Rust, one of the founders of El Dorado, and the engineer who made the first townsite plat, will present the Henry G. Bunn Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy with a portrait of General Albert Rust, it was announced yesterday. Mr. Rust is on his way from Washington to Crossett, where the new paper mill is being constructed, and will make a visit to El Dorado today for presentation at 4:30 o'clock this afternoon, in the First Division Circuit Court Room.

General Rust moved to Union County in about 1837, and was one of the founders of El Dorado. He was a member of Congress from this district and was an attorney. In addition, he made the first survey of the El Dorado townsite and donated the land for the El Dorado school, the present site of the high school and Junior College. He served as a general in the Confederate Army during the Civil War.

The Union County Bar Association will take part in the ceremonies commemorating General Rust's record as an attorney. Joe K. Mahony will act as Master of Ceremonies and Chairman of the meeting.

PLATE XXIV



6-A9—GENERAL ALBERT RUST, C.S.A.

1818-1870. Photograph of portrait in oil by Rudolf Unfug, painted 1934-36 from photograph owned by 8-B38—Georgie, christened George, Breckenridge (Rust) Busick. Original painting hangs in courthouse, El Dorado, Arkansas, presented by 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust.

From *The Evening Times*, January 9, 1937

OIL PORTRAIT OF CITY FOUNDER PRESENTED
BAR ASSOCIATION

A life size portrait of General Albert Rust, one of the founders of the townsite of El Dorado and a lawyer here, also a general in the Confederate Army during the Civil War, was presented to the Union County Bar Association and the Henry G. Bunn Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, in a short ceremony at the Court House yesterday afternoon, by E. Marshall Rust, of Washington, D. C., whose father was a first cousin of General Albert Rust.

Joe K. Mahony, member of the local Bar Association, acted as Chairman for the afternoon. Speeches were made by Mrs. Henry Yocum and Miss Anna Tatum, for the U. D. C., and Robert Knox and Judge W. E. Patterson, for the Bar Association.

Mr. Mahony read a short history of the life of General Albert Rust, beginning with his migration from Virginia to Arkansas in about 1837.

More than 100 members of the Bar Association and the U. D. C. were present at the brief ceremony. It was voted that the portrait be placed some place in the First Division Circuit Court Room at the Court House.

"Col. Rust was a man of fine physique, a highly honored citizen of integrity and great firmness of character. In those days he was considered a man of wealth. He was a devoted father, a warm and true friend but a severe enemy."—*Fanny Lacy Lester, El Dorado, Arkansas, April 2, 1929.*

On the occasion of his nomination for Congress, he wrote the committee on notification as follows:

El Dorado, Arkansas, May 15, 1854.

Committee on Notification:

Gentlemen: On my return this morning from New Orleans your note of the 3d instant informing me that I had been nominated by the Democratic convention recently assembled at Princeton, as a candidate at the ensuing August election, to represent the second Congressional District in the Congress of the United States, was handed me. As you already know, I did not seek the nomination by the most remote or indirect means. My private engagements and interests are such that I desired it as little as I sought it. But considering all the circumstances under which I received it that I did not seek it and was not even present when it was bestowed (as I am informed) by the unanimous vote of the convention, immediately after my name was formally put in nomination, I am not allowed to hesitate in accepting it. I do so however with diffidence and distrust; I am fully conscious that you might have selected a standard bearer of greater capacity and larger experience and I can only promise you and those whom you represent, in the absence of higher and more brilliant qualifications, to vindicate, if possible, the choice you have made by my fidelity to those great principles which have ever been maintained and cherished by our party, and by devoting what capabilities and energies I do possess to the duties which my nomination has imposed, and the interests that may be committed to my charge, with zeal and earnestness that shall never falter or grow weary.

Permit me, gentlemen, through you to tender to the delegates my profound acknowledgments for the very distinguished honor they have conferred upon me and accept for yourselves my thanks for the manner in which you have made it known. I am very truly, your friend and obedient servant,

A. RUST

To messrs. A. T. Rainey, F. W. Compton
L. B. Green, C. C. Danly,
H. P. Johnson

The local paper, *True Democrat*, of May 30, 1854, contained the following tribute to him:

Never has it fallen to our lot in our political experience to witness such perfect satisfaction in any political movement as that manifested by the people of this congressional district (second) in the nomination of Albert Rust as a candidate for congress. Not only are Democrats unanimous in their endorsement of our champion in the approaching contest (if it be worthy of the name of contest to elect a Democrat in our district when nearly all are Democrats now) but Whigs even, for once, seem satisfied that Democracy has selected for the people one well qualified and well worthy of the position in question. Long ago the name of Albert Rust was wont to be suggested when manliness, honesty and strength of purpose and power have been mentioned. The remark has so often been made that "Colonel Rust is too uncompromisingly earnest and determined in his honest convictions and despises too heartily all wire working and movements dictated by policy even to become a successful politician," that we are almost surprised ourselves to find him so enthusiastically endorsed by men of all parties and factions. The truth is, policy and humbuggery will win for a time but truth is mighty and will in the end prevail. Without seeking the nomination, preferring, as he expressed himself after the Hot Springs convention, "to be a gentleman above being a member of Congress", Colonel Rust now has the satisfaction of occupying the last position with his character for manly independence and honor as untarnished and unquestioned as in all the previous honorable history of his life. Under the existing circumstances we can but congratulate our Democratic friends of the district upon their wise selection and further heartily congratulate the whole people of our state upon their good fortune in having secured for the next official term a gentleman of so much ability and character to represent them in the councils of the nation.—*True Democrat*, May 30, 1854.

The service of Albert Rust in Congress, March 4, 1855–March 3, 1857, and March 4, 1859–March 3, 1861, was in a period of extreme political bitterness. Tempers were touchy and intentions, however honest, were subject to constant misinterpretation. A Democrat from a southern State, and a native of Virginia, his feelings and interest were with those of the dominant southern viewpoint. He was a man of strong intellect and capable of maintaining a high stand in any controversy. He was ardent and impulsive alike in his friendships and in his enmities.

During the session of Congress, in January, 1856, an incident occurred which some of his friends regretted and others applauded. The House had been unable to elect a speaker. The balloting had gone on for about six weeks, when Rust offered a resolution calling upon the several candidates to withdraw their names, in the interest of the country. Only one of these candidates had shown formidable strength, Nathaniel P. Banks of Massachusetts, who was known to be opposed to the further extension of slave territory. At each ballot he came within a few, sometimes only two votes, of election, and long drawn out as the contest had been his supporters believed his election certain, as it proved ultimately to be.

Horace Greeley of the *New York Tribune* had come to Washington personally to observe and report the proceedings of Congress. In a letter to the *Tribune* he characterized Rust's resolution as an attempt to make it appear that the contest over the speakership was one of personal rivalries among the candidates and not of principles, and its true purpose to rid the opposition of the powerful candidate, Banks. After the adjournment of Congress on the day *The Tribune* reached Washington, Rust accosted Greeley on the Capitol grounds and felled him with his cane.

A newspaper account described the affair in the following words:

FIGHT—We hear that yesterday afternoon, shortly after the House adjourned, the Hon Mr. Rust, of Arkansas, (who was in the company of Messrs. Bocock of Virginia, and Greenwood of Arkansas,) was overtaken in the Capitol Grounds by the Hon. Horace Greeley, of the New York Tribune, who, in that journal of Monday last, had published a letter over his initials, in which he had referred to Mr. Rust in the following terms:

"I have had some acquaintance with human degradation; yet it did seem to me today that Rust's resolution in the House was a more discreditable proposition than I had ever known gravely submitted to a legislative body."—*Washington (D. C.) Star, January 30, 1856.*

The *Star* account proceeds with some detail to record the words of the men, which resulted in Rust slapping the face of Greeley with his bare hand. Those present separated the combatants, but the affair was later renewed when Rust struck Greeley with a "stick," probably the cane mentioned above.

The affair was renewed the next day in front of the old National Hotel, on Pennsylvania Avenue when Representative Rust with others, among whom was — Boetler, of Fountain Rock,

Shepherdstown, Virginia, (now West Virginia) when Rust looked down the street and saw Horace Greeley coming along the same side of the street on which they were standing. Albert Rust said: "Excuse me, gentlemen," and walked to meet Mr. Greeley. They met a short distance from where Boetler and the others were standing, when they heard Rust say to Greeley: "How dare you have the audacity and impudence to walk on the same side of the street I am on after what you said about me in your paper yesterday. If you ever do it again, there is going to be trouble." The next day at about the same hour (lunch time) these same men were standing in about the same place talking with Representative Rust, when he looked up and saw Mr. Greeley coming down the street. He walked to him and struck him, knocking him down. Friends interposed and the affair was over.

This version was that told by Mrs. Susan Lee, who had it from Mr. Boetler, an eye witness, to 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust when he was in attendance at the Virginia Military Institute, Lexington, Virginia.

His Arkansas constituents, on hearing of the affair bought him a new cane upon the gold head of which were inscribed the words: "Hit him again, Rust." This cane was with the family possessions when they left Arkansas as refugees during the Civil War. On this journey they were intercepted by Federal forces, and their possessions seized, and nothing has ever since been heard of this cane.

General Rust was an unsuccessful candidate for Congress in 1856, but was elected in 1858. About 1858 he removed to a plantation he owned in Pulaski County, near Little Rock, Arkansas.

In the days immediately preceding the war he was a Douglass man and opposed to secession, but in 1861 became a member of the Provisional Congress of the Confederacy. He soon, however, resigned from that body and raised a regiment in southern Arkansas, for service in Virginia, being commissioned Colonel, July 5, 1861. This regiment, the Third Arkansas Infantry, formed a part of the first brigade of Stonewall Jackson.

He was ordered with his regiment to Virginia and assigned to the brigade of Gen. Henry R. Jackson, consisting partly of fresh troops and partly of those who had been in West Virginia under Gen. Robert Garnett. After the remnant of Garnett's command

had been recuperated and rested awhile at Monterey, the brigade under Gen. H. R. Jackson advanced to the Greenbrier river and pitched their tents at the head of a beautiful little valley among the Alleghanies, known as the Travelers' Repose. General Lee, who was at this time commanding in Virginia, determined to attack the Federal fortified camp on Cheat mountain. Col. Rust on a scouting expedition had discovered a mountain pass, by which he could lead infantry into the rear of the Federal position. He was ordered to lead his regiment to this point, and Gen. Samuel Anderson was directed to support him with two regiments from Loring's command. Henry R. Jackson was to advance with his brigade from the camp at Greenbrier river, and Loring was to advance from Hunterville by the main road upon the Federal position. The troops reached the places assigned with remarkable promptness and at the time appointed. Col. Rust's attack was to be the signal for the advance of all the troops. That officer, hearing nothing of Anderson, though he was in supporting distance, failed to attack. As the only hope of success was in a surprise, and as that intention had been thwarted, the troops were withdrawn to their original position. On the 3d of October, Gen. J. J. Reynolds marched down from Cheat mountain and attacked the Confederate camp on the Greenbrier. He was repulsed after a spirited battle of four hours' duration. Col. Rust, who on this occasion commanded the left wing of the Confederates, performed his part so well as to be favorably mentioned by Gen. H. R. Jackson in his official report. In December Jackson's brigade, now under Col. Wm. B. Taliaferro, joined Gen. Stonewall Jackson at Winchester. During Jackson's advance upon Hancock, Md., in the winter campaign to Romney, Col. Rust, in command of his own regiment and that of Col. Fulkerson, with one section of Shumaker's battery, when near the railroad bridge over the Big Cacapon, encountered the enemy and defeated him. Gen. Stonewall Jackson in his report says: "Col. Rust and his command merit special praise for their conduct in this affair." On Mar. 4, 1862, Col. Rust was appointed brigadier-general in the Army of the Confederate States. He and his command had an honorable part in the glorious but disastrous battle of Corinth, on the 4th of Oct., 1862. He was sent back across the Mississippi in April, 1863, with orders to report to Gen. Price in the Trans-Mississippi department.

Capt. A. C. Jones of Third Arkansas, described Rust as almost a giant in stature, with power of endurance unsurpassed by any man he had ever known, and recklessly brave. He considered him an ideal commander. As a general, Rust held important commands and saw much field service under Gen. Hindman in Arkansas, and Generals Pemberton and Taylor in Mississippi and Louisiana.

As a planter, he had been very successful, being noted in the census of 1850, of Union County, Arkansas as owning real estate valued at \$16,000, when his age was thirty-two.

That he did not abstain from the diversions which were customary at that time, and yet practiced, is attested by an entry in the court records of Union County, Arkansas, wherein it is noted: "Albert Rust indicted and fined for betting on a game of chance, called Pocre."—poker.

While he had accumulated a considerable fortune, this was swept away by the war. At its close, he returned to his plantation near Little Rock, Arkansas, where he continued to reside until his death, which occurred suddenly on the night of Monday, April 4, 1870, at which time his family were absent in Virginia. In accordance with an expressed wish, he was buried in Mt. Holly Cemetery by the side of his infant daughter Alice, who had died during the war, and whose body he had brought to Little Rock for interment.

The Daily Arkansas Gazette, April 6, 1870, had the following editorial:

Death of Gen. Albert Rust

We are pained to learn of the death of Gen. ALBERT RUST, which occurred at his farm, north of the river, in this county, on Monday night last, of inflammation of the brain, which originated from an abscess in the head.

Gen. Rust immigrated to Arkansas about the year 1837. He served several terms in the state legislature as the representative from Union county, and was speaker of the house of representatives during one term. He afterwards served two terms in congress as the representative of the old second congressional district. During the war he raised a regiment of infantry in south Arkansas, for service in Virginia, which formed a part of the first brigade of Stonewall Jackson. He was succeeded in the command of his regiment by Col. Manning, upon his appointment by President Davis as brigadier general in the confederate army in 1892. As a brigadier general he held important commands and saw much field service, under Hindman in Arkansas, and Pemberton and Taylor in Mississippi and Louisiana.

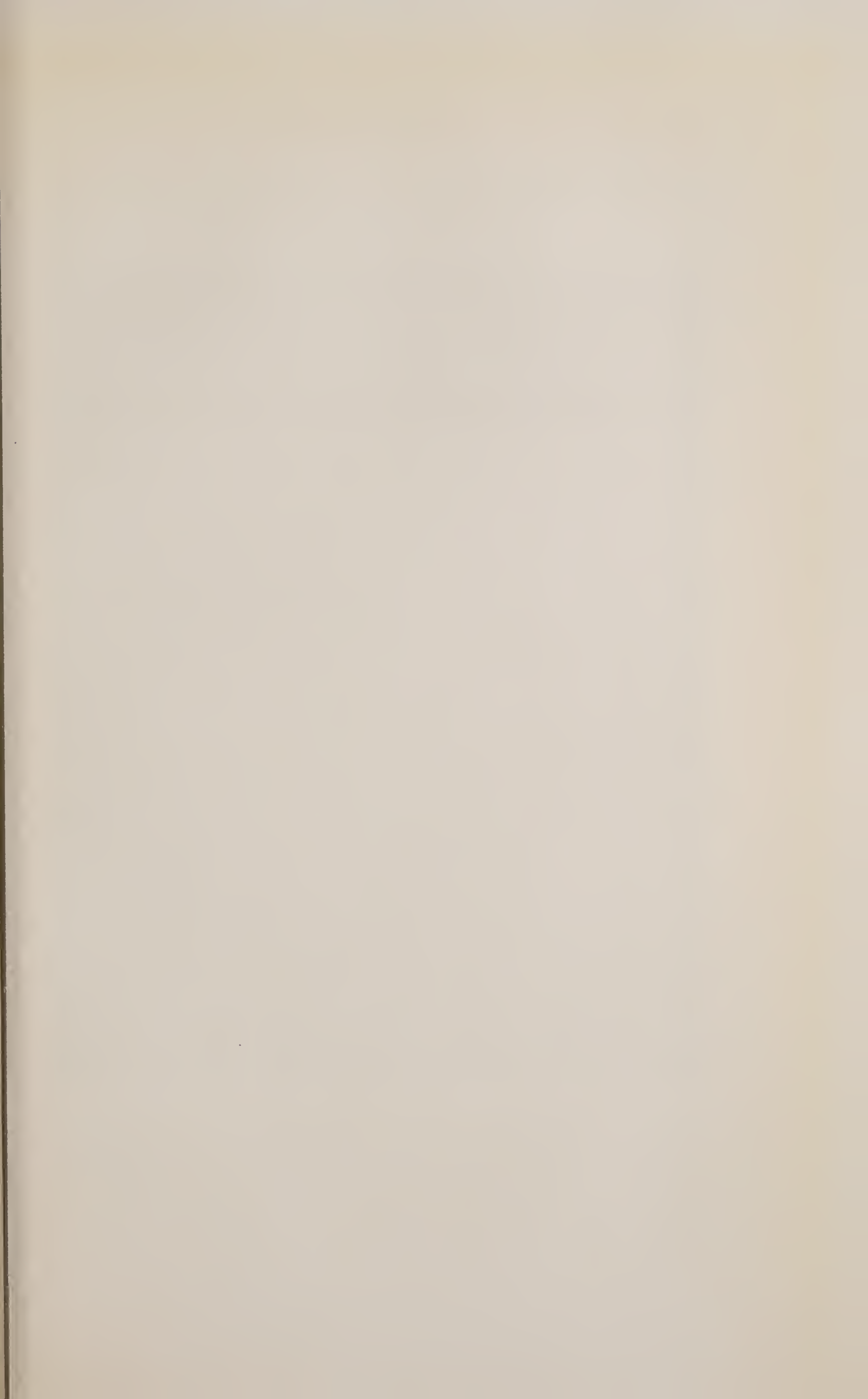


PLATE XXV



6-A36—ELIZABETH (RUST) BURGESS

1845-1873. Photograph from portrait owned by Richard Fenner Burges,
El Paso, Texas, by Virginia Farragut Wilson, Baltimore,
Maryland, from photograph

Gen. Rust was a life long democrat. In the differences immediately preceding the war he was a Douglass man, and opposed secession. He was a man of strong intellect, not much cultivated, but capable of maintaining a high stand in controversy with any individual in our state. He was ardent alike in his friendships and enmities. His impulsive nature sometimes made him do acts which, with our estimate of him, we think he would not have done in cooler moments of reflection. Of such a nature was his assault upon Mr. Greeley, at Washington, during the first term of his congressional services, under sting of a wanton personal attack by Mr. Greeley, in a letter from Washington to the *Tribune*. We have no doubt that this difficulty did much towards fanning the flame of Mr. Greeley's hatred of the southern people, with such direful results, and we are sure that with more time for deliberation Gen. Rust would have treated him quite differently.

During his entire residence in Arkansas, Gen. Rust engaged in planting, in which pursuit he was quite successful and accumulated a large fortune, which was swept away by the war. He removed to the neighborhood of Little Rock about 1858, and ever afterwards made his home in Pulaski county. He leaves a widow and several children.

His death is a deep loss to the state and he will be long mourned by numerous friends. We hope that some of them will pay a more worthy tribute to his memory through our columns.

The funeral will take place from the Episcopal Church, in this city, this morning at 10:30 o'clock. Services will be conducted by the pastor, Rev. H. H. Morrell.

6-A36

ELIZABETH RUST—549, born January 16, 1845, in Virginia, died January 25, 1873, Seguin, Texas, married December 13, 1866, William Henry Burges, born January 8, 1838, died June 24, 1898, son William Henry and Eugenia Ann (Fenner) Burges.

Children

7-B22—WILLIAM HENRY BURGES, *b.* November 12, 1867, *m.* (1) November 10, 1891, Ada Dean, *b.* January 13, 1873, *d.* November 29, 1892, daughter Yancey S. and Jane (Andrews) Dean; *m.* (2) September 23, 1896, Anna Bertha Pollard, Fulton, Missouri, *b.* February 7, 1873, daughter Asa Perry and Elizabeth (Henderson) Pollard. Home: El Paso, Texas.

William Henry Burges was educated University of Texas, LL.B., 1889, admitted to the bar same year; city attorney,

El Paso, Texas, 1893-95; member firm of Turney & Burges, 1897-1917, Gregory, Burges & McNab, Chicago, March 1917 to November 1918, Turney, Burges, Caldwell & Pollard, El Paso, 1918-38, Burges, Burges & Scott, El Paso, since. Chief counsel for the copper companies and other defendants in civil and criminal cases arising out of the deportation of I. W. W.'s from Bisbee, Arizona, 1917; special assistant to United States Attorney General in charge postal fraud prosecutions, Northern District of Texas, 1924. Regent University of Texas, 1911-1914. Member American Bar Association (Ex. Com. 1912-15), Texas Bar Association (Pres. 1909-10), International Law Assn., American Society International Law, American Political Science Assn., American Academy Political and Social Science, Selden Society, Texas Historical Assn., Delegate Universal Congress Lawyers and Jurists, St. Louis, 1904. Clubs: Toltec, El Paso Country, Grolier (New York), Caxton (Chicago).

7-B23—IONE BURGESS, *b.* May 12, 1869, *d.* August 12, 1870.

7-B24—ALFRED RUST BURGESS, *b.* February 16, 1871, *d.* March 17, 1924, *m.* December 29, 1914, Leona Stanley, *b.* February 5, 1885, daughter Elias Sands and Alice (Gillespie) Stanley. Home: El Paso, Texas.

7-B25—RICHARD FENNER BURGESS, *b.* January 7, 1873, Seguin, Texas, *m.* December 7, 1898, Ethel Petrie Shelton, El Paso, Texas, *b.* January 6, 1879, *d.* April 26, 1912, daughter Eugene Alexander and Harriet (Hobson) Shelton. Home: El Paso, Texas.

Child

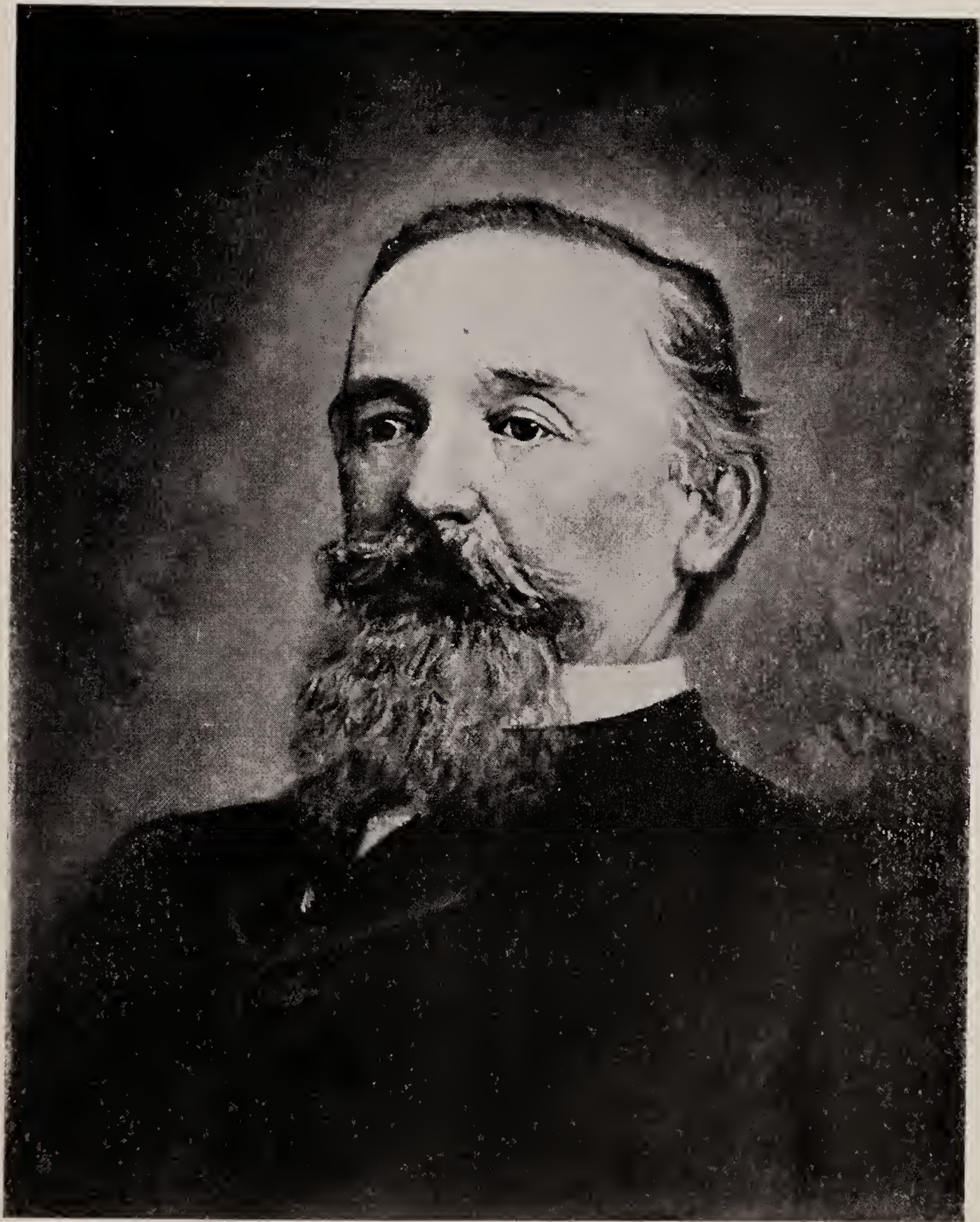
8-B71—JANE RUST BURGESS, *b.* July 19, 1900, *m.* January 16, 1924, Preston Rose Perrenot, *b.* September 6, 1898, son Emile Earl and Mary (Austin) Perrenot. Home: El Paso, Texas.

Children

9-A47—MARY AUSTIN PERRENOT, *b.* February 9, 1925, El Paso, Texas.

9-A48—RICHARD FENNER BURGESS PERRENOT, *b.* April 11, 1927, El Paso, Texas.

PLATE XXVI



WILLIAM HENRY BURGES

1838-1898. Lawyer and Texas State Senator, and husband of 6-A36—Elizabeth (Rust) Burges. Photograph from portrait owned by Richard Fenner Burges, El Paso, Texas, by Virginia Farragut Wilson from photograph.

9-A49—ANNE SHELTON PERRENOT, *b.* June 21, 1931, El Paso, Texas.

Richard Fenner Burges was educated in public schools, and admitted to Texas Bar, 1894; city attorney, El Paso, 1905-07; member Texas House of Representatives, two terms, 1913, 1917; associate counsel for United States in Chemical Arbitration with Mexico, 1910-11; President International Irrigation Congress, 1915-16; counsel for Texas interests in negotiations between Texas and New Mexico on division of waters of Pecos River, 1923; special counsel for Texas, Rio Grande Compact Commission, Colorado, New Mexico and Texas, and appointed commissioner for Texas on same commission to execute compact negotiated in 1929; general counsel for Elephant Butte Irrigation District, El Paso County Water Improvement District, Hudspeth County Conservation District. Served as captain and major, 141st Infantry, United States Army, World War, during active operations in France. Cited by Marshal Petain; awarded Croix de Guerre (French). Member American Bar Association, Texas Bar Association, American Forestry Assn. (pres. 1921-23), Texas Historical and Library Commission, Texas Historical Assn., Virginia Historical Society, Toltec Club, a Democrat. Author of El Paso Commission charter, and of Texas Irrigation Code and Forestry Act. Partially explored and published first account of Carlsbad Caverns, New Mexico, which were by proclamation of President Calvin Coolidge made a national monument, October 25, 1923, and by act of Congress, May 14, 1930, became the Carlsbad National Park. Member firm Burges, Burges & Scott since April 1, 1938.

6-A44

MARCIA LANHAM—561, born October 19, 1803, died August 5, 1860, married September 27, 1824, Joshua Fletcher, Fauquier County, Virginia, born "Fontaine Hill", October 17, 1786, died October 30, 1862, son Joshua and Aggie (Hutchins) Fletcher.

Children

7-B32—LEMUEL FLETCHER.

7-B33—CAROLINE RUST FLETCHER, *b.* August 15, 1835, *d.* February 27, 1907, *m.* Captain William Rowley Smith, became Captain Company B, Mosby's Battalion, Virginia Cavalry, killed at Loudoun Heights, Virginia, 1864, brother of wife of her brother, 7-B32—Lemuel, son Major Joseph Blackwell and Jane (Towson) Smith.

Children (Information received too late to use key numbers.)

8-B—CARRIE SMITH, *m.* Dr. Randolph of Charlottesville, Virginia.

8-B—HELEN SMITH.

8-B—WILLIAM BENNETT SMITH.

8-B—MOLLIE QUARLES SMITH, *m.* John Brookfield.

Children

9 —CARRIE BROOKFIELD, *m.* — McCurdy.

9 —MARCIA BROOKFIELD, *m.* — Hamilton.

9 —RACHEL BROOKFIELD, *m.* — Ulmont.

9 —MARY BROOKFIELD.

9 —VIRGINIA BROOKFIELD.

9 —JOHN BROOKFIELD.

9 —RAYNER BROOKFIELD.

7-B34—JOSHUA CLAY FLETCHER, *b.* December 8, 1839, *d.* June 20, 1915, *m.* March 31, 1864, Margaret Gibson Bland, *dau.* Colonel Frederick Bland.

Children

8-B—BLAND FLETCHER.

8-B—MAUD FLETCHER, *m.* — Hall.

Child

9 —ADA HALL.

7-B35—ELIZA VIRGINIA FLETCHER.

7-B36—HELEN EDMUNDS FLETCHER, *b.* October 18, 1843, *m.* Marshall Lake.

Children

8-B—JANET LAKE. Home: Washington, D. C.

8-B—BEVERLY LAKE, *m.* — Harper. Home: Durham, North Carolina.

Children

9 —BEVERLY LAKE, II.

9 —MARY LAKE.

7-B37—BENJAMIN LANHAM FLETCHER, *b.* October 26, 1847, *d.* November 11, 1923, unmarried.

6-A55

CHARLOTTE CLAYTOR MITCHELL—579, born March 22, 1803, died May 30, 1888; married (1) Leven Burr Hagerman, born February 5, 1807, "Sunnyside," Charlotte County, Virginia, died October 20, 1841; married (2) William Ballard Leftwich, Bedford County, Virginia.

Children

By first husband.

7-B38—SARAH ANN HAGERMAN, *b.* October 18, 1839, *d.* January, 1919; *m.* May 2, 1860, John Reamy Pace, *b.* October 12, 1834, Henry County, Virginia, son Greenville Thompson (*b.* November 1, 1810, *d.* September 20, 1878) and Nancy W. (Hughs) Pace, *m.* August 28, 1833.

Children

8-B91—WILLIAM GREENVILLE PACE, *b.* February 7, 1861, *d.* January 26, 1939; *m.* (1) October 4, 1893, Margaret Lilley, *d.* December 22, 1908, *m.* (2) November 3, 1910, Marie Hutchings, *b.* October 21, 1884, *d.* November 1, 1918, *m.* (3) Bertie Hutchings, November 4, 1922, *b.* March 7, 1888.

Children

By first wife.

9-A72—JOHN REAMEY PACE, *b.* October 23, 1894, *d.* June 8, 1896.

9-A73—THOMAS LILLEY PACE, *b.* March 30, 1897.

9-A74—WILLIAM GREENVILLE PACE II, *b.* May 15, 1899, *m.* Helen Huston, Columbus, Ohio.

Children

10-35—WILLIAM GREENVILLE PACE III.

10-36—CHARLES PACE.

9-A75—MITCHELL BROOKE PACE, *b.* January 5, 1902, *d.* January 6, 1905.

By second wife.

9-A76—GREENVILLE THOMPSON PACE, *b.* April 15, 1912, *m.* Ruth —, Columbus, Ohio.

9-A77—EDWARD HUTCHINGS PACE, *b.* August 11, 1914.

9-A78—BEN FRANKLIN PACE, *b.* November 23, 1916.

9-A79—MARIE HUTCHINGS PACE, *b.* October 23, 1918.

By third wife.

9-A80—ANN DEARIN PACE, *b.* April 21, 1931.

8-B92—LIZZIE CLAYTOR PACE, *b.* August 29, 1863, *d.* November 12, 1889.

8-B93—JAMES ROBERT PACE, *b.* July 21, 1867, *d.* April 24, 1903, *m.* December 7, 1892, Mauna Guerrant.

Child

9-A81—ELIZABETH PACE, *b.* November 16, 1894, *m.* Samuel Alan Graham, II.

Child

10-37—SAMUEL ALAN GRAHAM III, *b.* December 8, 1922.

Child *d.* in infancy.

8-B94—MARY PACE, *b.* August 21, 1872, *d.* October 26, 1895.

8-B95—SARAH PACE, *b.* October 13, 1874, *d.* November 21, 1903.

8-B96—LETTIE PACE, *b.* July 24, 1877, *m.* Joseph Hyle Caroths, *b.* June 3, 1875. Home: Richmond, Virginia, C/ Singer Sewing Machine Company.

Children

9-A82—JAMES CLARENCE CAROTHERS, *b.* November 5, 1907.

9-A83—SARAH PACE CAROTHERS, *b.* January 15, 1910.

7-B39—SAMUEL L. HAGERMAN, *b.* 1841, *m.* Bettie Brown.
Children

8-B97—ELIZABETH HAGERMAN.

8-B98—SAMUEL HAGERMAN.

8-B99—SARAH HAGERMAN, became first wife of John Brown.

8-Co—FRANK HAGERMAN.

8-C1—CHARLOTTE HAGERMAN, became second wife of John Brown.

6-A76

WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR—585, born March 18, 1821, died June 11, 1903, married, Liberty, Virginia, December 23, 1851, Mary Priscilla Jordan, born December 14, 1831, died September 24, 1895, daughter Jubal and Priscilla P. (Williamson) Jordan. William Graham Claytor was a soldier in the Confederate army, and for many years conducted a classical school for young men at Liberty, Bedford County, Virginia, and was known as an educator of high talent, energy, and industry.

Children

7-B57—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR II, *b.* October 27, 1852, Liberty, Virginia, *d.* October 6, 1903, *m.* October 27, 1879, Marion Orville Bell, *b.* December 5, 1853, *d.* April 21, 1924, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, daughter Orville P. and Nannie (Gladding) Bell. Both are buried in Longwood Cemetery, Liberty, Virginia.

Children

8-C43—MARION ARNOT CLAYTOR, *b.* May 8, 1882, Liberty, Virginia, *m.* October 9, 1907, Griffin Elwood

Callahan, *b.* August 1, 1884, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, son Griffin Clay (born Eastern Shore of Virginia) and Ida V. (Williams) Callahan, born Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

Children

9-A94—MARION CLAYTOR CALLAHAN, born 1910, Bedford, Virginia, married Paul Van Wert Waldo, physician, New York City.

Child

10-38—MARION CLAYTOR WALDO, *b.* March 5, 1938.

9-A95—GRIFFIN CLAY CALLAHAN, *b.* Bluefield, West Virginia, October 31, 1919. Student (1940) William & Mary College, Williamsburg, Virginia.

8-C44—LOUISE VINCENT CLAYTOR, *b.* June 14, 1884, Liberty, Virginia, *d.* October 9, 1898.

8-C45—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR III, *b.* December 20, 1886, Liberty, Virginia, *m.* February 19, 1908, Roanoke, Virginia, Gertrude Gordon Boatwright, daughter James S. and Gertrude (Harris) Boatwright, Columbia, South Carolina. Home: New York City, Office: American Gas and Electric Corporation, 30 Church Street, New York City.

Children

9-A96—GORDON CLAYTOR, *b.* December 5, 1908, *d.* December 10, 1908.

9-A97—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR IV, *b.* March 14, 1912, lawyer. Home: Washington, D. C.

9-A98—JAMES BOATWRIGHT CLAYTOR, *b.* February 14, 1915, *d.* January 20, 1926.

9-A99—ROBERT BUCKNER CLAYTOR, *b.* February 27, 1922.

9-Bo—RICHARD ANDERSON CLAYTOR, *b.* September 4, 1927.

William Graham Claytor III, graduated at Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Virginia, and after

some years with Roanoke Railway & Electric Company, became General Superintendent of that property; later becoming General Superintendent, Lynchburg Traction & Light Company. About 1920, he was made Chief Engineer, American Electric Power Company, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and is now (1940) Vice President, Appalachian Electric Power Company, a subsidiary of American Gas and Electric Corporation, New York City.

The new 80,000 kilowatt hydro-electric plant on New River, near Bedford, Virginia, was built under his supervision, and named "Claytor Dam" in his honor. The Rust Engineering Company, see 7-A59 Ellsworth Marshall Rust, was an unsuccessful bidder on this work.

His wife, Gertrude, born at Staunton, Virginia, 1889, is a member of the Poetry Society of America, Craftsman Group for Poetry, Colonial Dames of America, and is a frequent contributor to poetry magazines, and in 1932, won the annual prize of the Poetry Society of America with her poem: "Indian Wife."

7-B58—McHENRY GORDON CLAYTOR, *b.* August 11, 1854, *d.* September 25, 1931, *m.* January 24, 1883, Caroline Aloise Nelson, San Antonio, Texas, died 1939, Santa Ana, California. Both buried Fair Haven Mausoleum, that city.

Children

8-C46—EDNA ELOISE CLAYTOR, born October 10, 1883, died June 8, 1887, San Antonio, Texas.

8-C47—EDWIN ELDRED CLAYTOR, born April 15, 1885, San Antonio, Texas.

8-C48—VIVIAN ELDER CLAYTOR, *b.* April 13, 1887, San Antonio, Texas, *m.* December 15, 1918, Los Angeles, California, Carey Roy Browning, *b.* April 6, 1879, Penryn, California, son Benjamin (*b.* January 23, 1838, Chester, England) and Edith Jane (Davis) Browning, *b.* 1836, Louisville, Kentucky. Home: Tustin, California.

Child

9-B1—SPENCER ROY BROWNING, *b.* July 16, 1924, Ansheim, California.

8-C49—HELEN ALMA CLAYTOR, *b.* February 12, 1889, Roanoke, Virginia, *m.* St. Joseph's Parish House, Riverside, California, August 5, 1916, DeSonne Drake Purrington, *b.* May 26, 1886, Frankfort, Kentucky, son Charles Edward and Katherine Elizabeth Lydia (Drake) Purrington.

Home: 12001 Broadway Terrace, Oakland, California.

8-C50—VERNON AGNES CLAYTOR, *b.* October 3, 1890, Roanoke, Virginia, *m.* Long Beach, California, August 17, 1922, Rufus Carl Fletcher, *b.* October 17, 1894, Russellville, Arkansas, son Rev. Rufus Carl Fletcher.

Child

9-B2—RUFUS CARL FLETCHER III, *b.* October 23, 1923, New York City.

8-C51—LILLIAN VICTOR CLAYTOR, *b.* August 7, 1894, *d.* August 7, 1895, Roanoke, Virginia.

8-C52—ORA EUGENIA CLAYTOR, *b.* December 7, 1899, Roanoke, Virginia, *m.* May 30, 1922, San Diego, California, Basil LaVerne Ferguson, *b.* Seattle, Washington, July 4, 1899, son William T. and Eulalia (Carlsen) Ferguson.

Child

9-B3—BASIL CLAYTOR FERGUSON, *b.* December 13, 1923, Seattle, Washington.

7-B59—ANDREW BOYD CLAYTOR, *b.* November 26, 1856, Bedford County, Virginia, *m.* May 15, 1889, Lucie Phillips Parr, *b.* October 17, 1867, *d.* December 29, 1937, *dau.* David Preston (*b.* Baltimore, Maryland) and Fannie Ellen (Mitchell) Parr, (*b.* Bedford County, Virginia.)

Home: 726 Park Street, Bedford, Virginia.

Children

8-C53—ANDREW BOYD CLAYTOR II, *b.* 1890, *m.* October 2, 1920, Emily Minnigerode, *dau.* William (1850-1905) and Imogene Stannard (Gordon) Minnigerode, *b.* 1856. Home: 726 Park Street, Bedford, Virginia.

Children

9-B4—IMOGENE GORDON CLAYTOR, *b.* 1922.

9-B5—ANDREW BOYD CLAYTOR III, *b.* 1925.

9-B6—WILLIAM MINNIGERODE CLAYTOR, *b.* 1930.

8-C54—FRANCIS PARR CLAYTOR, *b.* 1891, *m.* November 12, 1913, Camille Gibboney, *dau.* James Francis and Lucy (Kelley) Gibboney. Home: 204 Preston Street, Bluefield, West Virginia.

Children

9-B7—CAMILLE GIBBONEY CLAYTOR, *b.* 1919.

9-B8—FRANCIS PARR CLAYTOR II, *b.* 1921.

8-C55—PRESTON PARR CLAYTOR, *b.* 1893, *d.* same year.

8-C56—JOHN MASON CLAYTOR, *b.* 1894, *m.* October 7, 1937, Lucile (Mason) Wilson, *dau.* Collie Hill and Bertie (Mays) Mason. Home: Bluefield, West Virginia.

8-C57—KATHERINE PARR CLAYTOR, *b.* June 29, 1896.

8-C58—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1898. Home: 726 Park Street, Bedford, Virginia, where he operates The Southern Flavoring Company.

8-C59—MARY FRED CLAYTOR, *b.* 1902, Radford State Teacher's College, B.S., post graduate work, University of Tennessee. Home demonstration agent, Washington County, Ohio, Marietta, Ohio. Home: 726 Park Street, Bedford, Virginia.

8-C60—ROBERT MITCHELL CLAYTOR, *b.* 1903, *m.* 1929, Ruth Phillips, *dau.* Rev. Euclid (*b.* Dec. 25, 1866, England) and Eleanor Hewitt (Harris) Phillips, (*b.* Aug. 14, 1866, *m.* Feb. 18, 1902, Philadelphia, Penna. by Bishop Tucker)

Home: 1818 Crestwood Drive, Chattanooga, Tennessee.

Children

9-B9—ROBERT MITCHELL CLAYTOR II, *b.* 1932.

9-B10—WILLIAM GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* 1938.

7-B60—JULIA GRAHAM CLAYTOR, *b.* November 25, 1858, *m.* January 23, 1890, Everett Bascom Stone, *b.* August 30, 1856, son James F. and Paulina B. (Aunspaugh) Stone, (1831-1895).

Home: College Street, Bedford, Virginia.

Children

8-C61—EVERETT BASCOM STONE II, August 12, 1892. In National Park Service (1940). Home: Wilkesboro, North Carolina.

8-C62—MARY JORDAN STONE, *b.* September 6, 1893, *m.* June 25, 1927, William Bradford Hellis, son George Stedman and Ada Ellen (Bradford) Hellis, direct descendant, Governor William Bradford of Massachusetts. Home: R.F.D. Santa Ana, California.

Children

9-B11—ROSEMARY HELLIS, *b.* June 23, 1928.

9-B12—VIRGINIA HELLIS, *b.* September 17, 1929, Santa Ana, California.

8-C63—JULIA GRAHAM STONE, *b.* October 21, 1895, *m.* June 20, 1923, Archer Summerson, son James Robert (*b.* June 28, 1853, Staunton, Va. *d.* Dec. 18, 1909) and Mary Ellen (Havener) Summerson (*b.* 1853, Pocahontas County, Va. now West Va., *d.* Jan. 8, 1929, Bedford, Va.).

Home: 47 North Princeton Circle, Lynchburg, Virginia.

Child

9-B13—WILLIAM ARCHER SUMMERSON, *b.* October 14, 1926.

8-C64—EDITH STONE, *b.* July 10, 1900. Home: College Street, Bedford, Virginia.

8-C65—JOHN CLAYTOR STONE, *b.* January 13, 1902, *d.* December 18, 1903.

7-B61—Ro. WILLIAM CLAYTOR, *b.* November 28, 1860, *d.*

7-B62—JOHN MASON CLAYTOR, *b.* February 5, 1862, *d.* March 2, 1898.

7-B63—MARY JORDAN CLAYTOR, *b.* February 28, 1864, *d.* July 8, 1865.

7-B64—MARY WILLIAM CLAYTOR, *b.* October 24, 1865, Bedford County, Virginia, *m.* August, 1898, Lorenzo D. Wisener, *b.* July 8, 1847, Carroll County, Ohio, son Andrew



PLATE XXVII



7-B72—SUE WILLIE (JOPLING) MARSHALL
1863—

(*b.* Penna.) and Elizabeth (Byrd) Wisener (*b.* October, 1815, England).

Home: Van Wert, Ohio.

7-B65—RO. MITCHELL CLAYTOR, *b.* October 9, 1867, Staunton, Virginia.

7-B66—EDWIN ELMORE CLAYTOR, *b.* October 19, 1869, *d.* young.

7-B67—ANNIE LOVE CLAYTOR, *b.* March 16, 1871, *d.* young.

7-B68—LUCY ALEXANDER CLAYTOR, *b.* October 12, 1873, Bedford County, Virginia, *m.* April 9, 1913, Charles Newell Sanders, *b.* October 6, 1871, Smyth County, Virginia, son Stephen Drake (*b.* April 13, 1828, Wythe County, Va.) and Eliza Ann (Hutton) Sanders (*b.* October, 1829, Washington County, Va.). Home: Magnolia Avenue, Maryville, Tennessee.

Children

8-C66—NEWELL DRAKE SANDERS	} twins, <i>b.</i> October 29, 1914, Maryville, Tennessee.
8-C67—JOHN CLAYTOR SANDERS	

6-A79

SUSAN ELIZABETH CLAYTOR—585, born October 15, 1826, died June 5, 1887, married June 8, 1858, William Ware Jopling, second wife, [Rev. Wm. H. Matthews officiating,] born October 27, 1815, died August 31, 1895, son James and Nancy (Martin) Jopling.

Children

7-B70—ROBERT GRAHAM JOPLING, *b.* February 16, 1860, *d.* July 16, 1861.

7-B71—THOMAS CLAYTOR JOPLING, *b.* June 22, 1861, *d.* April 19, 1888.

7-B72—SUE WILLIE JOPLING, *b.* February 16, 1863, *m.* October 17, 1883, Lafayette Douglas Marshall, born November 23, 1848.

Home of widow: 3643 Fort Avenue, Lynchburg, Virginia.

Children

8-C68—ANNIE SUE MARSHALL, *b.* February 25, 1886, Salem, Virginia. Home: "Seven Oaks," 3463 Fort Avenue, Lynchburg, Virginia.

8-C69—WILLIAM JOPLING MARSHALL, *b.* May 27, 1888, Otterville, Virginia, *m.* December 25, 1923, Lola Kathleen Fizer, *b.* February 29, 1896. Home: Bedford, Virginia.

Children

9-B14—WILLIAM JOPLING MARSHALL II, *b.* January 20, 1926.

9-B15—JOHN RICHARD MARSHALL, *b.* April 12, 1928.

9-B16—ROBERT EARL MARSHALL, *b.* June 2, 1930.

9-B17—FLORENCE SUE MARSHALL, *b.* July 31, 1932.

9-B18—DOROTHY WATSON MARSHALL, *b.* December 7, 1935.

9-B19—LINDA GRAHAM MARSHALL, *b.* August 30, 1937.

8-C70—MAMIE OSSIE MARSHALL, *b.* March, 1890, *d.* in infancy.

8-C71—MARY GRAHAM MARSHALL, *b.* February 16, 1891, Otterville, Virginia. Home: 1010 Court Street, Lynchburg, Virginia.

8-C72—EVELYN ALICE CLAYTOR MARSHALL, *b.* February 22, 1893, Otterville, Virginia, *d.* February 11, 1940.

8-C73—AVA OLA MARSHALL, *b.* May 31, 1895, Otterville, Virginia, married Robert Harper Stephenson II, *b.* May 11, 1899. Home: Littleton, Virginia.

Children

9-B20—ROBERT HARPER STEPHENSON III, *b.* August 5, 1922.

9-B21—CHARLES MARSHALL STEPHENSON, *b.* April 4, 1924.

9-B22—AUGUSTUS GRAHAM ROCHELLE STEPHENSON, *b.* January 6, 1926.

8-C74—ELIZABETH DOUGLAS MARSHALL, *b.* May 2, 1898, Otterville, Virginia *m.* June 15, 1926, James Emmett Martin, *b.* September 8, 1900. Home: 4710 Oxford Street, Lynchburg, Virginia.

Children

9-B23—JAMES EMMETT MARTIN II, *b.* April 28, 1930.

9-B24—SUE ELIZABETH MARTIN, *b.* October 16, 1936.

8-C75—EDITH MAY MARSHALL, *b.* October 16, 1900, Otterville, Virginia. Home: Fayetteville, Arkansas, where she is Librarian, University of Arkansas (1940).

8-C76—JAMES EDLIS MARSHALL, *b.* 1902, *d.* 1904.

8-C77—FRANCES CLYDE MARSHALL, *b.* April 9, 1904, Otterville, Virginia, *m.* April 26, 1928, Harry Taylor Elliott, *b.* July 31, 1900. Home: Bellevue, Virginia.

Children

9-B25—FRANCES CLYDE ELLIOTT, *b.* February 2, 1936.

9-B26—EDITH MEADE ELLIOTT, *b.* August 18, 1939.

7-B73—ROBERT WARE JOPLING, *b.* May 11, 1865, *m.* December 16, 1915, Sue Hampton Tyler, East Redford, Virginia, daughter J. Hoge Tyler, former Governor of Virginia.

Home: Lancaster, South Carolina, where he is Pastor, Presbyterian Church.

Children

8-C78—SUE TYLER JOPLING, *b.* November 15, 1916.

8-C79—ROBERT WARE JOPLING II, *b.* 1918, *d.* at age two years.

7-B74—FRANCES ALICE BELL JOPLING, *b.* February 26, 1867, *d.* 1902, *m.* December 20, 1893, Edward Jackson Laz-enby, *d.* 1924.

Children

8-C80—EDWARD JOPLING LAZENBY, *b.* January, 1895, married Mary Mitchell.

Child

9-B27—FRANCES LAZENBY, sophomore, Washington College, 1940.

8-C81—WILLIAM LUTHER LAZENBY, *b.* August 31, 1897.

7-B75—NANNIE GRAHAM JOPLING, *b.* June 28, 1869, *d.* April, 1904, *m.* May 27, 1891, Robert Peterson Key, at first wedding held in new Otterville, Presbyterian Church.

Children

8-C82—JULIA GRAHAM KEY, *b.* April 20, 1895, *m.* John W. Wyne. Home: 13 Russell Road, Alexandria, Virginia.

8-C83—ADELE GROVE KEY, *b.* November, 1897, *m.* William Howard Lockridge. Home: Augusta Springs, Virginia.

Children

9-B28—MARGARET ELLA LOCKRIDGE.

9-B29—ROBERT KEY LOCKRIDGE.

9-B30—NANCY LEE LOCKRIDGE.

9-B31—WILLIAM LOCKRIDGE.

8-C84—SAMUEL ROBERT KEY, *m.* Rebecca Graham, Hampton, Virginia.

8-C85—ALICE KEY.

8-C86—GEORGE WHITFIELD KEY, Home: Clifton Forge, Virginia.

6-B25

WILLIAM OTTO RUST—5—Ao, born August 19, 1840, died November 3, 1933, Front Royal, Virginia, married February 20, 1873, Henriette Jones, Front Royal, Virginia, born October 24, 1848, died October 3, 1931, Front Royal, Virginia, daughter Gideon and Elizabeth A. Jones.

Children

7—C18—ERNEST, born April 29, 1874.

Children

By first wife.

8—D8—MARSHALL.

By second wife.

8—D9—LELAH.

7—C19—ELIZABETH, *b.* March 2, 1884, Front Royal, Virginia, *d.* July 17, 1932, Front Royal, Virginia, *m.* February 9, 1909, Front Royal, Virginia, Millard Canter, *b.* April 9, 1876, Frederick County, Virginia, son James Hiram and Sarah (Wise) Canter.

Home: Front Royal, Virginia.

Children

8—D10—JAMES BURNELL CANTER, *b.* September 9, 1911, Danville, Virginia, *m.* (1) Virginia Washington Heskett, Rockville, Maryland, *m.* (2) July 12, 1937, Avis Jackson McCauley, Roanoke, Virginia, daughter William Wilson and Cora Mae (Jackson) McCauley.

Child

By first wife.

9—B44—BETTY ANNE CANTER, *b.* April 27, 1932, Rippon, West Virginia.

8—D11—MILLARD S. CANTER, *b.* May 26, 1916, Danville, Virginia. Home: Front Royal, Virginia.

8—D12—MARSHALL CANTER, *b.* March 3, 1919, Front Royal, Virginia. Home: Front Royal, Virginia.

8—D13—ELIZABETH CANTER, *b.* December 13, 1923, Front Royal, Virginia. Home: Front Royal, Virginia.

6-B32

ELIZABETH RUST—5-Ao, born May 7, 1853, married November 24, 1874, Robert Emmett Miller, of Rappahannock County, Virginia, born January 2, 1843, died March 8, 1928. He served four years in the Confederate army.

Children

7-C21—MARY MARSHALL MILLER, *b.* March 19, 1876, *m.* April 20, 1901, M. Cabell Woodward, of Baltimore, Maryland, *b.* March 27, 1858.

Children

8-D14—M. CABELL WOODWARD II, *b.* July 1, 1902, *m.* January 20, 1926, Anne Snowden Cary, Baltimore, Maryland, born July 26, 1904.

Children

9-B45—M. CABELL WOODWARD III, *b.* January 29, 1929.

9-B46—CARY WOODWARD, *b.* August 30, 1934.

8-D15—ELIZABETH MARSHALL WOODWARD, *b.* February 10, 1907, *d.* July 7, 1933, *m.* October 28, 1928, George Henry Cornelson, of Spartanburg, South Carolina.

Child

9-B47—GEORGE HENRY CORNELSON, *b.* July 1, 1931.

7-C22—CAROLINE RUST MILLER, *b.* March 27, 1878, *m.* (1) November 20, 1912, Rev. William Joseph Reynolds, *b.* December 31, 1871, *d.* July 2, 1921, son Joseph and Jane (Blair) Reynolds, Pittsylvania County, Virginia; *m.* (2) January 12, 1926, Holmes Hall, *b.* November 18, 1878, son Adoniram and Sarah (Holmes) Hall, Sedalia, Missouri.

Home: Woodville, Virginia.

Children

By first husband.

8-D16—JANE BLAIR REYNOLDS, *b.* December 1, 1913, *d.* April 21, 1914.

8-D17—ROBERT MILLER REYNOLDS, *b.* October 31, 1915. Home: Richmond, Virginia.

7-C23—ROBERT WARWICK MILLER, *b.* October 31, 1879, *m.* October 28, 1910, Louise Funston Kinsey, *b.* October 1, 1889. Mr. Miller graduated from the Virginia Military Institute, class of 1899.

Children

8-D18—ROBERT EMMETT MILLER, *b.* October 1, 1911.
Home: Richmond, Virginia.

8-D19—GEORGE KINSEY MILLER, *b.* May 19, 1915.

8-D20—JOHN RUST MILLER, *b.* June 26, 1929.

6-B33

CASS RUST—5-A0, born February 17, 1856, Virginia, died May 27, 1931, Front Royal, Virginia, married Gertrude Weaver, Front Royal, Virginia, born November 8, 1859, daughter John and Jane (Fristoe) Weaver.
Home of widow: Front Royal, Virginia.

Children

7-C24—ROBERT, *b.* September 13, 1882, *m.* (1) May Lou Seybert, Monterey, Virginia, now deceased; married (2) — Cowles.

Children

By first wife.

8-D21—JOHN ANDREW.

8-D22—GERTRUDE.

8-D23—ROBERT.

8-D24—MARY LOU.

7-C25—JOHN BUSHROD, *b.* June 4, 1884, *m.* Frances Story, of Texas. Home: Kansas City, Missouri.

Child

8-D25—HARRY LANDON.

7-C26—WILLIAM HENRY, *b.* February 21, 1888, Front Royal, Virginia, *d.* January 8, 1937, Coweta, Oklahoma, *m.* June 12, 1912, Helen Ray Guthrie, *b.* August 21, 1890, daughter Leon M. and Katherine (Hardin) Guthrie.

Home of widow: Coweta, Oklahoma, where she is vice president, The Security National Bank.

Child

8-D26—JOHN GUTHRIE, *b.* October 10, 1915, Eufala, Oklahoma. Home: Coweta, Oklahoma.

7-C27—JULIA ELIZABETH, *b.* July 15, 1897, *m.* Ballard Brooks Smith, of Baltimore, Maryland.

Home: McDonogh, Maryland.

Children

8-D27—BALLARD BROOKS SMITH II.

8-D28—ELIZABETH SMITH.

6-B40

CAPTAIN JOHN ROBERT RUST—5-A2, born June 14, 1840, Warren County, Virginia, died June 1, 1919, Haymarket, Virginia, married December 22, 1873, Nannie Antrim McKay, born October 25, 1848, died December 7, 1924, Haymarket, Virginia, daughter Joshua and Esther Ann (Haycock) McKay.

Children

7-C28—ESTHER MAY, *b.* November 18, 1874, *m.* June 12, 1906, Charles James Gilliss, *b.* December 20, 1872, son Colonel James and Julia Jenifer (Stellwagen) Gilliss. No children.

Home: Haymarket, Virginia, where he is retired farmer and engaged in insurance.

7-C29—ROBERT ANTRIM, *b.* September 4, 1877, *m.* October 16, 1907, Elizabeth Mallory Jones.

Home: Powhatan, Virginia, where he is farmer.

Child

8-D29—ELIZABETH ANTRIM, *b.* November 29, 1908.

7-C30—ALBERT BRECKENRIDGE, *b.* October 12, 1879, *m.* January 12, 1921, Wilhemina Hunter Tulloss, *b.* February 5, 1893, daughter Dr. William Rodman, *b.* April 13, 1859, and Lena Frances (Simpson) Tulloss, *b.* October 17, 1865.

Home: Haymarket, Virginia, where he is engaged in farming.

Children

8-D30—ALBERT BRECKENRIDGE II } twins, *b.* October 21,
8-D31—NANCY McKAY. } 1921.

8-D32—WILLIAM STEWART, *b.* November 24, 1924.

8-D33—RODMAN TULLOSS, *b.* March 22, 1927.

8-D34—ESTHER ANN, *b.* August 6, 1929.

8-D35—ROBERT HUNTER }
8-D36—ELIZABETH JOAN } twins, *b.* July 10, 1931.

Elizabeth Joan died same day.

7-C31—JOHN WARWICK.

Captain John Robert Rust removed from Warren County, Virginia, to Haymarket, Prince William County, in 1901. As captain in the Virginia militia, he left his studies at Piedmont College at the outbreak of the Civil War, volunteering and joining as a private the command of his cousin, General Turner Ashby,¹ on the day following the secession of his native State of Virginia. He served as captain of Company I, 12th Virginia Regiment of Cavalry after Captain Charles O'Farrell was wounded. He was in active service throughout the war except for sixty days spent in Fort McHenry, having been captured at his home where he had gone to obtain fresh horses. On this occasion, the house being surrounded by some two hundred Federal soldiers, and after a fire had been started on the front porch to burn down the house, he escaped and hid under the corn house, but returned to surrender to prevent his father from being shot, who having assaulted the soldiers with his cane for taking his favorite horse from the stables, was threatened with death for such resistance.

Captain Rust had his horse shot from under him many times, and was himself wounded twice. He was with Ashby's and Stonewall Jackson's cavalry in almost continuous campaigns with the army of Northern Virginia; in action at Kelly Island, one of the first battles of the war; second Manassas, all of Jackson's valley campaigns, Brandy Station, Jack's Shop, The Wilderness, in the West Virginia raids at Lee's Spring and others, on one of which he captured 2983 of the cattle of General Grant. He was in the

¹ For further with respect to the Ashby's, see *The Old Free State* by Landon C. Bell, (1927) vol. II, p. III.

battles of Petersburg, Antietam, South Mountain, Poolesville, Trevillion Station, Cold Harbor, Fredericksburg, Reems Station, and many others.

The Antrim ancestors of his wife came to Pennsylvania with William Penn, and her ancestor, Robert McKay, received a grant of land comprising one hundred thousand acres with Josiah Hite in 1732 from the King, which land was located in Warren County, Virginia, and came into conflict with the grants claimed by Lord Fairfax. On this land Robert McKay built the first house in the valley at Cedarville, Virginia, which is yet standing, being built of stone.

6-B50

ROBERT N. RUST—5-A5, was born October 14, 1826, died (killed) July 27, 1862, Wright County, Missouri; married April 19, 1846, Margaret Eddy, McMinnville, Warren County, Tennessee, born January 18, 1829, died February 9, 1912, *dau.* William Eddy. She married (2) — Smyer, killed during Civil War by bushwhackers; married (3) Rev. Jasper Morris, Baptist minister, by whom she had two children, Thomas Morris, and Ira Morris.

Children

7-C32—TAYLOR.

7-C33—LYCURGUS C. *b.* January 18, 1848-?-, *m.* Martha Pendleton.

Children

8-D50—GOULD.

8-D51—DULCIE.

8-D52—JOHN.

8-D53—WILLIAM.

8-D54—CHARLES.

8-D55—ANNA.

7-C34—RICHARD BENEDICT.

7-C35—MARY ELIZABETH.

7-C36—SARAH C. *b.* July 18, 1853, *d.* January 22, 1880, *m.* Marshall Crawford.

Children

8-D71—IDA MAY CRAWFORD.

8-D72—FLORENCE E. CRAWFORD.

8-D73—MARGARET LOU CRAWFORD, *b.* May 23, 1877, *d.* July 21, 1901.

8-D74—HENRY N. CRAWFORD, *b.* January 1, 1880, *d.* July 10, 1880.

7-C37—AMANDA, *b.* March 7, 1857, *d.* July, 1911, *m.* J. B. Johnson, *b.* 1853, *d.* June 6, 1937.

Children

8-D75—LEANDER C. JOHNSON. Home: Cuba, Missouri.

8-D76—CHARLES JOHNSON. Home: Montrose, Colorado.

8-D77—THOMAS JOHNSON. Home: Montrose, Colorado.

8-D78—OLLIE JOHNSON, *m.* — Counts. Home: Cuba, Missouri.

8-D79—JAMES JOHNSON. Home: Montrose, Colorado.

8-D80—JOHN JOHNSON. Home: Houston, Missouri.

8-D81—ROY JOHNSON. Home: Montrose, Colorado.

8-D82—CLYDE JOHNSON. Home: Pasadena, California.

8-D83—PEARL JOHNSON, *m.* Howard Bartch. Home: Houston, Missouri.

8-D84—FERN JOHNSON, *m.* —. Home: St. Louis, Missouri.

7-C38—NANCY ADELINE, *b.* March 7, 1859, *d.* June 24, 1905, *m.* John Farris, *b.* March 7, 1858, *d.* February 25, 1893.

Children

8-D85—BENJAMIN FARRIS. Home: Denver, Colorado.

8-D86—ETHEL JANE FARRIS, *b.* March 3, 1887, *m.* February 16, 1908, Cleburne, Texas, Marley West Chapel. Home: 4618 Bryan Street, Dallas, Texas.

Children

9-C14—MARLEY WAYNE CHAPEL, *b.* February 14, 1909, *d.* June 3, 1910.

9-C15—TRUDIE EVELYN CHAPEL, *b.* June 4, 1912.

9-C16—ARCHIE MORRIS CHAPEL, *b.* July 29, 1913.

8-D87—LUMEN BENEDICT FARRIS, *b.* May 26, 1882, *m.*

Child

9-C17—JUANITA MAY FARRIS, *b.* May 15, 1923.

8-D88—WILLIAM ELMER FARRIS } twins, *b.* February 9,

8-D89—THOMAS ELBERT FARRIS } 1889, *d.* in infancy.

8-D90—LOIS AGNES FARRIS.

7-C39—JOHN CALVIN, *b.* March 4, 1861, *d.* October 10, 1897, *m.* February 5, 1880, Salome McCall.

Children

8-D91—DORA, *b.* April 7, 1882, *d.* August 9, 1883.

8-D92—EWING, *b.* December 20, 1883.

8-D93—MATTIE, *b.* February 21, 1886. Home: Ben Davis, Missouri.

8-D94—FLORENCE, *b.* September 7, 1888, *d.* August 4, 1889.

8-D95—VIRGIL, *b.* November 10, 1891.

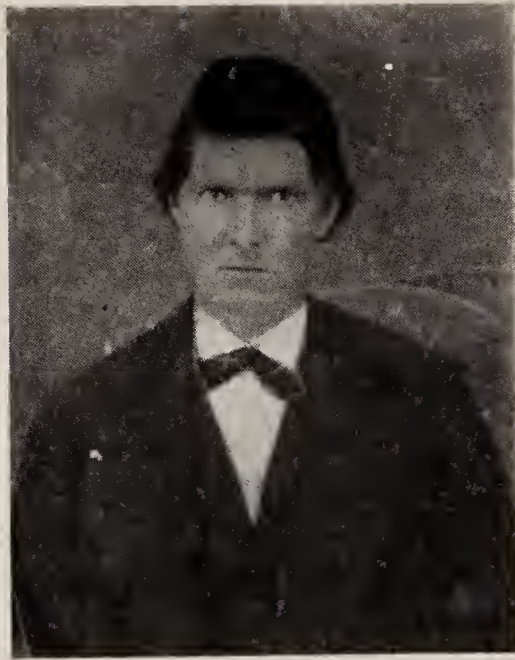
8-D96—MABEL, *b.* June 23, 1895.

6-B50—Robert N. Rust was an officer in the Confederate States army. In the summer of 1862, he left his command near Springfield, Missouri, for a visit to his family in Texas County, Missouri, where after being outfitted with new homemade clothes, made by the hands of his wife, he started to return to his command afoot through the woods. His body was later discovered near Mountain Grove, Missouri, where it was protected by his widow and children by a box covering until after the war when it was removed to the cemetery near Union Church, near the mouth of Hamilton creek, which church was later built by Frank G. Simmons and dedicated as a memorial to Robert N. Rust and wife.

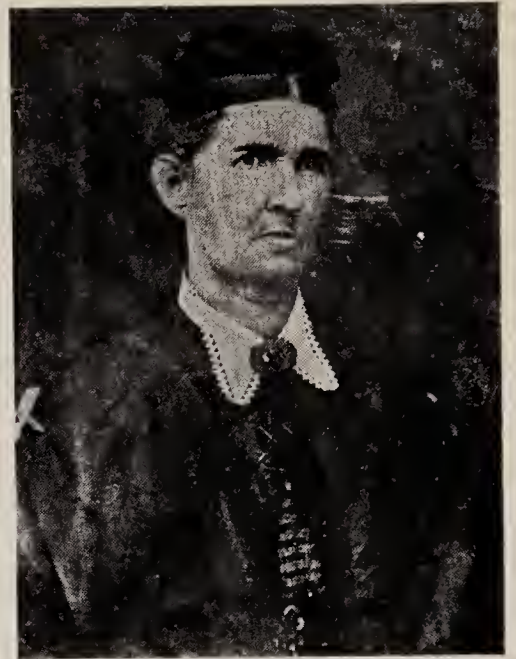
Mrs. Rust lost a second husband as noted above, who at the time of her marriage with him was a widower with seven children. She kept the fifteen children together until they had homes of their own, directing their occupation by day and laying out their night tasks of picking, carding and spinning cotton and wool, while at the same time she instructed them in spelling while they worked. She taught her children and step-children to read, write, and simple arithmetic; loved and respected by all, she was a brilliant and energetic woman, whom tragedy could not destroy nor adversity discourage.



PLATE XXVIII



6-B76—JOSEPH RUTHERFORD RUST
AS A YOUNG MAN
1817-1899

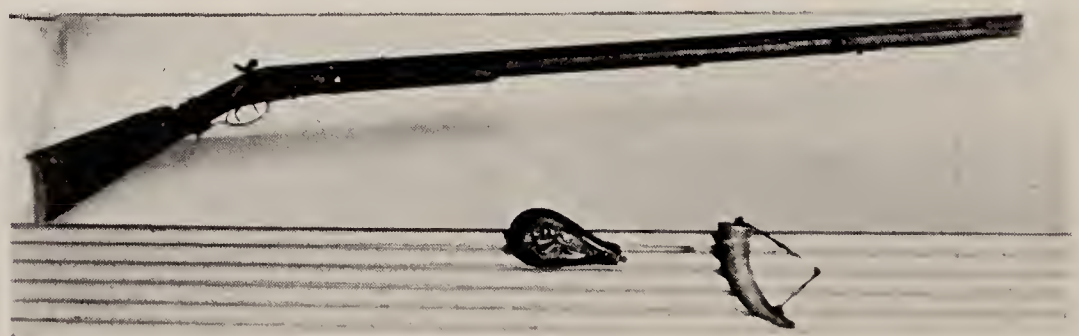


SARAH ANN (MCCALL) RUST
Wife of 6-B76—Joseph Rutherford
Rust



ORIGINAL HOMESTEAD OF 477—PETER RUST

Home of 6-B76—Joseph Rutherford Rust. Home (1940) of widow of 7-C52—Joshua Ruffin Rust, and their daughter, 8-E35—Julia McCall Rust. Photograph taken in 1939, Bridgewater, North Carolina.



FLINTLOCK GUN USED BY 477—PETER RUST IN REVOLUTIONARY WAR
Shot pouch and powder horn owned by 477—Peter Rust now owned
by 8-E5—Joseph Bennett Riddle, Morganton, North Carolina

6-B67

ELIZABETH PECK—5-A14, born October 20, 1851, Clinton, Iowa, died May 23, 1923, married January 1, 1872, William Wilson Hall, born November 28, 1849, Charleston, South Carolina. Both cremated and buried Fairmount Cemetery, Denver, Colorado.

Children

7-C40—CHARLES BRYAN HALL, *m.* Mabel Rose Kinney.

7-C41—HELEN HALL, *d.* in infancy.

7-C42—MINNIE PECK HALL, *b.* December 10, 1873, Clinton, Iowa, married April 28, 1928, Clinton, Iowa, Frederic Carroll Krauser. Home: Denver, Colorado.

7-C43—LIVERNE ELIZABETH HALL, *m.* William Newell Vaile.

6-B76

JOSEPH RUTHERFORD RUST—5-A20, born August 25, 1817, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died in his 82nd year, January 21, 1899, married September 4, 1839, Sarah Ann McCall, born February 20, 1821, died August 28, 1912, at the age of 91 years, daughter John and Phoebe (Smith) McCall, granddaughter Robert McCall, who came from Ireland in 1777.

Children

7-C44—RACHEL ELIZABETH.

7-C45—MARY NAOMI.

7-C46—WILLIAM BETTIS, *b.* April 3, 1845, *d.* July 10, 1879, unmarried.

7-C47—JOHN ALEXANDER, *b.* May 28, 1847, *d.* unmarried December 11, 1864, while serving under Captain L. A. Bristol, Confederate States Army, in Civil War.

7-C48—CYNTHIA EVELYN.

7-C49—JOSEPH TATE, *b.* March 3, 1852, *d.* December 19, 1887, *m.* Susan McCampbell, Burnsville, North Carolina. No children.

7-C50—ORAH SUSAN.

7-C51—HENRY AUGUSTUS.

7-C52—JOSHUA RUFFIN.

7-C53—NANCY SAPHRONIE, *b.* November 21, 1861, *d.* at age two.

7-C54—DAVID LEE.

Joseph Rutherford Rust was born, lived and died on the farm settled by his grandfather, Peter Rust, in 1780. He was a member for sixty years of Snow Hill Methodist Church, the oldest church building now standing in Burke County, North Carolina, which was founded by his grandfather and John Rutherford, and for many years served as steward of that church. During the Civil War he was a member of the Home Guard, and he served as Justice of the Peace of his county, and for many years was postmaster of Bridgewater, North Carolina.

726

SARAH MARGARET RUST—616, was born March 26, 1864, Kanawha County, West Virginia, (That portion of Virginia, which is now West Virginia, was made a separate State in 1862), died July 6, 1934; married October 26, 1880, John James Plunkett, born December 1, 1857, near Second Creek, in what is now Monroe County, West Virginia, died October 17, 1927, son Napoleon Bonaparte and Susan (Hutcheson) Plunkett. Both are buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

805—LENA GERTRUDE PLUNKETT, *b.* September 14, 1881, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *m.* June 5, 1900, James Durr Glover, *b.* July 19, 1887, Augusta County, Virginia,

d. April 24, 1931, buried Thornrose Cemetery, Staunton, Virginia.

Home of widow: Staunton, Virginia, P.O. Box 277.

Children

907—JAMES FRANKLIN GLOVER, *b.* January 13, 1902, Kanawha County, West Virginia.

908—MERIDETH LEONARD GLOVER, *b.* February 17, 1908, *m.* November 16, 1934, Beverly Anne Bender, *b.* January 14, 1909, Staunton, Virginia.

909—ROBERT LEE GLOVER.

806—MABEL VINTROUX PLUNKETT, *b.* April 8, 1889, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *d.* November 15, 1921, *m.* October 17, 1917, Samuel Gregory Kilburn.

Child

910—BETTY CHILTON KILBURN, *b.* June 21, 1918,

Williamson, West Virginia, *d.* December 30, 1920.

807—EUNICE HUTCHESON PLUNKETT, *b.* January 21, 1891, Kanawha County, West Virginia, *m.* December 26, 1928, James Henry Mesmer, *b.* February 11, 1889, Clarke County, Virginia, *d.* June 22, 1937, buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia. No children.

Home of widow: 1113 Lee Street, Charleston, West Virginia.

Mr. Mesmer enlisted for service in World War June 28, 1918, and was in training at Camp Lee, Virginia, Company M., 12th Battalion, Infantry Replacement Camp, under command of Captain Powers. As a Sergeant, he was transferred to Central Officer's Training Camp, 23rd Company, 6th Battalion, honorably discharged November 23, 1918.

REBECA VIRGINIA RUST—616 was born November 24, 1866, Kanawha County, West Virginia, died August 14, 1935; married September 2, 1891, Cyrus Killiand Silling, born February 16, 1858, Parnassus, Virginia, died February 19, 1920. Both buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

808—MATTIE RUST SILLING, *b.* March 13, 1893, Williamsburg, Kentucky, *d.* April 13, 1920, buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia; *m.* September 13, 1919, Leroy Reid.

809—HARRY MARTIN SILLING, *b.* January 24, 1895, Williamsburg, Kentucky, *m.* May 18, 1918, Catherine Norvell Connell, *b.* April 13, 1899, Charleston, West Virginia.

Home: 1512 Jackson Street, Charleston, West Virginia.

Child

911—JANE NORVELL CONNELL SILLING, *b.* May 22, 1920, Charleston, West Virginia.

Harry Martin Silling, Sergeant World War, enlisted in Ambulance Company 313, June 5, 1917, Charleston, West Virginia, trained at Camp Meade, Maryland, sailed for France July 10, 1918, and saw active service with the Seventy-ninth Division under Major General George S. Kuhn until June 1, 1919, honorably discharged June 10, 1919, and participated in the Meuse-Argonne offensive, Verdun sector-304, Troyon sector, and Grande Montagne.

810—CYRUS EDGAR SILLING, *b.* June 12, 1899, Palmer, West Virginia, *m.* November 17, 1920, Marian Lillian Reddington, *b.* May 27, 1899.

Home: Charleston, West Virginia.

Child

912—CYRUS EDGAR SILLING II, *b.* June 29, 1923, Charleston, West Virginia.

Mr. Silling enlisted in Student Army Training Corps at Carnegie Institute of Technology, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where he was attending school; appointed student cadet,

Officer's Training Camp, Heavy Artillery School, Fortress Monroe, Virginia, under Lieutenant Pitchel, Company L.; honorably discharged on the signing of the armistice, November 11, 1918.

811—MARY MARGURITE SILLING, *b.* November 19, 1901, Pickens, West Virginia, *m.* October 9, 1926, Charleston, West Virginia, Philip Ward Ziler, *b.* August 10, 1902, Berkeley Springs, West Virginia.

Home: 48 & Staunton Avenue, Kanawha City, Charleston, West Virginia.

728

JAMES SAMUEL RUST—616 was born March 23, 1857, Kanawha County, Virginia, now West Virginia, died November 23, 1898, Charleston, West Virginia; married April 8, 1891, Mary Minerva Mairs, born July 22, 1867, near Sissonville, West Virginia.

Children

812—ROME, *b.* December 30, 1891, Charleston, West Virginia, *m.* September 16, 1922, Will Etta White, Tulsa, Oklahoma, *b.* June 16, 1899. He was Sergeant in the World War with the 336th Battalion, Tank Corps in France.

Home: Amarillo, Texas.

813—RUTH, *b.* December 18, 1893, Charleston, West Virginia, unmarried.

Home: 305 Riverside Drive, South Charleston, West Virginia.

814—RUBY, *b.* December 4, 1896, Charleston, West Virginia, *m.* November 27, 1920, Idon Marion Hodge, *b.* April 11, 1896.

Home: 1548 Washington Street, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

913—MARY MARGARET HODGE, *b.* August 25, 1921.

914—IDON MARION HODGE, *b.* May 16, 1923.

915—WILLIAM RUST HODGE, *b.* January 30, 1928.

916—MARTHA ABIGAIL HODGE, *b.* October 27, 1933, *d.* January 7, 1934, buried Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, West Virginia.

Idon Marion Hodge enlisted August 10, 1917, Charleston, West Virginia, for World War, joining Ambulance Company 313, organized by Captain T. L. Barber, Charleston, West Virginia; was with American Expeditionary Forces From July 10, 1918 to August 1, 1919, Seventy-ninth Division, Major General George S. Kuhn, with service in the Meuse-Argonne Offensive, Grande Montagne, and Troyon sectors; honorably discharged June 10, 1919.

759

CHARLES S. LEWIS—636, born December 8, 1853, Ritchie County, Virginia, (now West Virginia), died February 6, 1926, married January 21, 1878, Martha Cinderella Cain, born September 13, 1861. Home: Pine Grove, West Virginia.

Children

860—JENNIE DELL LEWIS, *b.* January 1, 1883, graduated as a nurse at Parkersburg, West Virginia, *m.* Roy Ferguson August 19, 1909, *d.* June 21, 1910.

861—DALLAS TEXAS LEWIS, *b.* July 20, 1885, *m.* December 22, 1910, Maud Ramsey. Home: Akron, Ohio.

Child

DOROTHY JEAN LEWIS, an adopted daughter.

862—INDIANA LEWIS, *b.* October 20, 1887, *m.* October 18, 1916, Russell Roy Fankhauser, son Jacob and Sarah Ellen Fankhauser, *b.* August 30, 1895. Home: Pine Grove, West Virginia.

Child

927—RUSSELL LEWIS FANKHAUSER, born July 16, 1920, now studying medicine.

863—GUY LOSSON LEWIS, *b.* October 18, 1889, *m.* October 2, 1909, Adah Cokeley. Home: 402 Robert Street, Akron, Ohio.

Children

928—ARLEEN VOIT LEWIS, *b.* September 15, 1910. She is bookkeeper Goodyear Tire & Rubber Company, Akron, Ohio.

929—OSLEE LEWIS, *b.* September 9, 1916.

930—CHARLES WILLIAM LEWIS, *b.* March 23, 1924.

864—CHARLES RUSSELL LEWIS, *b.* April 17, 1892, *d.* September 9, 1921; *m.* February 15, 1915, Pearl Null. Home of widow: Parkersburg, West Virginia.

931—RHODA MARTHA LEWIS, *b.* January 29, 1918.

932—MOYNELL LEWIS, *b.* October 20, 1919.

865—FRANCIS RAY LEWIS, *b.* September 21, 1894, *m.* February 16, 1915, Ella Null. Home: Route 1, Petroleum, West Virginia.

Children

933—RONALD RAY LEWIS, *b.* April 25, 1916.

934—MARJORIE TEXAS LEWIS, *b.* February 28, 1918.

935—FRANCES ELIZABETH LEWIS, *b.* March 7, 1920.

866—ISABELLA AGNES LEWIS, *b.* May 4, 1896, *m.* (1) May 4, 1915, Harry Null, died —, *m.* (2) Russell Bruce Wyers. Home: Route 1, Petroleum, West Virginia.

Child

936—ROBERT HERALD NULL, *b.* October 26, 1916.

867—SENETTA LEWIS, *b.* July 26, 1900, *m.* Bernard Eddy. Home: St. Albans, West Virginia.

Children

937—ALVIN BERNARD EDDY.

938—MARY MARTHA EDDY.

939—VIRGINIA ROSE EDDY.

868—LILLIAN ELLEN LEWIS, *b.* July 6, 1904, *m.* July 7, 1926, George Beckner. Home: Route 1, Petroleum, West Virginia.

Children

940—CHARLES EDWARD BECKNER.

941—DENVER BECKNER.

942—PATSY JO BECKNER.

760

ANNIE GRIGSBY LEWIS—636, born May 13, 1859, Ritchie County, West Virginia, died January 21, 1939, married April 13, 1882, Lot W. Percy, Doddridge County, West Virginia.

Children

869—CHARLES LEWIS PEARCY, *b.* January 21, 1883, *m.* May 30, 1910, Blanche Spriggs, born May 20, 1889. He is a physician. Home: Salem, West Virginia.

Children

943—CHARLES LEWIS PEARCY II, *b.* March 9, 1912.944—RALPH EMERSON PEARCY, *b.* December 14, 1914.945—HELEN LOUISE PEARCY, *b.* December 3, 1917.

946—JAMES LOWELL PEARCY }
 947—MARY JANE PEARCY } twins, *b.* January 24, 1920.

870—EARL PEARCY, *b.* February 5, 1885, served in the World War.

871—GRACE PEARCY, *b.* February 15, 1887, married March 27, 1910, Donald Ross, Morgantown, West Virginia, *b.* June 17, 1886.

Children

948—ANNA VIRGINIA ROSS, *b.* August 4, 1912, *m.* July 31, 1937, Howard Thomas Carter.

949—DOROTHY MAY ROSS, *b.* June 26, 1914.

872—UNA VIRGINIA PEARCY, *b.* November 8, 1889, West Virginia, *m.* February 14, 1914, William Otway Owen, *b.* March 9, 1889, Plattsburg, New York. Home: 2719 Ontario Road, Washington, D. C.

Child

950—UNA VIRGINIA OWEN, *b.* December 16, 1922, Washington, D. C.

873—GRADY PEARCY, *b.* December 1, 1890, served in the navy during World War, *d.* November 4, 1920, unmarried.

7-A23

LUCIEN WHITING POWELL—681, born December 13, 1846, died September 27, 1930; married, October 20, 1880, Nan Fitzhugh, born June 25, 1862, died February, 1940, Washington, D. C., daughter Peregrine A. and Sarah Jane (Lockett) Fitzhugh.

Children

8-A54—ELAINE FITZHUGH POWELL, *b.* August 16, 1881, *m.* October 7, 1865, Jesse L. Heiskell.

Home: Oxon Hill, Maryland.

Children

967—ELAINE HEISKELL.

968—NANCY HEISKELL.

969—MARY HEISKELL, deceased.

8-A55—JOHN LEVEN POWELL, *d.* young, unmarried.

8-A56—MABEL LEE POWELL, *b.* September 2, 1885, *m.* Francis Millott, *b.* January 9, 1884.

Home: Windber, Pennsylvania.

Children

970—MARY POWELL MILLOTT, *b.* July 23, 1914.

971—FRANCIS MILLOTT, *b.* February 13, 1916.

972—MARCIA WHITING MILLOTT, *b.* February 29, 1920.

973—EDITH BLAIR MILLOTT, *b.* January 8, 1924.

8-A57—MARIA LOUISE POWELL, *d.* young, unmarried.

8-A58—LUCIEN FITZHUGH POWELL, II *b.* July 5, 1896, married Edith Adams. No children.

7-A23—Lucien Whiting Powell was an accomplished painter of mountain, marine, and Venetian scenes. At the age of twenty-

one he entered the Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, Academy of Fine Arts, and later studied in London and Paris. He traveled extensively in Europe, Africa, and the Holy Land, and painted more than 200 pictures for the late Mrs. John B. Henderson, Washington, D. C. His oil and water color canvases now adorn many galleries and private homes in Washington and in other parts of this country and many foreign lands.

7-A44

VIRGINIA BEDINGER—6-A0 was born January 22, 1842, Shepherdstown, Virginia, now West Virginia, died December 21, 1919, Charlottesville, Virginia; married October 3, 1866, Loudoun County, Virginia, Henry Bowyer Michie, born February 12, 1839, Staunton, Virginia, died March 15, 1895, Nelson County, Virginia, son Thomas Johnson and Margaret Reed (Garber) Michie.

Children

8-A68—THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE II.

8-A69—HENRY BEDINGER MICHIE, *b.* November 2, 1868, *d.* May 24, 1869.

8-A70—GEORGE RUST BEDINGER MICHIE.

8-A71—MARGARET MICHIE, *b.* October 3, 1871, *d.* September 1, 1872.

8-A72—ARMISTEAD RUST MICHIE, *b.* January 9, 1873, Staunton, Virginia, was educated at Cleveland High School and the University of Virginia, LL.B., 1901, when he joined the editorial staff of *The Michie Company*, with which company he remains as director and President.

Home: Charlottesville, Virginia.

8-A73—JOHN GARBER MICHIE, *b.* July 2, 1874, *d.* July 14, 1874.

8-A74—HENRY BOWYER MICHIE, *b.* September 19, 1876, *d.* July 18, 1877.

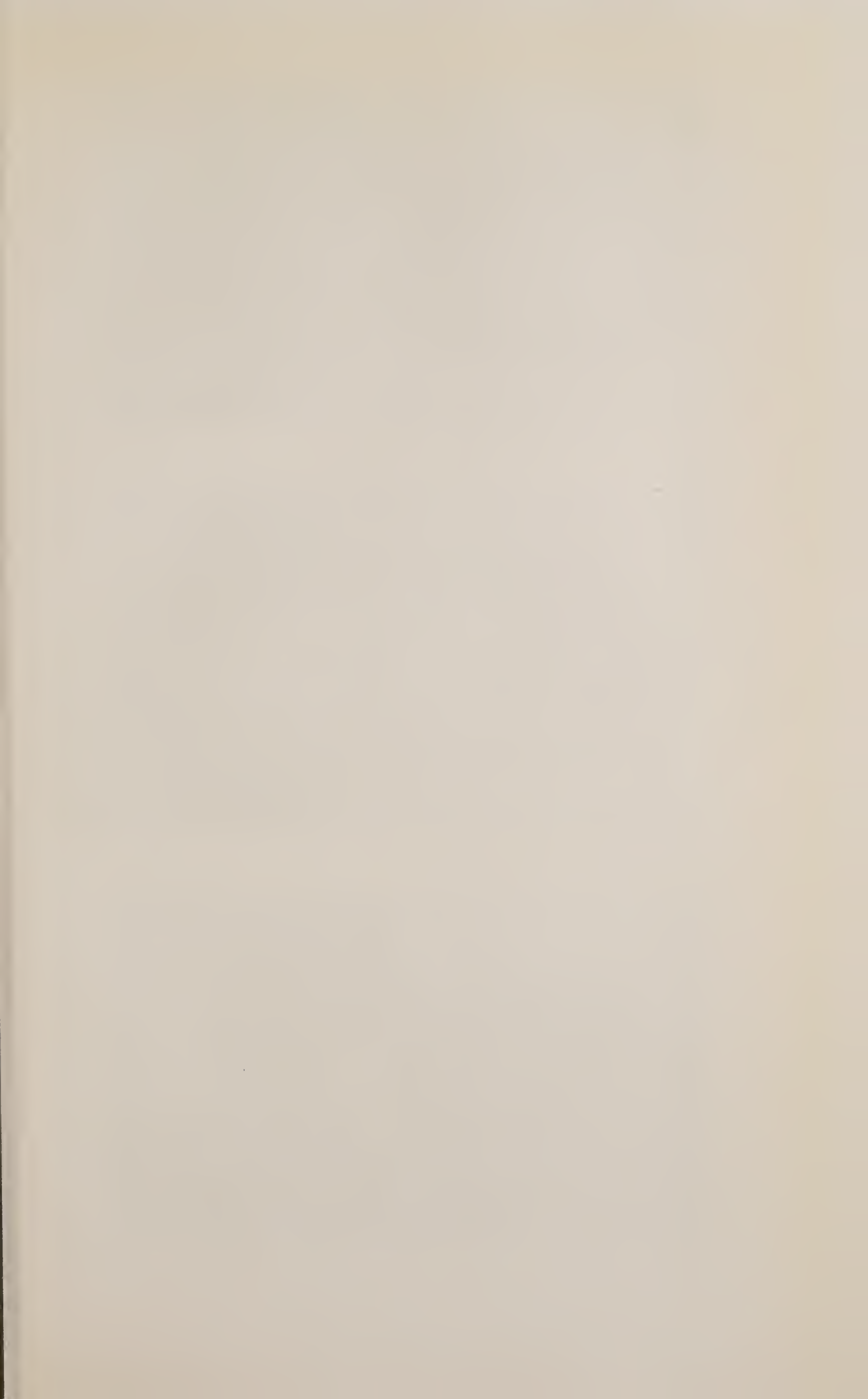


PLATE XXVIIIa



LEFT TO RIGHT—7-A45—LAWRENCE RUST 1850-1895, 7-A48—REBECCA LAWRENCE (RUST) LEE 1855-1882, EDMUND JENNINGS LEE 1845-1896, HUSBAND 7-A48 REBECCA LAWRENCE (RUST) LEE

7-A45

LAURENCE RUST—6-A1 was born at "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, May 18, 1850, died Gambier, Ohio, April 15, 1895; married, Danville, Kentucky, April 6, 1876, Evelyn Junkin, born Lexington, Virginia, October 5, 1857, died Leesburg, Virginia, February 13, 1938, daughter William and Anna Aylett (Anderson) Junkin.

Children

8-A75—ANNA AYLETT, *b.* Gambier, Ohio, February 4, 1877, *m.* Washington, D. C. January 14, 1902, Norris W. Harkness, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, August 17, 1874, son Norris W. and Martha (Linton) Harkness. Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

Children

9 —LAWRENCE RUST HARKNESS, *b.* East Hampton, New York, August 16, 1911, *m.* Providence, Rhode Island, July 4, 1936, Alice Lemos, *b.* Providence, Rhode Island, November 10, 1910, *dau.* Albert and Bernards (Neves) Lemos. Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

Child

10 —DEAME HARKNESS, *b.* Providence, Rhode Island, December 30, 1937.

9 —EVELYN NICHOLS HARKNESS, *b.* East Hampton, New York, October 28, 1913, *m.* Leesburg, Virginia, May 14, 1938, Robert Thurston Corbell, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, May 23, 1915, son Robert Thurston and Edna (Wright) Corbell. Home: Ashland, Virginia.

Child

10 —ROBERT THURSTON CORBELL, III, *b.* Richmond, Virginia, January 26, 1939.

9 —NORRIS HARKNESS, *b.* Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, November 28, 1902. Home: New York City.

8-A76—LILLY LAWRENCE, *b.* February 8, 1880, *m.* T. M. Fendall. Home: 109 East Loudoun Street, Leesburg, Virginia, and "Morrisworth," Loudoun County, Virginia.

8-A77—REBECCA LEE, *b.* January 4, 1882, *d.* June, 1882.

7-A45—LAWRENCE RUST graduated from Washington and Lee University, Lexington, Virginia, 1875, LL.B. He spent twenty

years as teacher at Kenyon College, Gambier, Ohio, filling the chair of Greek for ten years, and was Vice President and Dean of the Collegiate Department for many years. In 1885, he was made Rector of the Military Academy, which he rapidly developed. He organized Harcourt Place as a school for girls, and largely planned Lewis Hall, Milnor Hall, and the Drill Hall. He was a man of unusual intellectual force, a distinguished educator, and of great ability in the organization and administration of large affairs.—Condensed from *The Kenyon Collegian, Gambier, Ohio, April, 1895*.

7-A48

REBECA LAWRENCE RUST—6-A1 born September 9, 1855, "Willowbank," Flushing, Long Island, New York, died February 14, 1882, Shepherdstown, West Virginia, married September 23, 1875, "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, Edmund Jennings Lee,¹ born October 8, 1845, died July 14, 1896, son Edmund Jennings and Henrietta (Bedinger) Lee. Edmund Jennings Lee married (2) September 26, 1893, Bessie Read, only daughter, Rev. William H. Neilson, rector of Trinity Church, Shepherdstown, West Virginia. Home: 265 Watson Avenue, Plainfield, New Jersey.

Children

By first wife.

8-A78—LAWRENCE RUST LEE, *b.* July 6, 1876, *m.* January 1, 1901, Alexandra McDannold, Frederick, Maryland, born July 6, 1876.

LAWRENCE RUST LEE was educated at Woodberry Forest and Lehigh University, M.E. 1897. After several years practice as a mechanical engineer, he engaged in general farming and apple raising.

Home: Leesburg, Virginia.

Children

985—RICHARD HENRY LEE, *b.* January 19, 1903, *m.*

¹ For further of Edward Jennings Lee, husband of Rebecca Lawrence Rust' see: *Lee of Virginia, p. 511*.

June 26, 1928, Tannie E. Somerset, daughter William Beaufort Somerset.

Child

10-22—RICHARD HENRY LEE, born November 23, 1930.

986—FRANCES McDANNOLD LEE, *b.* August 25, 1908, *m.* December 27, 1933, Myres S. McDougall, son Dr. Luther I. McDougall.

987—ALEXANDRA LEE, *b.* April 16, 1912, *m.* August 25, 1934, M. Jastrow Levin, son Louis H. Levin.

Children

10-23—BETSY LEVIN, *b.* December 25, 1935.

10-24—LARRY LEVIN, *b.* December 16, 1938.

988—REBECCA LAWRENCE LEE, *b.* October 6, 1915.

8-A79—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE, *b.* September 5, 1877, *m.* June 29, 1911, Lucy Mitchell Chaplin, *b.* January 22, 1884, daughter Duncan D. and Fannie (Myers) Chaplin, Ridgewood, New Jersey.

Home: Chatham Hall, Chatham, Virginia.

Children

989—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE, *b.* May 9, 1912, *d.* April 9, 1913.

990—DUNCAN CHAPLIN LEE, *b.* December 19, 1913, *m.* June 18, 1938, Isabella Gibb, daughter Thomas Gibb, of Scotland. He was educated at Woodberry Forest, Yale University, B.A. 1935, Oxford University, B.C.L., 1938.

991—ARMISTEAD MASON LEE, *b.* April 2, 1916, educated Asheville School for Boys, Asheville, North Carolina, Yale University, B.A. 1938, and at Oxford University.

992—PRISCILLA ALDEN LEE, *b.* July 15, 1921, educated Chatham Hall, graduate Madiera School, 1938, now (1939) student at Vassar College.

Edmund Jennings Lee was educated at Woodberry Forest School; University of Virginia, M.A. 1897; graduated Virginia Theological Seminary, 1900, and ordained as minister

Episcopal Church the same year; served as general secretary of Church Students' Missionary Association for two years, secretary Student Volunteer Movement for one year; missionary to China, 1902-1927, stationed at Nanking, China. Returned to the United States in 1927, and became Rector of Chatham Hall and Emanuel Church, Chatham, Virginia, in 1928, where he continues.

8-A80—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON LEE, *b.* July 1, 1881, drowned in Nevada, 1904, unmarried.

7-A49

ARMISTEAD RUST—6-A1, born July 12, 1862, Bedford County, near Lynchburg, Virginia, married, June 22, 1887, Anna Weems Rideout, St. Anne's Church, Annapolis, Maryland. She was born December 6, 186-, daughter of Weems Rideout and Elizabeth H. (Beeman), his wife, Whitehall, Anne Arundel County, Maryland. Home: R. F. D. No. 3, Box 724-A, Annapolis, Maryland.

Children

8-A81—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON II, born June 4, 1893, Sitka, Alaska. He was educated at Technical High School, Washington, D. C. and Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Virginia, B.S. in Mechanical Engineering. He married April 30, 1918, Beatrice A. Colhoun, born August 1, 1894, Alleghany Springs, Virginia, daughter Charles R. and Nellie A. Colhoun.

Children

993—NELLIE A. *b.* August 3, 1919.

994—ARMISTEAD THOMSON MASON III, *b.* December 9, 1922.

8-A82—AMY MANTOR, born January 10, 1896, married January 23, 1923, Boston, Massachusetts, Norman E. Merrill.

Children

995—NORMAN W. MERRILL, *b.* February 2, 1925.

996—ANNE R. MERRILL, *b.* October 12, 1927.

PLATE XXIX



7-A47—CAPTAIN ARMISTEAD RUST (1862-)
United States Navy, Graduate Naval Academy, Class 1885



Armistead Rust entered the United States Naval Academy, October 1, 1881; graduated in 1885. He served in the Spanish War, Phillipine Insurrection, Boxer Rebellion in China and on active duty during the World War with the rank of captain. Was for more than twelve years superintendent of the Massachusetts Nautical School and captain of the schoolship, *U. S. Nantucket*. Retired by "plucking board," June 30, 1912, which retirement was regarded as unwarranted by the House of Representatives Committee on Naval Affairs, quoted in Senate Report No. 681, 63rd Congress, 2d Sess.

He is the author of two books which have been adopted by the Navy Department and which are now used on all the ships in the Navy on navigation. One of these books is a collection of tables prepared by Captain Rust called *Ex-Meridian Tables*, which are used to determine the latitude at sea, and which enables the navigator to determine the latitude from a heavenly body with great ease. When the weather is cloudy and no star can be seen on the meridian, these tables make it possible to determine the latitude from a star in other positions, and are regarded as sufficiently useful to supply the library of every ship with a copy of the book.

The other book is also one of the tables originated and planned by Captain Rust and worked out by the Hydographic Office, which is used to identify the stars. It enables the navigator in cloudy weather to tell what star he is observing, and is used on all ships of the Navy for this purpose.—(From above report.)

Senate Document No. 658, 64th Congress, 2d Session, entitled *Safety At Sea*, is by Captain Rust and is proposed coastwise pilot charts showing safety zones and danger spaces for the prevention of collisions at sea.

Since his retirement, he has published another book, *Practical Tables for Navigators and Aviators*, which has been used in the navy and the merchant marine. He has also designed since retirement, a set of *Slide Rules for Navigators* and *Cylindrical Slide Rules for Aviators*, a description of which was published in the proceedings of the United States Naval Institute, Vol. 54, No. 8, Whole No. 306.

The family of the mother of Anna Weems Rideout (Beeman) came from France, where the name was Beaumont. It is supposed that the name change was made on account of the French Revolution as the family were Huguenots.

7-A50

HENRIETTA LEE RUST—6-A1 was born April 29, 1864, Christianburg, Virginia, died October 29, 1932, Washington, D. C.; married June 26, 1894, St. James Church, Leesburg, Virginia, Major William Meade Coulling, Q.M.C. U. S. Army, born October 9, 1859, Richmond, Virginia, son William and Lucy Coulling. Major and Mrs. Coulling are buried Arlington National Cemetery, Arlington, Virginia.

Children

8-A83—LUCY LEE COULLING, *b.* June 25, 1895, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* October 14, 1912, Leesburg, Virginia, Marshall Guion Randol, Colonel, U. S. Army, *b.* October 18, 1882, Presidio, San Francisco, California, son Colonel Alanson M. and Elizabeth (Guion) Randol.

Home: Fort Sill, Oklahoma.

Children

997—ELIZABETH RANDOL, *b.* August 18, 1913, Columbus Barracks, Ohio, *m.* May 3, 1934, Columbia, Missouri, John Courtney Cortland, *b.* January 30, 1911, Muskogee, Oklahoma, son John and Ethel (Courtney) Cortland.

Home: Rock Island, Illinois.

Child

10-25—MARSHALL RANDOL CORTLAND, *b.* October 10, 1936, Rock Island, Illinois.

10—JOHN COURTNEY CORTLAND II, *b.* Rock Island, Illinois, July 13, 1940.

998—LUCY LEE RANDOL, *b.* October 19, 1914, Columbus Barracks, Ohio, *m.* June 11, 1938, Fort Sill, Oklahoma, Robert Penn Thompson, *b.* November 23, 1909, Omaha, Nebraska, son Edward Samuel and Elizabeth (Urquhart) Thomson.

Home: Omaha, Nebraska, at present (1940) stationed Fort Bragg, North Carolina, where he is Lieutenant, U. S. Army.

8-A84—LETTICE LEE COULLING, *m.* William B. Streett, son John Rust Streett, Harford County, Maryland, *d.* suddenly July 14, 1940, Westbury, Long Island, New York, while



LEFT TO RIGHT: 7-A50—HENRIETTA LEE (RUST) COULLING (1864-1932), (Photograph made from miniature by Mohieu Ueroche, Paris, France, 1893, owned by 998—Lucy Lee (Coulling) Randol), 7-A51—LILLY SOUTHGATE (RUST) EDWARDS (1866-1937),

7-A52—IDA LEE (RUST) FOLLETT (1867-)

PLATE XXXI



108 EAST CORNWALL STREET, LEESBURG, VIRGINIA

Home of 7-A51—Lilly Southgate (Rust) Edwards. Former home of John Janney, lawyer and president of Richmond, Virginia convention called to consider secession to which he was opposed. Now owned by 8-A87—Ida Lee (Edwards) Cox.

dining with friends. He was one of the country's best known riders and a trainer of winning steeplechase horses in Maryland and Virginia. He was honorary whip of the Warrenton (Va.) Hunt, and writer of sports articles. Home of widow: "Edge Hill," Warrenton, Virginia.

Children

9-A—SARAH LEE STRETT, *b.* Washington, D. C., January 20, 1932.

9-A—WILLIAM BUSTEED STRETT, II, *b.* Washington, D. C., August 23, 1933.

7-A51

LILLY SOUTHGATE RUST—6-A1 was born February 2, 1866, "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, died February 9, 1937, New Haven, Connecticut; married August 14, 1889, "Rockland," Thomas Washington Edwards, died March 12, 1928, Emergency Hospital, Washington, D. C. Both buried in Edwards lot, Union Cemetery, Leesburg, Virginia.

Children

8-A85—NELSON WEST EDWARDS, *b.* 1890, *d.* 1900.

8-A86—WILLIAM HOWARD EDWARDS.

8-A87—IDA LEE EDWARDS, *m.* William Junkins Cox.

7-A52

IDA LEE RUST—6-A1 was born February 1, 1867, "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia; married October 3, 1895, "Rockland," John Dawson Follett, born February 2, 18—, died March 23, 1918, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, son John Fosssett and Frances (Dawson) Follett.

Child

8-A88—JOHN DAWSON FOLLETT II, *b.* May 29, 1899, Cincinnati, Ohio. Home: 222 South Hatton Avenue, Lebanon, Tennessee.

7-A53

GEORGE RUST—6-A1 was born June 15, 1868, "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia; married October 21, 1896, Gertrude Roberts, Topeka, Kansas, born September 12, 1872, Topeka, Kansas, daughter Byron and Gertrude (Dent) Roberts. Home: Berkeley, California.

Child

8-A89—VIRGINIA LEE, *b.* December 11, 1901, Salt Lake City, Utah, *m.* June 21, 1924, Salt Lake City, Utah, Philip Ludwell Wyche, *b.* June 8, 1899, Missoula, Montana, son Thomas J. and Philippa (Taliaferro) Wyche, who was cousin of the grandmother of his wife.

Home: 655 San Luis Road, Berkeley, California where he is with Western Pacific Railroad Company.

Children

999—VIRGINIA LEE WYCHE, *b.* March 26, 1927, Oakland, California.

9-A0—PHILIP LUDWELL WYCHE, II, *b.* July 20, 1930, Berkeley, California.

9-A1—WINIFRED WYCHE, *b.* December 11, 1932, Berkeley, California.

7-A54

EDWIN GREY RUST—6-A1 was born "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, October 1, 1869, died December 25, 1925, Youngstown, Ohio; married Anna Elizabeth de Huff Meily, born Lebanon, Pennsylvania. He is buried in General George Rust lot, Union Cemetery, Leesburg, Virginia. Home of widow: Lower "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia.

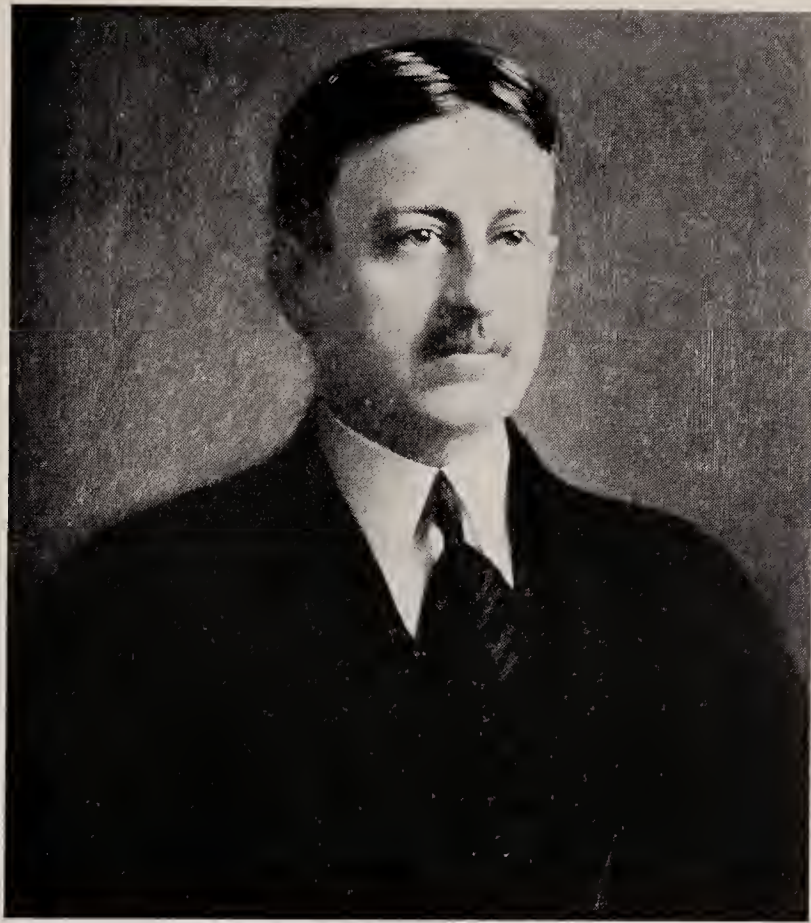
Children

8-A90—MARGARET LEE, *b.* Pueblo, Colorado, unmarried.

8-A91—ANNE ELIZABETH MEILY, *b.* Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, *m.* Albert S. White, Leesburg, Virginia, son B. V. and Lillian (Brosius) White.

Home: Waterford, Virginia.

PLATE XXXII



7-A54—EDWIN GREY RUST
1869-1925. From portrait at "Lower Rockland"



"LOWER ROCKLAND"

Built in 1920 by 7-A54—Edwin Grey Rust. Now (1940) owned by his widow, Mrs. Margaret (Meily) Rust. Located about 4 miles north of Leesburg, Virginia, just south of White's ferry on Potomac River; embraces fifty acres of original estate of "Rockland."

Edwin Grey Rust graduated in mechanical engineering at Lehigh University, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, after receiving a common and high school education at Kenyon Military Academy, Gambier, Ohio. He began work as a draftsman with the Lehigh Valley Coal Company. He enlisted in the Spanish-American War and was past assistant engineer officer with the rank of senior lieutenant on the Brooklyn, and was awarded the Congressional Medal of Honor for such service.

Later, he accepted a tendered position of master mechanic with the Colorado Fuel & Iron Company, Pueblo, Colorado, shortly becoming chief engineer in the building of that company's large new steel plant. He was the inventor of the Rust boiler, and interested H. C. and W. C. Fownes, capitalists and bankers, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, in its development.

During this development he secured the assent of his associates for his brother, 7-A56—Henry Bedinger Rust, to take over his work as vice-president and general manager while he accepted offered work with the Elk Rapids Iron Company, Elk Rapids, Michigan, as vice-president and general manager.

The Rust Boiler Company had been organized and long drawn out patent litigation followed over the Rust patents, which litigation the Rust Boiler Company won, whereupon Henry Bedinger Rust negotiated a sale of the Rust Boiler Company to the Babcock & Wilcox Boiler Company, New York, N. Y.

Edwin Grey Rust then became President of the Sheffield Coal & Iron Company, Sheffield, Alabama. Later, he bought the old homestead, "Rockland," his birthplace, near Leesburg, Virginia, but not finding its development a sufficient outlet for his energies, he took up work with E. J. Levino & Company, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, large importers of fero-manganese ore. He reconditioned the furnaces of the Meily Furnace Company, owned by his wife and her family, for the reduction of fero-manganese. That company was an important producer of this metal during the World War, and was later sold to E. J. Levino & Company.

Edwin Grey Rust was then employed by the Jones & Laughlin Steel Company, and later by the Youngstown Sheet & Tube Company, Youngstown, Ohio, where he died.

7-A56

HENRY BEDINGER RUST—6-A1 was born “Rockland,” near Leesburg, Virginia, December 12, 1872, died January 17, 1936, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania;¹ married at Grace Church, New York City, November 5, 1901, Elizabeth Sage Watkins, born October 1, 1879, Arlington, New Jersey, daughter Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Fitzhugh) Watkins. Home of widow: 1226 Murray Hill Avenue, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and “Rockland,” $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles north, Leesburg, Virginia.

Child

8-A92—ELIZABETH FITZHUGH, *b.* August 2, 1902, Pueblo, Colorado, *m.* May 23, 1925, Calvary Church, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Stanley Noël Brown, *b.* December 25, 1901, New York City, son Judge Addison and Helen (Gaskins) Brown.

Home: 1226 Murray Hill Avenue, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

Children

9-A2—HENRY BEDINGER BROWN, *b.* February 13, 1926, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

9-A3—STANLEY NOËL BROWN II, *b.* April 21, 1928, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

9-A4—FITZHUGH LEE BROWN, *b.* May 12, 1932, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

7-A56—Henry Bedinger Rust was educated in the public schools and by private study, becoming a licensed engineer. At the age of 18 he went to Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, as an employee of the city's department of public works. Four years later he was made assistant city engineer. Among his duties was the laying out and building of Schenley Park, the city's largest park. In 1901, he went to Colorado as superintendent of construction of the new steel plant being built by the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company. Two years later he returned to Pittsburgh to become vice president and general manager of the Rust Boiler Company, which had been developed from the patents by his brother, Edwin Grey Rust for improved water tube boilers. That company was later sold to the Babcock & Wilcox Company, and he became that company's special representative with headquarters in Pittsburgh.

¹ He is buried in lot 1128, plot D, Union Cemetery, Leesburg, Virginia.

PLATE XXXIII



7-A56—HENRY BEDINGER RUST
1872-1936. Photograph from portrait by Virginia Farragut Wilson,
owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust

PLATE XXXIV



LEFT TO RIGHT: 9-A4—FITZHUGH, 9-A2—HENRY BEDINGER, AND
9-A3—STANLEY NOËL BROWN

Children of 8-A92—Elizabeth Fitzhugh (Rust) Brown, present (1940)
owner of "Rockland"

In 1914 Mr. Rust was chosen president of the Koppers Company, and continued with that company until his death, becoming chairman of the board of directors in 1933.

He was a member of Calvary Episcopal Church, a director of the Westinghouse Electric & Manufacturing Company, and of numerous other enterprises. He was a member of the American Society of Civil Engineers, and of many other professional and technical organizations, and of the Duquesne Club.

Syracuse University made him a doctor of engineering in 1930, and Oglethorpe University gave him the degree of commercial science in 1934.

In an elaborate article concerning the Koppers Company, FORTUNE MAGAZINE, April 1937, wrote:

On every page of its short but high-pressure past, from sudden Wartime opulence through new-era stock deals, from a technical revolution in steelmaking to the souring of utility kingdoms just before he died, peers the acquisitive face of Koppers' creator, czar, hero, and scourge, the late Henry Bedinger Rust. . . . Henry B. Rust, a poor West Pointer's son from Virginia, came to Pittsburgh in 1890 and worked for the city engineering corps for ten years. When he was thirty years old he began to sell steel men a boiler designed by his brother and he sold so many of them that the big Babcock & Wilcox boiler people had to buy him out in 1908. By 1913 he foresaw that every steel plant would sooner or later be converted to the byproduct coke oven. He therefore formed an alliance with Harry W. Croft, whose Harbison-Walker Refractories Co. was making the silica brick that Koppers used for the lining of his ovens, and went to call on Andrew Mellon in the spring of 1914. That autumn Mellon had forgotten what business it was Mr. Rust wanted him to invest in, but he remembered he had decided to trust Mr. Rust. And when Rust and Croft assisted by events in Europe, had persuaded Herr Koppers to sell his American business and patents for a 20 per cent interest in a new \$1,500,000 H. Koppers Co., Mellon's share of the new capital was ready. . . .

Mr. Mellon took a studious interest in his new venture, but Mr. Rust brought to it a fanatical zeal. . . . Rust built entire byproduct plants. . . . The steel companies had never been interested before the War in taking the light oils (toluol, benzol, xylol) from their coal gas, since they were worth only a few cents a gallon. But by 1916 the Allies were offering \$5 and \$6 a gallon for toluol: nitrated it becomes TNT. Meanwhile Rust's men had designed a way to extract toluol from the manufacture of water gas too. He sold these light-oil plants to the gas companies on a fifty-fifty basis, charging nothing for the extra installation but taking half the profits of the toluol sales. Between these and the orders from steel companies, Rust during the War peak was putting up light-oil plants at the rate of one every six weeks; some of them had paid for themselves before the Koppers engineers left the job. . . . Rust and his colleagues worked day and night at their feverish

bonanza. The job was not to sell the plants, merely to build them. The War brought him \$132,000,000 worth of new construction and gave Rust a bank roll almost as big as his plans.

President Rust was a short, intense man; in later years his head and hands shook with palsy. He never, either during the War or afterward, allowed his own health or anyone else's to come between himself and his abnormal devotion to work. The other two departments of his character—a warm and inquisitive interest in the private troubles of his friends and a stern faith in the Episcopal God—were supplementary to his tyrannical passion for getting things done. He used to walk through Pullmans in the morning, herding his men into the dining car so that no business time would be lost over breakfast at a hotel. Employees doused their cigarettes at his approach; executives sat around the office until all hours, afraid to go home before him. The only pastime countenanced was croquet in Rust's brother's back yard. When some of the executives later took up golf, "H. B." played with them a few times until the day he first broke a hundred. That was such an engrossing pleasure that he never dared play again. Two of his favorite expressions were "We'll have to sweat blood on this" and "We've hardly scratched the surface." No construction job was ever too nearly awarded to a competitor (usually Semet Solvay or a former Heinrich Koppers engineer named Louis Wilputte) for him to start wooing it himself, usually with success. Yet for fifteen years his passion for acquiring property was to keep Koppers almost constantly short of cash. Men who knew him can still scarcely meet without falling into anecdotes and speculation about the methods and motives of this many-sided business genius. It was TNT that started Koppers on its rakish moonward zoom; but it was the strange mixture of glue, dynamite, and iron in Henry B. Rust that maintained Koppers' Wartime pace almost to the day he died. . . .

Although there seems at times to have been an almost drunken opportunism in some of the steps by which he built his empire, Rust's men were always aware of a definite itinerary in the back of his mind. It was his ambition, freely communicated to his colleagues, to do someday with coal what Armour was doing with the pig—to own, process, and sell everything in it except the squeal. Hence his early invasion of the tar business. Koppers engineers had designed and built four tar distilleries for American Tar Products by 1921. Every time his coke ovens carbonized a ton of coal, Rust also found himself the owner of eight or ten gallons of tar, which he sold to American Tar Products, the Barrett Co. (Allied Chemical & Dye), or others, and every time American Tar Products distilled all the oils from a gallon of tar, they had a residue of pitch which, among its other uses, could be coked to make carbon electrodes such as are used in the manufacture of aluminum. The Aluminum Co. in fact owned a 25 per cent interest in American Tar. Rust for his part started buying another 25 per cent in 1920.

Rust had a policy, almost a fetish, of owning 100 per cent of everything he touched, if he could get it. . . .

Henry Rust was a Mellon man but he spawned schemes and dreams too fast for any banker to keep up with him. The two men saw each other regularly on a plane of friendly (if watchful) mutual dependence. But the shy connoisseur of finance, wines, and pictures had little except property lust in common with the serious-minded Rust who drank nothing stronger than Coca Cola and was a connoisseur, if of anything, of the private lives of his employees and friends. . . .

PLATE XXXV

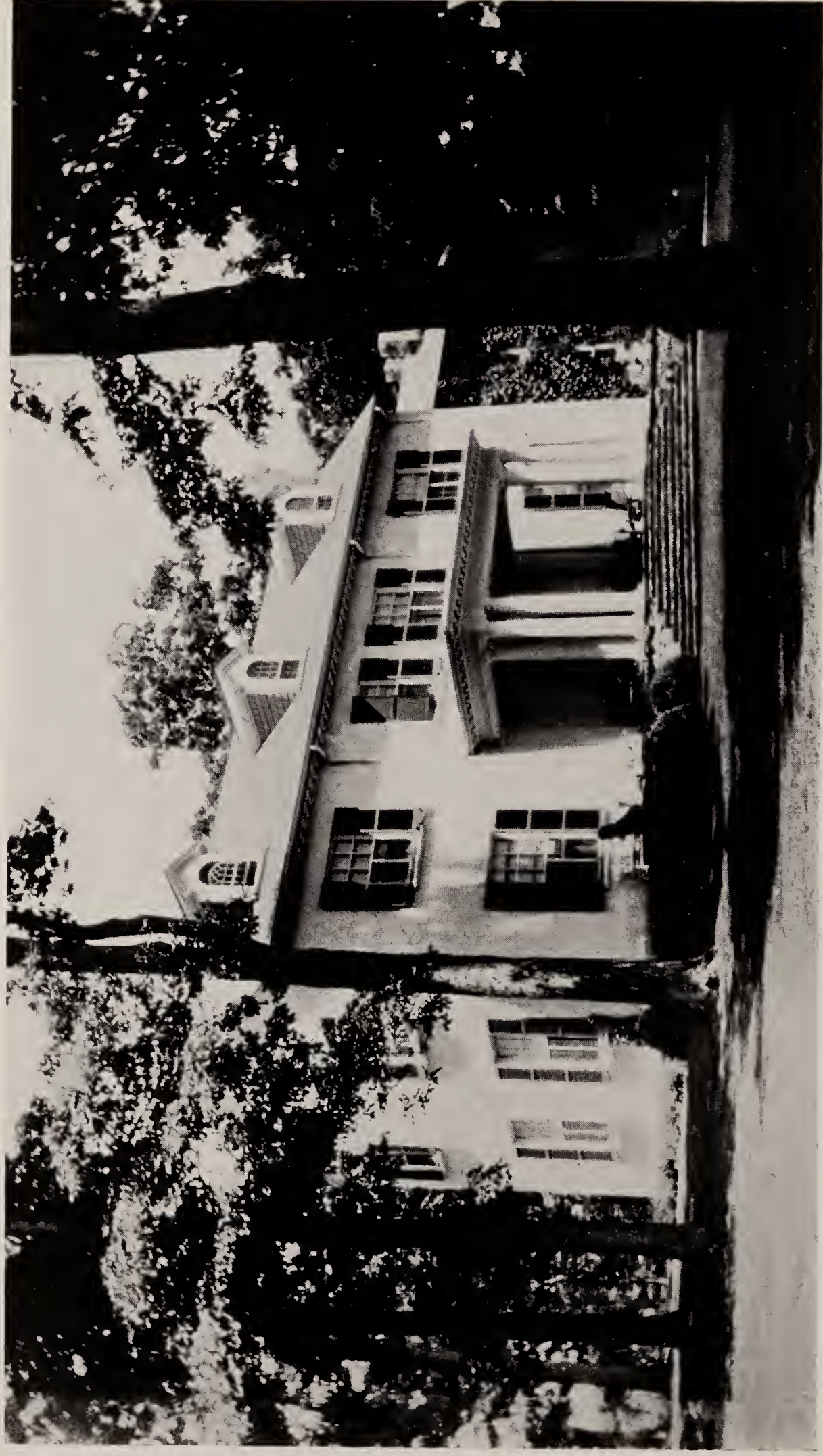


7-A57—WILLIAM FITZHUGH RUST MARY ELIZABETH LEE (FLEMING) RUST
Wife of 7-A57—William Fitzhugh Rust



8-A94—JANE RUST
8-A93—WILLIAM FITZHUGH RUST II 8-A95—MARY ELIZABETH LEE RUST

PLATE XXXVI



“YEOCOMICO”

Home of 7-A57—William Fitzhugh Rust, about 1 mile west of Leesburg, Virginia

7-A57

WILLIAM FITZHUGH RUST—6-A1 was born August 11, 1874, "Rockland," $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles north of Leesburg, Virginia; married September 11, 1912, The Plains, Virginia, Mary Elizabeth Lee Fleming, born October 14, 1886, "Greenmont," $1\frac{1}{4}$ miles south The Plains, Virginia, daughter Richard Bland Lee and Harriet Jane (Downman) Fleming.

Home: "Yeocomico," 12 miles northwest Leesburg, Virginia.

Children

8-A93—WILLIAM FITZHUGH II, *b.* January 27, 1914, Cleveland, Ohio.

8-A94—JANE, *b.* January 15, 1918, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

8-A95—MARY ELIZABETH LEE, *b.* June 24, 1920, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

7-A57—William Fitzhugh Rust was educated at home and at nearby common school, and at Woodberry Forest school, near Orange, Virginia. He then secured employment and spent five years with Westinghouse Electric & Manufacturing Company, Pittsburgh, Penna., then to Colorado Fuel & Iron Company, Pueblo, Colorado, as draftsman. Thereafter, he spent one year in special study at Lehigh University. Later, he was with various steel companies, including the position of chief engineer Georgia Coal & Iron Company, Columbus Iron & Steel Company, Youngstown Sheet & Tube Company, engineer with different subsidiaries of United States Steel Corporation, general superintendent Otis Steel Company, and for twenty years with Koppers Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, as executive vice president, president of Allen Wood Steel Company, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and Eastern Gas & Fuel Associates, Boston, Massachusetts.

7-A58

EDMUND JENNINGS LEE RUST—6-A1 was born September 2, 1877, "Rockland," $3\frac{1}{2}$ miles north of Leesburg, Virginia, died March 2, 1939, Birmingham, Alabama; buried Elmwood Cemetery, Birmingham, Alabama, mar-

ried (1) June 19, 1906, Clara Belle Mooar, Birmingham, Alabama, born September 13, 1883, died February 23, 1924, daughter George S. and Belle (Brittain) Mooar; married (2) January 11, 1930, Ethel (Middleton) Snyder, Birmingham, Alabama, widow of Dr. Snyder, born June 11, 1882, San Francisco, California, daughter Harry Francisco and Kitty Beck (DuBrutz) Middleton. Home of widow: Birmingham, Alabama.

Children

By first wife.

8-A96—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE II, *b.* May 13, 1907, Birmingham, Alabama, *d.* February 3, 1909.

8-A97—GEORGE MOOAR, *b.* October 8, 1909, Birmingham, Alabama. Home: Birmingham, Alabama.

8-A98—HENRY BEDINGER, *b.* September 1, 1912, Birmingham, Alabama, *m.* May 26, 1936, Rome, Georgia, Patti O'Neill, *b.* January 27, 1915, Rome, Georgia, daughter James Humphries and Rosa (Plum) O'Neill. Home: Birmingham, Alabama.

Child

9-A5—LENI LOUISE, *b.* November 21, 1938, Birmingham, Alabama.

7-A58—Edmund Jennings Lee Rust started work in the office of Lackawanna Iron & Steel Company, Lebanon, Pennsylvania, 1894, then with the Isthmian Canal Commission on survey of Nicaragua Canal site 1899-1900, then with Guayaquil & Quito Railroad Company, Ecuador, South America, 1901-1902. He then went to Birmingham, Alabama, and with younger brothers established The Rust Engineering Company, engineers and constructors, the headquarters of which company are now (1940) in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, with offices in New York City, Birmingham, and Washington, D. C. He served this company for many years as vice president and in charge of its affairs at Birmingham, Alabama, where he was also vice president of Bolivar Clay Products Company, manufacturers of brick and clay products, and as vice president of Rust Furnace Company, designers and builders of complete open hearth furnaces, soaking pits, reheating furnaces, patented zone fired type, normalizing and annealing furnaces, and heat treating furnaces of all kinds. He was a member Southern Club, Birmingham, Alabama. He is buried in Elmwood cemetery, Birmingham, Alabama.

PLATE XXXVII



7-A₅₈—EDMUND JENNINGS LEE RUST
1887-1939. Co-founder of The Rust
Engineering Company



8-A₉₇—GEORGE MOOAR RUST



8-A₉₈—HENRY BEDINGER RUST
WIFE, PATTI (O'NEILL) RUST, AND
DAUGHTER, 9-A₅—LENI LOUISE RUST

PLATE XXXVIII



7-A59—ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST
Aged 59. Photograph from portrait by Virginia Farragut Wilson,
owned by Ellsworth Marshall Rust

PLATE XXXIX



EVA THOMPSON (MANIGAULT) RUST

Aged 36, wife of 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust. Painted from
photograph taken 1912 by Virginia Farragut Wilson, owned by
Ellsworth Marshall Rust

PLATE XL



"320 NORTH KING STREET, LEESBURG, VIRGINIA
Home of Mr. and Mrs. Ellsworth Marshall Rust, and built by them in
1918. View of front from southwest.



320 NORTH KING STREET, LEES-
BURG, VIRGINIA, STAIRWAY



320 NORTH KING STREET
Yard in rear looking east, June 1940



"320 NORTH KING STREET"
Rear view taken June, 1940

7-A59

ELLSWORTH MARSHALL RUST—6-A1 was born "Rockland," Leesburg, Virginia, June 22, 1879, married September 5, 1912, Eva (Thompson) Manigault, Seneca, South Carolina, born March 11, 1876, near Louisville, Jefferson County, Georgia, daughter Sidney Augustus Hillman and Emily (Rivers) Thompson, widow Stephen Huger Manigault. No children.

Home: Leesburg, Virginia, and Washington, D. C.

Ellsworth Marshall Rust's father, Armistead Thomson Mason Rust, died when the subject of this sketch was eight years old, next to the youngest of a large family, and when the estate of the family had been greatly impoverished as a result of the Civil War. He was educated at Limestone public school, Loudoun County, Virginia, Woodberry Forest High School, Orange, Virginia, and at Leesburg, Virginia, High School. He entered Virginia Military Institute in September 1898 after having spent a year and a half in a hospital recovering from an accidental gun shot wound received while hunting. He remained at Virginia Military Institute for two full years, majoring in engineering, and began work as a draftsman, September 1, 1900 with the Schoenberger Works of American Steel & Wire Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, which later became part of United States Steel Corporation.

His next employment was with Charles Worthington, consulting structural engineer, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, then with American Bridge Company, at Keystone Bridge Works, then with engineering department of Georgia Coal & Iron Company, Rising Fawn, Georgia, in the rebuilding of a blast furnace.

He returned to work with Charles Worthington on the design of the steel frame for the Carnegie Library and Museum, then to the engineering department of the Columbus Iron & Steel Company, Columbus, Ohio; then to Illinois Steel Company, South Works, Chicago, Illinois; then with American Bridge Company, Detroit Bridge Works, Detroit, Michigan; then to their Ambridge Works, Ambridge, Pennsylvania, in their engineering department; then to the engineering department of National Tube Company; National Rolling Mills, McKeesport, Pennsylvania; then with the engineering department of Monterey Steel Company, Monterey, Nueva Leon, Mexico.

Returning from Mexico, he went to Birmingham, Alabama, where with his brothers, Edmund Jennings Lee Rust and Stirling Murray Rust, was formed The Rust Engineering Company, with which business he has since been continuously connected. He opened the Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania office of the firm in September, 1913. This company does a general engineering and construction business with its general offices in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and branch offices in New York City, Chicago, Illinois, Birmingham, Alabama, and Washington, D. C., with sales agencies in the leading industrial centers of the country.

The Rust Engineering Company specializes in the design and construction of complete industrial plants, industrial buildings, perforated radial brick and reinforced concrete chimneys, complete power and heating plants, refractory brickwork for boilers, oil refining stills, or any kind of furnace for iron and steel industry, concrete storage silos for cement, coal, or any kind of storage, grain elevators, and other engineering operations.

The Rust Engineering Company has done work throughout the United States, South America, Mexico, and Canada, with some work in Russia. Recent examples are the central heating plant for heating public buildings, Washington, D. C., a complete 150 ton kraft pulp and paper mill for Crossett Paper Company, Crossett, Arkansas, the Alabama State Docks, and have designed and executed extensive works for American Zinc & Chemical Company, Boston Consolidated Gas Company, Carnegie-Illinois Steel Corporation, Chesapeake Corporation, Climac Molybdenum Company, Davison Coke & Iron Company, Firth Sterling Steel Company, Ford Motor Company, Ford Motor Company of Canada, Ltd, Hamilton Coke & Iron Company, Koppers Company, Pennsylvania Railroad Company, Pennsylvania Water Company, Pennsoil Company, Peoples Drug Stores, Pittsburgh Plate Glass Company, Pure Oil Company, Southern Kraft Corporation, E. I. DuPont de Nemours and Company, Guarantee Liquid Measure, Westinghouse Electric & Manufacturing Company, Westvaca Chlorine Products, Viscose Company, and many others.

He is also vice president of Rust Furnace Company, designers and builders of complete open hearth furnaces, soaking pits, reheating furnaces, patented zone fired type, normalizing and annealing furnaces, and heat treating furnaces of all kinds, and is president of Woodbridge (Va) Clay Products Company.



FOUNDERS OF THE RUST ENGINEERING COMPANY

Left to right: 7-A58—Edmund Jennings Lee Rust, 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust, 7-A60—Stirling Murray Rust, three youngest sons of 6-A1—Armistead Thomson Mason Rust and second wife, Ida (Lee) Rust. They were born at “Rockland.” Portraits by Virginia Farragut Wilson.

PLATE XLII



7-A60—STIRLING MURRAY RUST
1881—



MARY HILTON (COBURN) RUST
Wife of 7-A60—Stirling Murray Rust



“MURRAY HILL”

Built 1938. Home of 7-A60—Stirling Murray Rust, located on Potomac River $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles east of Leesburg, Virginia. Photograph made in June, 1940.

Other interests are in companies engaged in manufacturing brick, tile, and other clay products, among which are Birmingham Clay Products Company, Birmingham, Alabama, and Bolivar Clay Products Company, Bolivar, Ohio, and Rust Cotton Picker Company, Memphis, Tennessee, of which he is Vice-President.

The earliest building operation with financial return which Mr. Rust recalls was the building of a flat-bottomed fishing boat, which he sold for three dollars to a neighbor who was providing a boat for a fishing excursion of President Grover Cleveland. It is either this boat, or one just like it, which appears in pictures and drawings of President Cleveland on holiday.

He was member of the National Code Authority for General Contractors composed of seventeen prominent general contractors from all sections of the United States, organized under the National Industrial Recovery Act, and was elected Treasurer and Chairman of the Finance Committee at the first meeting and held these positions throughout the life of that legislation.

He is Secretary-Treasurer of Associated General Contractors of America, the trade association of the industry, with about three thousand members from all parts of the United States; with general offices in Washington, D. C. He is chairman of the Finance Committee and of the Adjustment Committee of the association, and Secretary-Treasurer of *The Constructor*, a monthly magazine, and Secretary of the Consulting Constructors Council of America, Munsey Building, Washington, D. C. Formerly a member of Southern Club, Philadelphia, Southern Club, Birmingham, Alabama; and Birmingham Country Club, Duquesne Club, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Railroad and Machinery Club, New York.

His interest in the preservation of family historical records is attested by this volume.

7-A60

STIRLING MURRAY RUST—6-A1 was born at "Rockland," near Leesburg, Virginia, October 19, 1881; married, Lowell, Massachusetts, September 8, 1908, Mary Hilton Coburn, born September 15, 1881, daughter Harry Warner and Alice (Hilton) Coburn. Home: "Murray Hill," 3 miles east of Leesburg, Virginia, on Edwards Ferry Road and Potomac River.

Children

8-A99—ALICE COBURN, *b.* Lowell, Massachusetts, July 25, 1909, graduated from Smith College, 1931.

8-Bo—MARY LEE, twin, *b.* Lowell, Massachusetts, April 28, 1912, *m.* Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, February 18, 1939, William Brown Gillies, II, *b.* December 10, 1910, son William Brown and Frances (Herrman) Gillies. Home: 1251 Murdock Road, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

Child

9 —WILLIAM BROWN GILLIES, III, *b.* Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, April 30, 1940.

8-B1—STIRLING MURRAY, II, twin, *b.* Lowell, Massachusetts, April 28, 1912, *m.* Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, October 24, 1936, Gladys Elizabeth Over, *b.* September 4, 1915, *dau.* Arthur Lemuel and Emma (Doty) Over. Home: 3482 Beechwood Blvd., Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

Child

9-A6—STIRLING MURRAY, III, *b.* Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, October 31, 1939.

7-A60—STIRLING MURRAY RUST was educated by governess, private tutors, and in the public schools of Loudoun County, Virginia, Woodberry Forest School, near Orange, Virginia, and at Kenmore School, Amherst, Virginia.

In 1898, he went to Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and for the next fifteen years was active in work with various steel companies, his first employment being as laborer with C. G. Hussey & Co., then as an office boy with Jones & Laughlin Steel Company, moving on to work with various companies in the design, construction and operation of iron and steel plants in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, Scranton, Pennsylvania, Buffalo, New York, Chicago, and Joliet, Illinois, Gadsen and Sheffield, Alabama, and other cities.

He and two brothers founded The Rust Engineering Company, for which see under Edmund Jennings Lee Rust and Ellsworth Marshall Rust, in which company he was inactive from 1908 to 1913, since which time he has been actively engaged in its work. This company was first a partnership and incorporated in 1920, since which time he has served as President of the company. Member Duquesne Club, and Oakmont Country Club, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

PLATE XLIII



8-BI—STIRLING MURRAY RUST II



GLADYS ELIZABETH (OVER) RUST
Wife of 8-BI—Stirling Murray Rust II



8-A99—ALICE COBURN RUST



8-Bo—MARY LEE (RUST) GILLIES
Wife of William Brown Gillies II

7-A61

SARAH JANE RUST—6-A3, born July 25, 1860, died May 3, 1938, Washington, D. C., buried Silver Springs, Maryland, married January 1883, William M. Canby, Sandy Springs, Maryland, born June 26, 1835, died March 18, 1922, son Thomas and Deborah (Duvall) Canby.

Children

8-B2—GEORGE RUST CANBY, *b.* October 14, 1884, *m.* June 6, 1925, Anna Elliott Dawson, Rockville, Maryland. Home: Silver Spring, Maryland.

Children

9-A7—GEORGE RUST CANBY II, *b.* July 10, 1926.

9-A8—THOMAS DAWSON CANBY, *b.* December 25, 1927.

9-A9—WILLIAM MAULSBY CANBY, *b.* October 18, 1930.

8-B3—LAURA WILSON CANBY, *b.* September 19, 1886, *d.* May 23, 1897.

8-B4—ELIZA M. CANBY, *b.* November 14, 1889. Home: 1339 Quincy Street, Washington, D. C.

8-B5—THOMAS YELLOTT CANBY, *b.* May 17, 1891, *m.* November 11, 1926, Louisa Young. Home: Silver Spring, Maryland.

Children

9-A10—CATHERINE VENTREES CANBY, *b.* December 10, 1927.

9-A11—THOMAS YELLOTT CANBY II, *b.* August 2, 1930.

8-B —WILLIAM M. CANBY, *b.* March 28, 1901, *m.* August 13, 1920, Henrietta M. Mullikin. Home: 1339 Quincy Street, Washington, D. C.

Child

9-A12—HENRIETTA ROBERTS CANBY, *b.* January 7, 1929.

7-A62

MARIA (MINNIE) MARLOW RUST—6-A3, born November 7, 1861, "Montrésor," Leesburg, Virginia, married December 23, 1886, Washington, D. C., Ernest Lea Iddings, born October 16, 1860, Sandy Spring, Maryland, died February 27, 1934, son Charles Augustus and Elizabeth (Stabler) Iddings.

Home of widow: Baltimore, Maryland.

Children

8-B6—REBECCA COLEMAN IDDINGS, *b.* February 19, 1891, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *m.* August 26, 1918, Howard County, Maryland, Leon Small, *b.* March 6, 1885, Relay, Maryland, son Levi and Vernon (Wertenbaker) Small. Home: 500 Nottingham Road, Ten Hills, Baltimore, Maryland.

Children

9-A13—THOMAS RUST SMALL, *b.* January 20, 1922.
 9-A14—JEAN COLEMAN SMALL, *b.* November 15, 1924.
 9-A15—ELIZABETH IDDINGS SMALL, *b.* September 27, 1929.

8-B7—FREDERICK TYSON IDDINGS II, *b.* September 22, 1893, Montgomery County, Maryland, *m.* June 18, 1924, Baltimore, Maryland, Eleanor Duvall Dallam, *b.* October 8, 1900, daughter Frederick and Harriet (Duvall) Dallam. He served in Navy in World War. Home: Sharon, Massachusetts.

Children

9-A16—NANCY DALLAM IDDINGS, *b.* October 12, 1928.
 9-A17—FREDERICK TYSON IDDINGS III, *b.* September 17, 1930.

8-B8—LLEWELLYN LLOYD IDDINGS, *b.* September 4, 1895, Montgomery County, Maryland, *m.* October 26, 1919, New York City, Mabel Doris Andrews, *b.* September 25, 1897, Ickenham, Middlesex, England, daughter Alfred A. and Ada (Ashby) Andrews. He served in Eighth Aero Squad, World War. Home: Woodbridge, Virginia.

Child

9-A18—LLOYD ANDREWS IDDINGS, *b.* August 12, 1921, Catonsville, Maryland.

8-B9—ELIZABETH STABLER IDDINGS, *b.* November 14, 1898, Montgomery County, Maryland, *m.* September 23, 1931, Howard County, Maryland, Walter Wheeler Cook, second wife, born June 4, 1873, Columbus, Ohio, son Ezekiel Hanson and Clara Wing (Coburn) Cook. No children. (See WHO'S WHO IN AMERICA (1939) for information Walter Wheeler Cook and family.) Home: 23 East Walton Street, Chicago, Illinois.

8-B10—MARGARET RUST IDDINGS, *b.* July 1, 1901, Montgomery County, Maryland, *m.* September 13, 1924, Catonsville, Maryland, James Richmond Rossman, *b.* August 11, 1886, son James R. and Mary (Geer) Rossman. Home: Orange, Connecticut. They have an adopted daughter, Mary Geer Rossman, *b.* August 24, 1933, adopted November 1, 1933.

7-A63

FANNIE BEVERLY RUST—6-A3 was born September 25, 1863, Leesburg, Virginia. She married Judge Cyrus W. Cotton, formerly of Hamilton, later of Houston, Texas, in Washington, D. C., December 14, 1887, born February 19, 1853, died April 9, 1934, son Cyrus W. and Charlotte E. (Caldwell) Cotton. Home: Jefferson, Texas.

Children

8-B11—REBECCA E. COTTON, *b.* May 7, 1890, *d.* October 28, 1890.

8-B12—ALICE REBECCA COTTON, *b.* September 18, 189-, *d.* August 1, 1936, Houston, Texas, *m.* Dr. John H. Wood of Kentucky. No children.

8-B13—MARY VIRGINIA COTTON, *b.* April 23, 1895, Hamilton, Texas, *m.* 1925, J. B. Thompson, Houston, Texas, son of B. G. and — (Edgerton) Thompson of Goldsboro, North Carolina. No children.

8-B14—SARAH LOUISE COTTON, *b.* October 31, 1896, *m.* Dr. Paul W. Best, of Atlanta, Georgia.

8-B15—CYRUS RUST COTTON, *b.* July 4, 1904, *m.* Josephine Gowen of North Carolina.

Child

9-A19—CYRUS RUST COTTON II, *b.* March 9, 1932.

7-A64

GEORGIE RUST—6-A3, born February 7, 1866, "Mont-résor," near Leesburg, Virginia, died March 20, 1937, San Francisco, California, married 1888, Washington, D. C., Emory Eaton Hoge, born Scott County, Virginia, 1854, died September 7, 1910, New York City, son Rev. Dr. Daniel Stafford Hoge, Methodist minister and physician, and Eliza J. (Howard) Hoge. Emory Eaton Hoge was a special examiner for United States Pension Office for many years, and earlier was County Clerk, Scott County, Virginia.

Children

8-B16—JOHN HAMPTON HOGE, *b.* September 24, 1889, Washington, D. C., *m.* (1) Mary Estelle McIntosh, December 7, 1910, daughter Colonel William Page and Isabella (Stinson) McIntosh, direct descendant Dr. Charles Alexander Warfield of Maryland. Colonel William Page McIntosh, Macon, Georgia, was surgeon Public Health Service for many years; *m.* (2) February 22, 1934, Bettina Austin George, *b.* August 23, 1909, San Francisco, California, descendant of Zachary Taylor on father's line, and of the New York City family of Austin on mother's line.

Home: "Las Piedras," Del Monte Forest, Monterey County; Office, 318 Montgomery Street, San Francisco, California.

Child

By first wife.

9-A20—JOHN HAMPTON HOGE II, *b.* September 18, 1912, Baltimore, Maryland, law student in San Francisco, California.

PLATE XLIV



8-B16—JOHN HAMPTON HOGE

Aged 41. 1889-

John Hampton Hoge attended University of Virginia and studied law at Baltimore Law School, passing his bar examinations, December 12, 1912, admitted to practice March 27, 1914. He removed to San Francisco, August 19, 1919, where for twenty years he practiced alone, and is now senior member of the firm of Hoge, Pelton & Gunther. He is member American, California, and San Francisco Bar Associations, specializing in insurance, admiralty, and the law of torts, with an active jury practice and a high reputation in the defense of damage actions. He is member Episcopal Church, Delta Phi and Phi Alpha Delta fraternities, a 32 degree Mason and Shriner.

8-B17—GEORGE RUST HOGE, *b.* December 18, 1891, Washington, D. C., *d.* May 19, 1933, San Francisco, California, where he was a salesman, serving overseas in World War.

8-B18—JEREMIAH RUST HOGE, *b.* July 9, 1896, Tonawanda, Pennsylvania, served overseas in World War, cited for "gallantry in action" in General Orders, 77th Fifth Division, United States Army, *m.* Dubuque, Iowa, June 25, 1940, Genevieve LaVerne Smith, *b.* March 24, 1909, *dau.* Albert Hugo and Lola Olive Smith. He was assistant manager, Northern California Branch, Zurich General Accident and Liability Insurance Company, Ltd., and now with American Railway Express Company.

Home: 130 East 39th Street, New York City.

8-B19—EMORY EATON HOGE, *b.* December 16, 1901, Washington, D. C., *d.* November 29, 1927, San Francisco, California, unmarried, an accountant with Haskins & Sells, public accountants.

8-B20—MILTON HOWARD HOGE, *b.* May 16, 1905, Washington, D. C., unmarried. Home: San Francisco, California, where he is with Standard Oil Company of California.

7-A65

JOHN YELLOTT RUST—6-A3, was born June 4, 1867 at "Montrésor," near Leesburg, Virginia; married, at San Angelo, Texas, April 18, 1900, Agnes Bustin, born July 12, 1880, San Seba, Texas, daughter John Foster and Tulula (o) Bustin. Home: San Angelo, Texas.

Children

8-B21—JOHN G., *b.* February 21, 1903 *m.* March 29, 1925, Alice Margena Welch, in Tuscaloosa, Alabama.

Child

9-A21—MARGENA ALICE, *b.* October 17, 1932.

8-B22—SARAH AGNES, *b.* November 12, 1905, *m.* March 13, 1925, Robert E. Gordon, Dallas, Texas.

Child

9-A22—JEAN THRACE GORDON.

8-B23—GEORGE FOSTER, *b.* December 10, 1908, *m.* November 5, 1937, Minnie Mertz.

8-B24—ARMISTEAD DUDLEY, *b.* November 14, 1909, *m.* November 28, 1936, Sarah F. Jester.

Child

9-A23—NANCY, *b.* July 28, 1938.

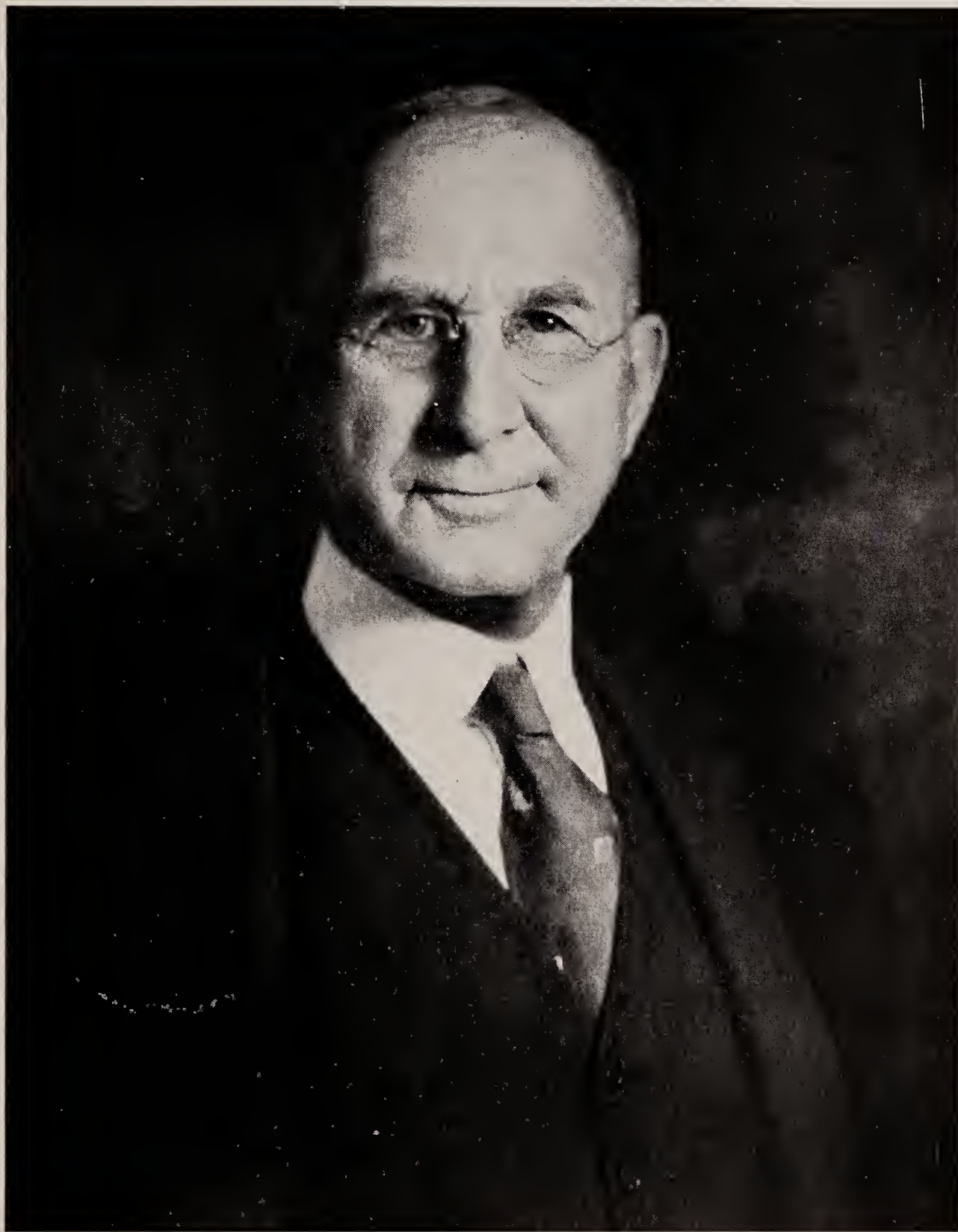
John Yellott Rust moved with his father's family to Montgomery County, Maryland in 1880. He began work in the construction department of the Postal Telegraph Company in 1881, in the building of their first line from Washington, D. C. to Harrisburg, Pennsylvania.

In 1882 he was engaged in construction for the Baltimore and Ohio Telegraph Company in Boston and Little Falls, Massachusetts, and in New York City. He was promoted to foreman of construction of the first telegraph line along the west shore of the Hudson and Mohawk Rivers from New York City to Buffalo.

In December, 1885, he removed to Hamilton, Texas, later to Bosque County, then to Colorado City, Texas, during which time he engaged in farming and stock raising.

With his brother 7-A67—Jeremiah Yellott Rust, in March, 1898, they engaged in building telephone lines throughout several Texas counties.

PLATE XLV



7-A65—JOHN YELLOTT RUST

1867- . Founder, president, and general manager of the San Angelo
Telephone Company, San Angelo, Texas

He later removed to San Angelo, Texas, he and his brother being joined by their brother 7-A69—Llewellyn Rust, and began the building of a local telephone system in San Angelo Texas, and neighboring towns, which now embraces a mileage of five thousand miles of toll circuits.

John Yellott Rust served as president of the Local Owners Independent Telephone Association of Texas, and for many years was Vice President of the Texas Telephone Association and has been President of the San Angelo Telephone Company since its organization.

He served for several years on the City Council of San Angelo and was active in the movement for good roads in central west Texas from February 1919. He operates ranches for the rearing of cattle, sheep, and goats.

7-A69

LLEWELLYN RUST—6-A3, was born stone residence known as "Egypt," near Montresor, Leesburg, Loudoun County, Virginia, November 17, 1873; married June 26, 1901, St. Louis, Missouri, Margaret Fry Sparks, born November 10, 1873, daughter Henry Clay and Mary Elizabeth (Long) Sparks.

Home: Del Rio, Texas.

Children

8-B29—ELIZABETH ETHEL, *b.* July 5, 1902, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* August 15, 1926, Del Rio, Texas, Raymond Murray Crosby, *b.* March 11, 1899, Sulphur Springs, Texas, son Bayliss Francis and Inez (Smith) Crosby.

Home: Del Rio, Texas.

Children

9-A25—JACK RUST CROSBY, *b.* August 4, 1926, Del Rio, Texas.

9-A26—MARGARET ANN CROSBY, *b.* May 29, 1931, Del Rio, Texas.

8-B30—HENRY SPARKS, *b.* October 27, 1904, San Angelo, Texas, *m.* December 8, 1929, Abilene, Texas, Dorothy Clay Hoag, *b.* October 21, 1908, Ft. Worth, Texas, daughter Fred Milton and Martha Clay (Proctor) Hoag.

Home: Del Rio, Texas.

Children

9-A27—HENRY SPARKS II, *b.* November 27, 1929, Austin, Texas.

9-A28—MARTHA CLAY, *b.* September 7, 1933, Houston, Texas.

9-A29—CYRUS COTTON, *b.* August 4, 1935, Del Rio Texas; *d.* February 21, 1940, Del Rio, Texas.

8-B31—LLEWELLYN II, September 27, 1908, Del Rio, Texas, *m.* September 5, 1930, Uvalde, Texas, Mary Ann Shackelford, *b.* March 2, 1910, Prescott, Arkansas, daughter Henry Joseph and Edith Mae (Freyburger) Shackelford, who *m.* (2) William Samuel Roe.

Home: Del Rio, Texas.

Child

9-A30—ROBERT HENRY, *b.* December 23, 1933, Del Rio, Texas.

8-B32—ROBERT BEVERLY, *b.* October 21, 1915, Del Rio, Texas.

Home: Del Rio, Texas, where he is a practicing lawyer, member firm of Buchanan & Rust, Del Rio National Bank Building.

7-A69—Llewellyn Rust was employed as Superintendent of cable and plant, Philadelphia Telephone Company, 1891, removed to San Angelo, Texas in 1898, and formed a partnership with his brothers, John Yellott Rust and Jeremiah Yellott Rust, where they engaged in the independent telephone business. On the dissolution of that partnership in 1905, he removed to Del Rio, Texas, where he engaged in telephone, ranching, and banking business.

Henry Sparks Rust is engaged in ranching, and Llewellyn Rust II, and Raymond Murray Crosby operate a Texas Company gasoline agency, Firestone Tire agency, Hydro-Gas agency, and a mercantile business in Del Rio, Texas.



GROUP AT "ROCKLAND," OCTOBER, 1928

Left to right: Standing: 7-A65—John Yellott Rust, 7-A51—Lilly Southgate (Rust) Edwards, 7-A58—Edmund Jennings Lee Rust, 7-A52—Ida Lee (Rust) Follett, 7-A50—Henrietta Lee (Rust) Coulling, 8-A68—Thomas Johnson Michie II, 7-A57—William Fitzhugh Rust. Seated, back row: 7-A59—Ellsworth Marshall Rust, 8-A70—George Rust Bedinger Michie, 7-A53—George Rust, 7-A56—Henry Bedinger Rust. Seated, front row: 7-A60—Stirling Murray Rust, 8-B21—John G. Rust, and 8-B23—George Foster Rust, sons of 7-A65—John Yellott Rust.

7-A77

ROBERT EDWARD LEE YELLOTT—6-A₄, was born August 2, 1868, married May 26, 1906, Lillian Wright, died September 17, 1934, daughter Judge John Vine Wright of the Court of Appeals of Tennessee, and member of the United State Congress and of the Confederate Congress, and a colonel in the Confederate Army.

Home: 11 East Irving Street, Chevy Chase, Maryland.

Children

8-B₃₃—ROBERT WRIGHT YELLOTT, *b.* May 25, 1907, *m.* August 29, 1939, Wilma Stone, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He was educated in the schools of Washington, D. C. and for ten years has been with the Koppers Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, and is now one of the company's sales managers with offices in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Home: Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

8-B₃₄—MARY VIRGINIA YELLOTT, *b.* January 22, 1910, *m.* August 16, 1932, Richard Earle Wiley, *b.* June 30, 1910.

Home: Alexandria, Virginia.

Child

9-A₃₁—VIRGINIA YELLOTT WILEY, *b.* December 12, 1939, Alexandria, Virginia.

Robert Edward Lee Yellott was educated in the schools of Washington, D. C. and at George Washington University, D. C., and was admitted to practice law in 1901. He has been continuously engaged in the real estate business for thirty-two years with offices in Washington, D. C. Member Sons of the American Revolution, charter member Columbia Country Club, member Chevy Chase Club, Washington Country Club, Lafayette Chapter of Masons, Kappa Alpha Fraternity, president Chevy Chase Democratic Club, and member of All Saints Episcopal Church, Chevy Chase, Maryland.

7-A87

B RECKENRIDGE CABELL RUST—6-A9, born August 2, 1855, died 1893, married Cornelia Bouck Borst, Luray, Virginia, born January 18, 1855, Schoharie County, New York, daughter Peter I. Borst.

Children

8-B36—ALBERT *b.* February 22, 1879, *d.* May 15, 1913, *m.* June 2, 1906, Fredrika Cooper, *b.* February 23, 1886.

8-B39—PETER BORST, *m.* Maude McCandless, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, daughter John W. McCandless.

Child

9-A32—JOHN WILLIAM, *m.* Carrie Devoe, Spottsworth, New Jersey, daughter William Devoe.

Child

10—JOHN BRECKENRIDGE, born 1937.

8-B38—GEORGIA (christened GEORGE) BRECKENRIDGE

8-B39—BRECKENRIDGE CABELL, II, *m.* Julia Vail, daughter Holman and Mary () Vail.

Children

9-A37—JULIA VAIL.

9-A38—MARGARET HAMILTON, *m.* Charles Shucker, April 16, 1938.

9-A39—VIRGINIA CABELL.

9-A40—BRECKENRIDGE CABELL II.

7-B32

L EMUEL FLETCHER—6-A44, was born May 17, 1827, died March 10, 1896, "Evergreen," Fauquier County, Virginia, buried at "Alton"; married November 11, 1857, Lou Ellen Smith, born January 8, 1838, "Evergreen," Fauquier County, Virginia, daughter Major Joseph Blackwell and Jane (Towson) Smith.

Children

8-B75—NORMAN BLACKWELL FLETCHER, *b.* September 2, 1853, *d.* October 19, 1885, Luray, Virginia, unmarried.

8-B76—MABEL FLETCHER, *b.* May 14, 1859, *d.* May 29, 1859.

8-B77—MARCIA MADORA FLETCHER, *b.* September 11, 1860, *m.* May 16, 1888, Luray, Virginia, Daniel Oscar Snyder, Berryville, Virginia, Rev. J. H. Davidson officiating, son Captain Daniel C. Snyder.

Home: St. Louis, Missouri.

Children

9-A50—DANIEL OSCAR SNYDER II.

9-A51—RUTH SNYDER.

9-A52—LULA BELLE SNYDER, *b.* March 25, 1895, "Evergreen," Virginia, *d.* in infancy.

8-B78—LULU BELLE FLETCHER, *b.* October 21, 1865, *d.* Same day.

8-B79—WILLIAM SMITH FLETCHER, *b.* September 19, 1867, *m.* 1893, Hot Springs, Washington, Ella Lawrence.

Home: Los Angeles, California.

Children

9-A53—HERBERT FLETCHER.

9-A54—LESLIE FLETCHER.

8-B80—NELLIE LENT FLETCHER, *b.* March 14, 1869, *m.* November 3, 1897, Bethel, Fauquier County, Virginia, Edward Jackson Hotchkiss, Rev. Frank Strother officiating.

Home: Warrenton, Virginia.

Children

9-A55—MARY AMELIA HOTCHKISS.

9-A56—EDWARD JACKSON HOTCHKISS.

9-A57—ELEANOR FLETCHER HOTCHKISS.

9-A58—LILLIAN HARDING HOTCHKISS.

9-A59—PHILIP SMITH HOTCHKISS.

9-A60—CHARLES SALISBURY HOTCHKISS.

9-A61—ANDERSON DONIPHAN HOTCHKISS.

8-B81—PHILIP CONE FLETCHER, *b.* February 9, 1871, Mount Jackson, Virginia, *m.* January 2, 1895, Emma Jackson, Rome

Georgia, *dau.* Captain Jethro Jackson, Rev. Dr. S. R. Belk officiating. No children.

Reverend Philip Cone Fletcher entered the ministry in 1891, becoming a member of the North Georgia Conference of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, in 1894. His ministry has included pastorates in Rome, Georgia; Fort Smith, Euraka Springs, Fayetteville, and Little Rock, Arkansas; San Francisco, California, and St. Louis, Missouri.

8-B82—KANIE TOWSON FLETCHER, *b.* November 29, 1877, *m.* November 15, 1905, Pasadena, California, Rev. Doctor S. G. Dunham and Rev. E. L. Conger officiating, Erwin Nelson Gould, son Oliver P. Gould. The reception for the bridal party was held at the palatial home "Fletcher Heights," Pasadena, California, of Mr. & Mrs. William Rowley Smith, uncle and aunt of the bride.

Children

9-A62—FLETCHER OLIVER GOULD.

9-A63—NELSON ALBERT GOULD.

7-B37—Lemuel Fletcher descended from the Fletchers of Switzerland, to which family the Reverend John Fletcher, the "Saint of Madeley" and co-founder of Methodism belonged. Nineteen of his ancestors served in the Revolutionary War, and six of them in the battle of Bunker Hill. He served with the Confederate States army in the command of General Eppa Hunton.

A member of the Methodist church, he was respected as a man of culture, literary talent, nobility of character and for his devotion to truth and righteousness. He was a collateral kinsman of Governor Benjamin Fletcher of New York, who served under King William and Queen Mary.

7-B35

ELIZA VIRGINIA FLETCHER—6-A44, born "Fountain Hill," Fauquier County, Virginia, August 15, 1841, died April 24, 1924; married November 2, 1857, Captain James Edward Towson, son James Edward Towson,

g-son Lieutenant Thomas Towson (1779-1861), one of the defenders of Baltimore, Maryland, and who received a sword from the city for such service. The wedding of Captain James Edward Towson and Miss Fletcher, which occurred at the ancestral home "Fountaine Hill" was one of the social events of the year with five hundred guests being entertained there for three days.

Children

8-B83—EDWARD TOWSON, *b.* "Braddock House," Alexandria, Virginia, December 14, 1859, *d.* June 28, 1933, *m.* December, 1890, Carrie B. Daggett.

Child

9-A64—MARIAN TOWSON, *m.* Ray Morrow, who at time of *d.* was city attorney of Glendale, California.

Children

10 —RICHARD TOWSON MORROW.

10 —LOIS T. MORROW.

8-B84—HELEN MARIAN TOWSON, *b.* September 25, 1861, *d.* January 1937, *m.* April 19, 1880, A. K. Chamberlin. No children.

8-B85—JAMES EDWARD TOWSON, *b.* March 14, 1863, Lynchburg, Virginia, *d.* January 17, 1917, Laramie, Wyoming, unmarried.

8-B86—ALLEN STIGLER TOWSON, *b.* June 4, 1866, *d.* November 28, 1908, married Lillian Sands, New York. No children. He was in partnership with Thomas Fortune Ryan, Wall Street, New York, at the time of his death, 1908.

8-B87—PERCY HENNING TOWSON, *b.* May 10, 1870, unmarried. Home: Laramie, Wyoming.

8-B88—ELISE VIRGINIA TOWSON.

8-B89—ALEXANDRIA RAY TOWSON, *b.* April 1, 1877, unmarried. Home: Laramie, Wyoming.

8-B90—CARRIE LEE TOWSON, *b.* April 16, 1883, *m.* February 28, 1921, Freeman Bowers. Home: 6145 Fifth Street, Laramie, Wyoming.

Children

9-A70—GIVEN BOWERS.

9-A71—CLARENCE BOWERS.

7-C17

WILLIAM MONROE RUST II—6-B20, was born January 7, 1881, Seguin, Texas; married December 24, 1904, Seguin, Texas, Bettie Miller Burges, born December 3, 1885, *dau.* Richard Joseph (*b.* June 24, 1840, Jackson, Tennessee, *d.* September 20, 1925, Seguin, Texas, *m.* April 23, 1874) and Elizabeth Gray (Smith) Burges, *b.* October 8, 1856, *d.* October 29, 1932, Seguin, Texas.

Home: Houston, Texas.

Children

8-D6—WILLIAM MONROE III, *b.* January 17, 1907, Liberty, Texas, *m.* March 14, 1936, Margaret Adel Sue, Eastland Texas, *b.* September 24, 1915, *dau.* John Otis and Gertrude Adel (Murrell) Sue.

Home: 2222 Shakespeare Road, Houston, Texas.

Child

9-B42—WILLIAM MONROE IV, *b.* April 17, 1939, Houston, Texas.

William Monroe Rust III received the degree of Ph.D. from The Rice Institute, 1931. He taught at Rice and Harvard University and is now in charge of the Geophysics Research Division of The Humble Oil & Refining Company, Houston, Texas, and is the holder of various patents on geophysical inventions.

8-D7—MARY GILMOUR, *b.* January 25, 1910, Seguin, Texas, *m.* June 5, 1927, Houston, Texas, Herman Floyd Kelly, *b.* December 3, 1912, Gainesville, Texas, son Thomas Jefferson and Cora Ethel (Floyd) Kelly.

Child

9-B43—HERMAN FLOYD KELLY II, *b.* April 19, 1938, Houston, Texas.

9-B—THOMAS MONROE KELLY } twins, *b.* December 10,
9-B—WILLIAM HOUSTON KELLY } 1939, Houston, Texas.

William Monroe Rust II graduated from Texas A. & M. College, 1919, and removed to Houston, Texas, where he is design engineer in the signal department of the Southern Pacific Railroad Company.



PLATE XLVII



7-C₃I—JOHN WARWICK RUST
1881- . Virginia State Senator, 1932-1940

Richard Joseph Burges served in Hood's Brigade, Fourth Texas, C.S.A. in the Civil War and was wounded on the anniversary of his enlistment, being on crutches twelve years. He removed to Seguin, Texas, and was the second mayor of the town, and later served the county for twenty-four years as Assessor and Tax Collector.

7-C31

JOHAN WARWICK RUST—6-B40, born November 8, 1881, Warren County, Virginia; married September 27, 1911, Anne Emily Hooe, "Longwood," Fauquier County, Virginia, daughter Howson and Henriette (Daniell) Hooe. Home: Fairfax, Virginia.

Children

8-D37—KATHERINE WARWICK, *b.* July 20, 1912, *m.* November 3, 1937, Rev. Robert Raymond Brown, Episcopal minister, San Antonio, Texas, *b.* June 16, 1910, son Dr. Joseph Leslie and Madeline Ray Swan (Wells) Brown.

Child

9-B48—ANNE WARWICK BROWN, *b.* September 12, 1938.

8-D38—ELEANOR McLEAN, *b.* November 24, 1914.

8-D39—JOHN HOWSON, *b.* March 22, 1916.

8-D40—ANNE HOOE, *b.* February 12, 1920.

7-C31—John Warwick Rust was educated in the public schools and spent three years at Eastern College, Front Royal, Virginia. He studied law at Fairfax, Virginia, and passed his bar examinations at Richmond, Virginia, June 1907, since which time he has conducted an extensive practice in local and Supreme courts. He owns the modern office building in which his offices are located across from the Fairfax Court House, and is director and vice-president of Vienna Trust Company, Vienna, Virginia, and mayor of the town of Fairfax.

John Warwick Rust holds membership in the Presbyterian Church, and is prominently active in Democratic politics, and has represented his district in the Senate of Virginia for a number of years. During the World War he was county director for the

National War Savings Committee, selling \$110,000 of war stamps in the county, and was actively associated with other patriotic efforts, such as Liberty Loan, Red Cross, and other. He is Commander James Thrift Camp, Sons of Confederate Veterans, which post he has held for many years, and is Commander Fifth Virginia Brigade, Sons Confederate Veterans.

He owns a beautiful home located on 14 acres of land in the town of Fairfax, and is an extensive holder of farms and subdivisions in the county.

In addition to an extensive law practice, he is attorney for the Federal Land Bank of Baltimore.

The founder of the family of Hooe in America was Rice Hooe, born in Wales, 1599, and among the early settlers of Virginia, becoming Burgess for Shirley Hundred Island, 1632-33, and for Charles City County, 1644-46, making a trip to England in the meantime from which he returned to America, June 23, 1635. His grandson, Rice Hooe III, was Lieutenant Colonel Stafford County Militia, and member House of Burgesses, 1702-3, married Anne Howson, daughter Robert Howson, and his grandson, Howson Hooe, married Mary Dade, a descendant of the distinguished Townsend family, connected with the families of Washington and Langhorne.

7-C32

TAYLOR RUST—6-B50, born February 8, 1846, Warren County, Tennessee, died March 2, 1914, near Lundy, Texas County, Missouri, married (1) 1867, Aglentine Harrison, born March 1, 1849, Warren County, Tennessee, died December 26, 1893, daughter Joe and Mary (Groves) Harrison; married (2) Minda Akeman, widow Grundy Akeman; married (3) ——— McCall, widow.

Children

By first wife.

8-D41—JOSEPH, *d.* young unmarried.

8-D42—MINNIE, *b.* January 18, 1871, *m.* September 27, 1891, William D. Kelly, *b.* August 5, 1870.

Home: Route 2, Cabool, Missouri.

Child

9-B49—OSCAR KELLY, *b.* October 1, 1892.

8-D43—MARY, *b.* November 25, 1872, *m.* 1893, John Higginbotham.

Children

9-B50—CLINTON HIGGINBOTHAM, *b.* December 1, 1894, *m.* No children. Home: Moline, Kansas.

9-B51—OCTAVIA HIGGINBOTHAM, *m.* Charles Hanlan. Home: Longton, Kansas.

9-B52—MINNIE HIGGINBOTHAM, *m.* Wayne C. Fouch. No children. Home: Dayton, Ohio.

9-B53—FRED HIGGINBOTHAM. Home: Moline, Kansas.

Child

10-43—BETTY LOU HIGGINBOTHAM.

9-B54—RUBY HIGGINBOTHAM, *m.* Fred Pembleton. Home: Ft. Wayne, Indiana.

9-B55—RUTH HIGGINBOTHAM. Home: Moline, Kansas, unmarried.

9-B56—JAMES HIGGINBOTHAM. Home: Moline, Kansas, unmarried.

8-D44—THULA, *b.* March 25, 1877, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* February 14, 1894, Texas County, Missouri, Robert Stanislaus. Marriage dissolved.

Children

9-B57—MAMIE STANISLAUS, *d.* in infancy.

9-B58—LOTTIE E. STANISLAUS, *b.* November 25, 1895, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* September 14, 1912, W. E. Stepp.

Home: Neodesha, Kansas.

Children

10-44—VERN E. STEPP, *b.* January 31, 1914, *m.* Lydia Blackstone. Home: 5525 Alton Street, Dallas, Texas.

Child

11-1—ROGER ALLAN STEPP.

10-45—RICHARD STEPP, *b.* October 17, 1928, now deceased.9-B59—ESSIE RAY STANISLAUS, *b.* July 27, 1897, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* December 1913, Edward D. Coats.

Home: Miami, Oklahoma.

Children

10-46—EDWARD ESTEL COATS, *b.* December 1914, *d.* 1925.10-47—MILDRED COATS, *m.* John Moulton. Home: Neodesha, Kansas.

10-48—LEON COATS.

10-49—GAIL COATS.

10-50—INA MABEL COATS.

10-51—VIRGINIA COATS.

9-B60—OVAL STANISLAUS, *b.* December 6, 1898, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* 1919, Ina Smith, *b.*

Home: Vinita, Oklahoma.

Children

10-52—JUNE SMITH. Home: Vinita, Oklahoma.

10-53—JOY SMITH.

10-54—DALE SMITH.

10-55—DOYLE SMITH.

10-56—JOAN SMITH.

10-57—LYNDA JANE SMITH.

9-B61—ROY TAYLOR STANISLAUS, *b.* October 1900, *d.* in infancy,9-B62—ERNEST STANISLAUS, *b.* April 7, 1903, *d.* July 9, 1914, Texas County, Missouri.9-B63—LELA STANISLAUS, *b.* October 5, 1905, Blue Jacket, Oklahoma, *m.* 1923, Walter Smith. Home: Phoenix, Arizona.

Child

10-58—EARL COLEMAN SMITH, *b.* 1929, Phoenix, Arizona.

9-B64—ROBERT ESTELLE STANISLAUS, *b.* January 1, 1908, Hotchkiss, Colorado, *m.* 1933, Virga Price. Home: Phoenix, Arizona.

Child

10-59—DORIS LEE STANISLAUS.

9-B65—NAOMI MARY STANISLAUS, *b.* March 5, 1910, Fay, Oklahoma, *d.* August 8, 1930, Tulsa, Oklahoma, buried Union Cemetery, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* 1929, James Baldwin.

9-B66—HILDA E. STANISLAUS, *b.* August 27, 1912, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* Harry E. Buckingham. Home: 1721 Keeler Avenue, Burbank, California.

Child

10-60—SHERRY BUCKINGHAM.

9-B67—MACIE BEATRICE STANISLAUS, born June 6, 1914, Texas County, Missouri, married James Bell. No children. Home: 1280 California Street, San Francisco, California.

9-B68—PEARL LENA STANISLAUS, born April 27, 1918, Vinita, Oklahoma, *m.* D. K. Hamm. Home: Commerce, Oklahoma.

Child

10-61—DOROTHY HAMM.

8-D45—JAMES, *d.* in England, unmarried.

8-D46—WILLIAM ORLANDO, *b.* August 26, 1886, *m.* Edith Johnson. Home: Muskogee, Oklahoma.

Children

9-B69—FERN. Home: Los Angeles, California.

9-B70—CHLOE. Home: Muskogee, Oklahoma.

9-B71—VERBA. Home: Muskogee, Oklahoma.

9-B72—LAUVAUGHEN. Home: Muskogee, Oklahoma.

8-D47—LILLIE
8-D48—ELIZABETH } twins, *b.* January 31, 1889.

Lillie *d.* in infancy. Elizabeth Rust *m.* (1) Jesse P. Smith, *b.* 1878, marriage dissolved, *m.* (2) P. A. Sintina.

Home: Miami, Oklahoma.

Children

By first husband.

9-B73—WILMA SMITH, *b.* June 25, 1908, *m.* Owen Craven. Home: St. James, Missouri.9-B74—LESLIE W. SMITH, *b.* September 1910.8-D49—ADA, *d.* in infancy.

7-C34

RICHARD BENEDICT RUST—6-B50, born December 28, 1848, died November 14, 1924, married December 16, 1869, Narcissus E. Simmons, born September 15, 1850, died August 20, 1935, daughter William Hiatt Simmons.

Children

8-D56—CHARLES, *b.* February 1, 1871, *m.* 1896, Mertie Himer, of Colorado Springs, Colorado. He is engaged in farming.

Home: Bloomington, California.

Children

9-B75—CECIL P., *b.* December 1897.

9-B76—ETHEL.

9-B77—MILDRED.

9-B78—JUANITA.

8-D57—SIPPI, *b.* March 6, 1873, *m.* December 28, 1890, Monte McCall, *b.* April 3, 1866. He is engaged in farming.

Home: Bloomington, California.

Children

9-B79—KATE E. McCALL, *b.* January 1, 1892, *d.* November 20, 1918, *m.* Claude A. Pinkerton.

Children

10-62—ROGER A. PINKERTON, *b.* September 10, 1913.10-63—ELVA R. PINKERTON, *b.* November 16, 1916.

9-B80—**REX L. McCALL**, *b.* June 18, 1893. Home: Bendavis, Missouri.

Children

10-64—**SIPPI E. McCALL**, *b.* January 23, 1916, Lawson Meredith. Home: Redland, California.

10-65—**NINA McCALL**, *b.* May 18, 1918, *m.* Easter Easter Sunday, 1937, Melvon Miller. Home: Arlington, California.

Child

11-2—**RONALD LEROY MILLER**, *b.* August, 1939.

10-66—**RICHARD MONTE McCALL**, *b.* May 2, 1920.

10-67—**EVERETT McCALL**, *b.* November 28, 1923.

10-68—**FRANCES McCALL**, *b.* July 2, 1925.

10-69—**ROBERT L. McCALL**, *b.* March 6, 1927.

10-70—**LILA MAE McCALL**.

9-B81—**FRED M. McCALL**, *b.* February 4, 1895, *m.* June 7, 1916, Lela Luce, *b.* May 23, 1895. The town of Ripley, Ohio, was named for her grandfather. Fred M. McCall is a farmer. Home: Romoland, California.

Children

10-71—**MILDRED MARY McCALL**, *b.* February 14, 1918. She is a teacher in Colton High School, Colton, California.

10-72—**FLOYD McCALL** }
10-73—**LLOYD McCALL** } twins, *b.* October 2, 1920.

FLOYD McCALL is employed in geological department, All-American Canal, Imperial Valley, California.

LLOYD McCALL is a student of agriculture chemistry, Taft Junior College, Taft, California.

9-B82—**IRENE McCALL**, *b.* January 1, 1897, *m.* June 7, 1916, James T. Smith, *b.* September 23, 1892. He is engaged in farming. Home: Bloomington, California.

9-B83—**GRACE McCALL**, *b.* February 13, 1899, *m.* April 10, 1917, George W. Lyen, *b.* September 27, 1896. He is a Ford motor car dealer. Home: Dolores, Colorado.

Child

10-74—ANNABEL LYEN, *b.* Labelle Farm, New York, September 12, 1921, *m.* June 1939, Gale Plumlee, engaged in insurance. Home: Dolores, Colorado.

10-75—BETTY LOU LYEN, *b.* April 10, 1924, *m.* August 12, 1939, Wilson Brumley, engaged in livestock business. Home: Dolores, Colorado.

9-B84—CHARLES McCALL, *b.* June 9, 1901, *m.* 1925, Hazel Hartle. He is engaged in farming. Home: Dolores, Colorado.

Children

10-76—ROY CALVIN McCALL, *b.* July 2, 1928.

10-77—WAYNE GEORGE McCALL, *b.* 1932.

9-B85—ROY C. McCALL, *b.* June 28, 1906, *m.* June Velma B. Hooper. He is professor of English, The College of the Pacific, Stockton, California. Home: 130 Stadium Drive, Stockton, California.

9-B86—MARY E. McCALL, *b.* December 16, 1908, *m.* August 28, 1926, Harry C. Hartle. He is engaged in poultry feed business. Home: Bloomington, California.

Children

10-78—THEODORE V. HARTLE, *b.* August 12, 1928.

10-79—VELMA JO HARTLE, *b.* December 3, 1930.

10-80—MARIETTA HARTLE } twins, *b.* September 23,
10-81—HARRIETTA HARTLE } 1933.

9-B87—MARTIN E. McCALL, *b.* September 16, 1912, *m.* Mildred Sheley. Home: Cahone, Colorado.

Child

10-82—VIVIENNE McCALL.

9-B88—REBECCA N. McCALL, *b.* January 8, 1915, *m.* December 8, 1935, William Edwin Steel. He is master mechanic for oil tool company. Home: 306 Beverly Drive, Whittier, California.

Child

10-83—LINDA LOUISE STEEL, *b.* October 8, 1938.

8-D58—HATTIE, *b.* Texas County, Missouri, January 3, 1875, *d.* in an automobile accident, December 29, 1938, Memphis, Tennessee, *m.* (1) Jay S. Waid, Colorado Springs, Colorado, June, 1899, teacher of art at Colorado College; after his death, June, 1902, married (2) Robert Halligan.

Child

By first husband.

9-B89—EVERETT L. WAID, *b.* April 29, 1900, artist. Home: New York City.

After the death of her first husband, Hattie (Rust) Waid continued to reside in Colorado Springs, Colorado, until her second marriage, when after a residence in Starke, Florida, and New York State, they established their home at 310 West Beverly, Whittier, California, where she was active in the social and church life of the community, member of the Baptist Church.

8-D59—LOU (LOLA) *b.* May 23, 1877, *m.* October 22, 1905, New York City, John E. Bell, *b.* May 8, 1871. No children.

8-D60—JESSE P., *b.* June 8, 1882, *m.* December 24, 1903, Gertrude Belle Powers. He is a railroad car inspector. Home: 1118 Brower Street, Springfield, Missouri.

Children

9-B90—HOWARD O., *b.* July 31, 1905.

9-B91—CARL EVERETT, *b.* December 1907.

9-B92—ERMA, *b.* June 17, 1915, *m.* Richard Snow. Home: Springfield, Missouri.

8-D61—ANNA, *b.* January 20, 1886, *d.* May 17, 1913, unmarried.

7-C35

MARY ELIZABETH RUST—6-B50, born November 29, 1851, died March 2, 1894, married July 19, 1868, James Riley Simmons, Simmons, Missouri, (then called Stanford) born January 10, 1848, Marshall County, Tennessee, died November 10, 1907.

Children

8-D62—IRENE SIMMONS.

8-D63—ANNIE BELL SIMMONS, *b.* May 31, 1873, *d.* in infancy.

8-D64—ROBERT LEWIS SIMMONS, *b.* August 6, 1875, *m.* April, 1894, Raymondsville, Mo. Hattie Almack, daughter John and Amanda (Purcell) Almack.

Home: 209 Shreve Road, Whittier, California.

8-D65—FRANK GOULD SIMMONS, *b.* September 23, 1877, Simmons, Texas County, Missouri, *m.* (1) October 24, 1900, Leona Mae George, Humansville, Missouri, *d.* February 10, 1913, Oaks Home, Denver, Colorado; (2) January 1, 1914, Winnie Standish Hall, Whittier, California, *b.* December 3 1873, Peoria, Illinois.

Home: Whittier, California, where he is engaged in real estate.

Children

By first wife.

9-B99—GEORGIA MAE SIMMONS, *b.* July 1, 1902, Simmons, Missouri, *m.* March 17, 1927, R. Sanford Martin, Whittier, California, *b.* April 7, 1900, Rochester, New York, son Robert Northern and Mary (Sanborne) Martin. Marriage dissolved January, 1932.

Child

10-93—SALLIE MAE MARTIN, *b.* October 28, 1929, Whittier, California.

9-Co—FRANK EDMOND SIMMONS, *b.* October 10, 1905, Springfield, Missouri, *d.* August 8, 1906.

9-CI—WILLIAM LESTER SIMMONS, *b.* March 31, 1907, Springfield, Missouri, *m.* October 24, 1935, Sara Camilla Vincent, Riverside, California, *b.* July 10, 1912, Cortez, Colorado, daughter Clifford Thayer and Daisy (Dixon) Vincent.

8-D66—ALBERT LEE SIMMONS, *b.* July 4, 1880, *d.* August 3, 1901.

8-D67—JAMES OSCAR SIMMONS, *b.* January 2, 1883, *m.* December 25, 1904, Maude Pipkin, daughter Mark and Ellen (Cunningham) Pipkin.

Home: Simmons, Missouri.

Child

9-C2—MABEL SIMMONS, *b.* November 20, 1906, Simmons, Missouri.

8-D68—JOHN ROSCOE SIMMONS, *b.* May 15, 1885, *m.* April 29, 1908, Mollie Caylor, *b.* Houston, Texas.

Home: 202 Hill Street, Whittier, California.

Child

9-C3—FRED JAMES SIMMONS, *b.* October 23, 1912, Simmons, Missouri, *m.* June, 1936, Margaret Chenoweth.

8-D69—PEARL SIMMONS, *b.* September 13, 1887, *m.* November 16, 1910, Leslie Connell, *b.* May 6, 1882, son C. D. and Alice (Richardson) Connell.

Home: 411 Panaroma Road, Whittier, California.

Children

9-C4—FAY MARGARET CONNELL, *b.* August 20, 1912, Altoona, Kansas.

9-C5—RUTH HAZEL CONNELL, *b.* February 17, 1916, *d.* July 1, 1901.

9-C6—ETHEL MAY CONNELL, *b.* November 9, 1919, Altoona, Kansas.

8-D70—MAY SIMMONS, *b.* January 30, 1890, Simmons, Missouri, *m.* (1) January 1, 1910, Frank E. Stouse, Houston, Missouri, *d.* July, 1912, Atlantic, Iowa; *m.* (2) November 27, 1912, Louis Jenkins Page, Compton, California, (marriage dissolved October, 1937).

Home: Whittier, California.

Child

By first husband.

9-C7—MARION JAMES STOUSE, *b.* January 1, 1911, Simmons, Missouri, adopted November 1927, by Louis Jenkins Page and named changed to Marvin Stouse Page, *m.* May 3, 1935, Santa Ana, California, Florence Mayes, *b.* March 11, 1916, Whittier, California, daughter

William H. and Grace (Brown) Mayes. Home: Whittier, California.

Child

10-94—MARION JANE PAGE, *b.* October 21, 1935, Whittier, California.

7-C44

RACHEL ELIZABETH RUST—6-B76, born Bridgewater, North Carolina, February 18, 1841, died June 11, 1921; married October 20, 1868, James Dottery Young, born 1836, died March 14, 1896, son Joseph and Frances (Ray) Young.

Children

8-D97—JOHN WILLIAM YOUNG, born November 18, 1869, died February 1939, Burnsville, North Carolina, married (1) May 12, 1891, Eunice Hilliard, died April 1, 1902; married (2) October 1, 1902, Laura Bell Hyatt, Burnsville, North Carolina. Home of widow: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Children

By first wife

9-C33—HORACE YOUNG, *b.* March 21, 1894.

9-C34—CHAMP YOUNG, *b.* July 8, 1895, *d.* December 20, 1896.

9-C35—MAMIE ORAH YOUNG, *b.* December 25, 1896, *d.* June 26, 1914.

9-C36—JESSIE YOUNG, *b.* February 1, 1899.

By second wife

9-C37—WILLIE BELL YOUNG, *b.* December 2, 1903, *m.* October 1, 1922, Moore Griffith.

9-C38—TERRELL YOUNG, *b.* June 12, 1905, *m.* December 29, 1935, Grace Briggs.

9-C39—JAMES YOUNG, *b.* May 12, 1907.

9-C40—MABEL YOUNG, *b.* February 22, 1909, *m.* October 16, 1927, Roy Dulaney.

- 9-C41—SARAH YOUNG, *b.* September 6, 1914.
9-C42—GRACE YOUNG, *b.* March 1, 1916.
9-C43—JOHN GRADY YOUNG, *b.* September 3, 1918.
9-C44—ELIZABETH YOUNG, *b.* April 17, 1922.
9-C45—CARL YOUNG, *b.* April 8, 1924.

8-D98—ROBERT LEE YOUNG, born November 6, 1871.
He married July 31, 1897, Julia Ida Smith, Burnsville,
North Carolina. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Children

- 9-C46—MAE BELL YOUNG, *b.* January 16, 1899, *d.*
October 17, 1903.
9-C47—RICHMOND TATE YOUNG, *b.* March 31, 1900, *d.*
November 10, 1900.
9-C48—MAUDE LEE YOUNG, *b.* June 30, 1902.
9-C49—RUBY ANN YOUNG, *b.* December 25, 1904.
9-C50—LILLIE JANE YOUNG, *b.* May 5, 1907.
9-C51—JAMES LEELAND YOUNG, *b.* September 26, 1912.
9-C52—JULIA IDA SMITH YOUNG, *d.* June 10, 1915.

8-D99—JOSEPH STONEWALL YOUNG, *b.* July 16, 1873,
m. December 29, 1921, Viola Clark. No children. Home:
Burnsville, North Carolina.

8-E0—SARAH FRANCES YOUNG, *b.* Windom, North Carolina,
May 2, 1878, *m.* October 3, 1906, John Graham Robinson,
b. Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, June 26, 1880, *d.* May 4, 1921,
an artist, son Hugh A. and Emma Jane (Graham) Robinson.
Home of widow: 88 Sand Hill, Asheville, North Carolina.

Children

9-C53—JOHN GRAHAM ROBINSON, II, *b.* Asheville, North
Carolina, December 19, 1908, *m.* Greensboro, North
Carolina, November, 1936, Anna Maye Boone, *b.*
Winston-Salem, North Carolina, *dau.* William Cornelius
and Margaret Lucile (Pinner) Boone. Home: Burns-
ville, North Carolina.

9-C54—JAMES YOUNG ROBINSON, *b.* Asheville, North
Carolina, July 16, 1912, *m.* Raleigh, North Carolina,
March 17, 1936, Wilda Coe Blauvelt, *dau.* William H.
and Bessie (Lee) Blauvelt. Home: Atlanta, Georgia.

10-A—JAMES YOUNG ROBINSON, II, *b.* Atlanta, Georgia, May 14, 1940.

8-E1—JAMES AUGUSTUS YOUNG, *b.* January 29, 1878, *d.* January 27, 1903, Burnsville, North Carolina, unmarried.

8-E2—ORAH ELIZABETH YOUNG, born December 1, 1881. She married January 12, 1907, Samuel Tilden Bennett. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Children

9-C55—YATES RANDOLPH BENNETT, *b.* December 19, 1907.

9-C56—ELIZABETH ORAH BENNETT, *b.* March 8, 1911, *m.* April 20, 1930, James Hughes. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Child

10-A14—JAMES HUGHES II, *b.* September 27, 1932.

8-E3—CHARLES SAMUEL YOUNG, born September 9, 1883. He married January 2, 1910, Laura Margaret Anglin. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Children

9-C57—JAMES BRUCE YOUNG, *b.* April 27, 1911, died January 5, 1912.

9-C58—CHARLES ZEBULON YOUNG, *b.* November 18, 1912, *m.* September 15, 1934, Mildred Gibbs. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

Child

10-A15—DANNIE NORMAN YOUNG, *b.* March 11, 1936.

9-C59—MARGARET ETHEL YOUNG, *b.* May 18, 1914.

9-C60—JOSEPH EDWARD YOUNG, *b.* October 24, 1916, *m.* October 24, 1938, Lucille Robertson. Home: Burnsville, North Carolina.

9-C61—ALBERT LEE YOUNG, *b.* November 22, 1918.

7-C45

MARY NAOMI RUST—6-B76, was born at Bridgewater, North Carolina, April 6, 1843, died March 1, 1930; married September 29, 1867, Samuel Riddle, Yancey County, born September 25, 1838, died 1923, son Bennett and Rachel (Austin) Riddle.

Children

8-E4—SALLY JANE ELIZABETH RIDDLE, *b.* July 10, 1868, Yancey County, North Carolina, *d.* April 10, 1897, unmarried, a graduate nurse.

8-E5—JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE.

8-E6—CORA B. RIDDLE.

8-E7—WILLIAM HUSTON RIDDLE, *b.* July 23, 1875, *d.* October 30, 1876.

8-E8—EVIE MAY RIDDLE.

8-E9—ROBERT VANCE TATE RIDDLE, *b.* August 15, 1880, *d.* 1915, unmarried. At the age of 13 years he was publishing a small weekly in the village of Pensacola, North Carolina, and graduated from the University of North Carolina about 1906. He practiced law for several years in Morganton, North Carolina, but his health failing in 1912, he removed to Oklahoma, where he remained for some two years when he returned to North Carolina. He was an artist and a writer and authority on English literature.

8-E10—MARY LOU BERTSIE RIDDLE, *b.* October 29, 1882, *d.* about 1913, married Rev. Samuel King, a Baptist minister and removed to Texas. Only meagre information of her family is available. A daughter, Margurite King, is married and lives in Knoxville, Tennessee.

8-E11—AMELIUS BELTRON RIDDLE, *b.* March 10, 1886, resides, unmarried, on the farm in Yancey County, North Carolina, formerly owned by his father.

8-E12—HARRY LEE RIDDLE.

7-C45—Mary Naomi Rust was a school teacher, as was her husband, who also served several years as Register of Deeds, Yancey County, North Carolina, and served terms as County Treasurer, being elected as a Democrat.

7-C48

CYNTHIA EVELYN RUST—6-B76, born November 28, 1850, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died September 6, 1909, Marion, North Carolina, was educated at Rutherford College, North Carolina, and was a teacher. She married June 14, 1877, Adolphus R. Buffaloe, born August 6, 1853, Raleigh, North Carolina, died July 31, 1939, Marion, North Carolina. He was educated at Rutherford College, North Carolina, and was a farmer and merchant.

Children

8-E13—WILLIE MAUDE BUFFALOE, born August 15, 1879, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married September 19, 1900, Albert Cullen Hewitt, Claremont, North Carolina, born March 7, 1880. She was educated at Lenoir College, Hickory, North Carolina, majoring in music. He was educated at Lenior College, and engaged as a contractor in railroad construction until the World War, since which time he has been engaged in manufacturing, now hosiery manufacturing. Home: Marion, North Carolina.

Children

9-C74—ABEL KENNETH HEWITT, *b.* July 5, 1901, Marion, North Carolina. He was educated at Lenoir Rhyne College, Hickory, North Carolina, and the Southern Lutheran Seminary, Columbia, South Carolina, and is a member of the Virginia Synod of the United Lutheran Church, with a pastorate at Rural Retreat, Virginia, where he makes his home. He married, 1919, Jane Womble Dixon, Greensboro, North Carolina, *b.* November 2, 1901, daughter, Rev. — Dixon, Baptist minister.

Children

10-A22—SARAH CATHERYNE HEWITT, *b.* December 14, 1919, Lynchburg, Virginia, graduate of Marion College, Virginia.

10-A23—JANE DIXON HEWITT, *b.* April 13, 1922, Charlotte, North Carolina, is attending Marion College, Virginia.

10-A24—ABEL KENNETH HEWITT II, *b.* August 9, 1926, Hickory, North Carolina.

9-C75—ALBERT CULLEN HEWITT II, *b.* April 2, 1904, Marion, North Carolina. He was educated at North Carolina University, and New York University, majoring in music, and for eight years sang in opera and concert roles as a tenor soloist. Now engaged in hosiery manufacturing. He married (1) 1927, Mary Louise Cline, Hickory, North Carolina, who died January 23, 1929. He married (2) 1933, Eloise Hortense Seaver, New York City, daughter, Dr. Fred J. Seaver, faculty member of Columbia University, New York City. Home: Marion, North Carolina.

9-C76—ADOLPHUS JACK HEWITT, *b.* December 31, 1909, Marion, North Carolina. He was educated at Roanoke College, Salem, Virginia. Now engaged in hosiery manufacturing, Marion, North Carolina. He married 1934, Claudia Eliza Sims, Hendersonville, North Carolina, daughter L. P. Sims. Home: Marion, North Carolina.

Children

10-A25—JACQUELYN ANNE HEWITT, *b.* February 25, 1935, Marion, North Carolina.

10-A26—ADOLPHUS JACK HEWITT II, *b.* December 25, 1936, Hendersonville, North Carolina.

10-A27—ALBERT THOMAS K. HEWITT, *b.* June 20, 1938, Waynesville, North Carolina.

9-C77—SARAH EVELYN HEWITT, *b.* March 22, 1915, Hickory, North Carolina. She was educated at Fassifern School, Hendersonville, North Carolina, and Marion College, Marion, Virginia, majoring in art and music, married, 1936, Hendersonville, North Carolina, Howard Wayne Copenhaver, bookkeeper for Virginia Lincoln Furniture Company, Marion, Virginia. Home: Marion, Virginia.

Child

10-A28—HOWARD WAYNE COPENHAVER, *b.* February 17, 1937, Marion, Virginia.

8-E14—JOSEPH BENNETT BUFFALOE, *b.* July 2, 1881, Raleigh, North Carolina, *d.* October 1, 1888.

8-E15—HENRY GARDNER BUFFALOE, *b.* October 13, 1883, Raleigh, North Carolina, *d.* October 4, 1903.

8-E16—LEE AVERY BUFFALOE, *b.* October 12, 1888, Raleigh, North Carolina, *d.* May 19, 1896.

7-C50

ORAH SUSAN RUST—6-B76, born April 16, 1854, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died February 24, 1930, Morganton, North Carolina; married October 4, 1876, Bridgewater, North Carolina, Pinkney F. Simmons, born December 7, 1851, Nebo, North Carolina.

Children

8-E17—ELIZABETH L. SIMMONS, *b.* April 5, 1878, Morganton, North Carolina, *m.* July 4, 1907, Los Angeles, California, Grant A. White. No children.

8-E18—PAUL H. SIMMONS, born May 4, 1880, died August 20, 1905, Morganton, North Carolina, unmarried.

8-E19—ANNA SIMMONS.

8-E20—SUSAN SIMMONS.

8-E21—GENEVA SIMMONS.

8-E22—JOSEPH ERNEST SIMMONS.

8-E23—FLORENCE MARION SIMMONS, *b.* July 7, 1895, Morganton, North Carolina, married November 9, 1917, Kokomo, Indiana, Hugh Jacob Danver. No children.

8-E24—CAMILLE SIMMONS.

7-C51

HENRY AUGUSTUS RUST—6-B76, born January 7, 1857, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died November 22, 1928; married May 29, 1881, Agnes Melvina Wood Elliott, Petersham, Massachusetts, born May 4, 1862, died January 22, 1940, Buena Vista, Virginia, daughter Samuel Kinsman and Helen Maria (Wood) Elliott, a cousin of General Leonard Wood. Henry Augustus Rust was an electrical engineer. Both buried Lynchburg, Virginia.

Children

8-E25—CLAUDE LORRAINE.

8-E26—HENRY KINGSLEY.

8-E27—HERBERT LESLIE.

8-E28—FRANK HALE CARPENTER.

8-E29—LEONARD WOOD.

8-E30—IRVING HOSMER, *b.* February 24, 1896, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, *m.* September 3, 1936, Pauline Smith, Savannah, Georgia. He is an electrical engineer. Home: 52 South Halette Street, Mobile, Alabama.

8-E31—RUSSELL.

7-C52

JOSHUA RUFFIN RUST—6-B76, was born April 30, 1859, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died November 3, 1908, being accidentally killed while attempting in discharge of his duties as Justice of the Peace to prevent a threatened homicide between two quarreling political antagonists. He married October 18, 1885, Leonora Virginia Buffaloe, Raleigh, North Carolina, born December 11, 1864, daughter Benjamin Bennett and Cornelia (Trawick) Buffaloe. She was educated at Chowan Baptist Female Institute, Murfreesboro, North Carolina. Joshua Ruffin Rust was educated at Rutherford College, North Carolina, and later taught school, and was a merchant and farmer. Home of widow: Bridgewater, North Carolina.

Children

8-E32—WILLIAM WALTER.

8-E33—SIDNEY RUFFIN, *b.* October 29, 1888, Bridgewater, North Carolina, graduated from Patton High School, Morganton, North Carolina, and while yet a youth worked at railroad building, at the first sawmill ever in his section of the country, at the hotel Willard, Washington, D. C. and then to Berea College, Kentucky, where he graduated in 1914, B.S., lectured throughout the State of New York for two years on behalf of Berea College, and entered Columbia University Law School, New York, in 1916, from which he volunteered for World War service in 1917. He trained at Fort Oglethorpe, Georgia, then to Camp Upton, November 1917, then to France as a private in company "C", 305th machine gun battalion, 77th Division, was killed in action November 3, 1918, just eight days before the armistice, and is buried in Meuse Argonne Cemetery, France.¹

¹ Carter B. Robinson, President, J. B. Ford Products Company, Detroit, Michigan alkali manufacturers, himself a fellow student and intimate associate of Sidney Ruffin Rust while both were working their way through Berea College, Kentucky, writing under date of May 2, 1940, says:

An interesting and colorful character. Tall, sandy in complexion, reddish brown hair, face with lines somewhat like Abraham Lincoln. A somber figure in appearance, but with a wit and drollery that was unique and served him in all situations. A very hard worker, a very serious student. I knew him through academy as well as college days. He worked to support himself while in school and at the same time made a creditable record scholastically. He indulged in all kinds of extra-curricular activities.

While a seemingly solitary figure, he gave that impression, nevertheless he was most sociable, loved people, made friends, always kindly and helpful. Never complained of any difficulties. In fact, he accepted his hard life as the natural, normal thing and found plenty of zest and fun in living.

After graduation he worked as a secretary to President William Frost of Berea College, and was preparing himself for the study of law at the outbreak of the World War in 1918. He joined the army, went to France, and was a member of the famous Lost Battalion.

In a letter to me dated October 28, 1918, written shortly before his death, he writes the following which shows the effect the war experience had had upon him up to that time:

"I can't speak of losses, but I have promised myself several times that if good fortune spares me out of this war alive I will never find fault at any exposure or hunger but will make the remainder of my earthly existence a song. This war has taken all the ambition out of me. I no longer wish for anything but a quiet life—very quiet."

One can well imagine this ambitious young man, in love with all beautiful things, particularly the familiar hills of western North Carolina, doing what he

PLATE XLVIII



8-E33—SIDNEY RUFFIN RUST
1888–November 3, 1918



8-E34—JOSEPH BENNETT JEWEL, *b.* February 2, 1891, *d.* February 19, 1892.

8-E35—JULIA McCALL, *b.* December 4, 1894, Bridgewater, North Carolina, educated at Normal and Collegiate Institute, Asheville, North Carolina, and Berea College, Berea, Kentucky, class of 1917, and taught school for many years. Home: Bridgewater, North Carolina, with invalid mother.

8-E36—ARTHUR TRAWICK, *b.* July 20, 1897, Bridgewater, North Carolina. While at the academy of Berea College, Berea, Kentucky, class 1917, he volunteered for service in the World War, April 20, 1917, at Louisville, Kentucky. After training at Camp Taylor, Kentucky, and Camp Shelby, Mississippi, he sailed for France in September 1918, as corporal of company "G" ammunition train, 38th division. Honorably discharged January 23, 1919. He is engaged in construction work.

8-E37—KATHRYN VIRGINIA, born April 23, 1904, Bridgewater, North Carolina. She graduated from Teacher's College, Asheville, North Carolina, and from King's Business College, Charlotte, North Carolina, and is now secretary, State Hospital, Morganton, North Carolina. Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

felt was his duty in the service of his country, and finding under the stress of imminent danger how values change. Note his mention of his different view as to ambition and his desire for a quiet life.

Ruffin Rust with his fine mentality, his balanced view of life, his ambition to be of real service to humanity, and his dogged persistency once he had set out upon a program, together with his fine character and background, would certainly have gone up the ladder of success. He is another illustration of the sacrifices made to the God of War.

His memory, to me and to many others who knew him, remains bright through the years because of his fine qualities and his many accomplishments against such great odds in such a short time before his untimely death.

7-C54

DAVID LEE RUST—6-B76, born November 21, 1865, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died October 17, 1929, married October 24, 1888, Ellen Virginia Anthony, Bridgewater, North Carolina, born August 21, 1865, died May 17, 1928. He was a road supervisor and farmer.

Children

8-E38—TATE CORPENING

8-E39—ALBERT LEE, *b.* July 21, 1892, *d.* September 9, 1933, victim of a grade crossing accident. For fifteen years he was active in steel construction work throughout the west, having been educated as an engineer. On the death of his father, he acquired the ancestral home near Morganton, North Carolina, and devoted much time and skill to its development. He married December 28, 1928, Lala Mae Hampton, Shelby, North Carolina.

He served in the World War as a master engineer, and on September 29, 1918, while second lieutenant of company D, 105th Engineers, 30th Division, engaged the enemy at Bellicourt, France.

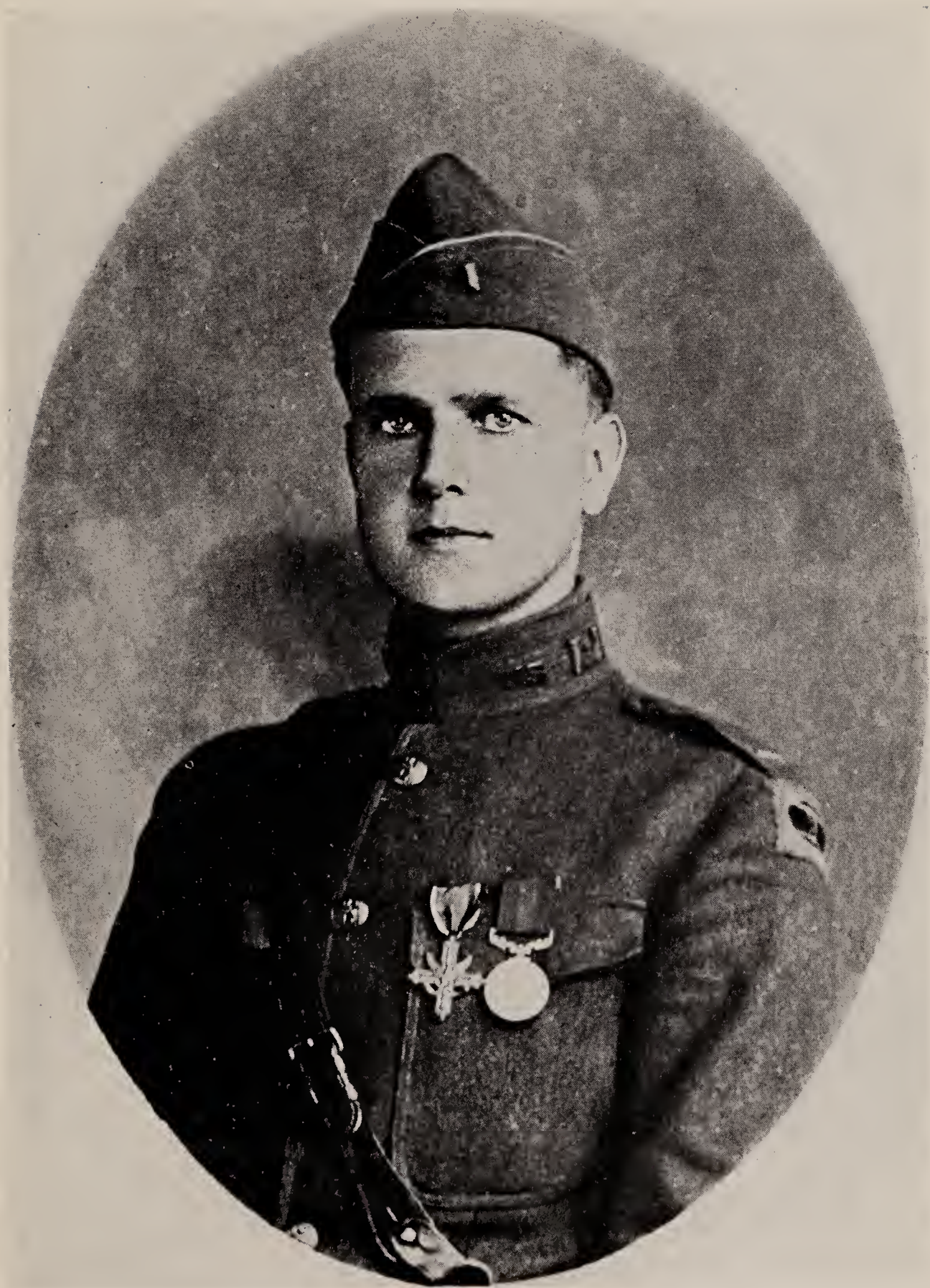
For conduct on this occasion he received from the government of the United States the Distinguished Service Cross, with a citation reading:

He commanded a platoon of engineers, following the first wave of the infantry for the purpose of clearing a road for the artillery. Under heavy shell and machine gun fire, he directed the work with exceptional ability, at one time leading his platoon in advance of the infantry. By organizing covering parties and utilizing two automatic riflemen, who had become separated from their own unit, he kept his platoon intact, capturing thirty-five prisoners, and clearing out three machine gun nests in the course of his operations. While making a reconnaissance ahead of his platoon he personally took nine Germans after wounding their officer. As a result of his skillful leadership and gallant conduct his mission was successfully carried out.

He was awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal, by order of the King of England, for this exploit, which decoration was given to few other American soldiers during the World War.

Home of widow: Morganton, North Carolina.

PLATE XLIX



8-E39—ALBERT LEE RUST

1892-1933. Awarded Distinguished Service Cross, United States, and Distinguished Conduct Medal, England, for service in World War.



8-E₄₀—GORDON McCAMPBELL.

8-E₄₁—LUCINDA MAE.

8-E₄₂—PHILIP ANTHONY.

8-E₄₃—WILLIAM DWIGHT.

8-E₄₄—ESTHER LUCILE, *b.* July 29, 1902, Bridgewater, North Carolina, *m.* April 16, 1928, Harry Mefaut, Newark, New Jersey.

Home: New Orleans, Louisiana.

8-E₄₅—EVELYN IRENE, *b.* July 12, 1904, Bridgewater, North Carolina. She is superintendent, Grace Hospital, Morganton, North Carolina.

Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

8-E₄₆—JUANITA ALLISON, *b.* February 25, 1906, *d.* June 28, 1906.

8-E₄₇—LEAH JANETTE.

8-E₄₈—DONALD COURTNEY, *b.* September 25, 1908, Bridgewater, North Carolina, *m.* December 24, 1935, Mary Agnes Smith, Durham, North Carolina. He is active in steel construction work.

801

LEAH ANN SNEEDEN—723, born September 14, 1877, in Kanawha County, West Virginia, married June 25, 1908, Charleston, West Virginia, Thomas Henry Ball, born December 16, 1876, near Talcott, West Virginia, died August 24, 1935, buried in family cemetery near Talcott.

Home of widow: 742 Parkway Drive, Atlanta, Georgia.

Children

900—THOMAS RUST BALL.

901—ELIZABETH ANN BALL, *b.* July 4, 1911.

902—KATHRYN JANE BALL, *b.* January 13, 1914.

903—JOHN SNEEDEN BALL, *b.* April 8, 1916.

904—EMMA VIRGINIA BALL.

804

ROBERTA RUST McCLURE—724 was born August 22, 1901, Charleston, West Virginia, and married September 6, 1919, Dallas Harold DeVinney, born June 2, 1898. Home: 512 Roane Street, Charleston, West Virginia.

Children

905—DALLAS HAROLD DEVINNEY, *b.* February 21, 1921.

906—MARY LOU DEVINNEY, *b.* March 6, 1922.

Mr. DeVinney enlisted for service in the World War on September 27, 1918, was detailed for preliminary submarine service preparation at Morgantown, West Virginia under command of Lieutenant J. M. Crosby. He was released from active service January 22, 1919, and received his discharge from reserve service October 14, 1922, Norfolk, Virginia.

8-A68

THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE II—7-A44 was born September 13, 1867, Staunton, Virginia, died March 6, 1938, married June 10, 1895 Emily Hewson, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, daughter of Dr. Addinell and Rachel Macomb (Wetherill) Hewson.

Children

976—THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE III.

977—ADDINELL HEWSON MICHIE.

8-A68—THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE was educated at Cleveland High School, Fauquier County, Virginia and at the University of Virginia, receiving the degree of Bachelor of Laws, July 1890. After short practice at Huntington, West Virginia, he accepted a position on the editorial staff of the Edward Thompson Company, law publishers, Northport, Long Island, New York, soon becoming associate editor of the American and English Encyclopedia of Law. In 1894 he resumed the practice of law in Baltimore, Maryland. In 1895 he returned to editorial work with the Edward Thompson Company, and in 1896 with his brother,

8-A70—George Rust Bedinger Michie formed the law publishing house, first called *G. R. B. Michie and Company*, later *The Michie Company*, Charlottesville, Virginia, of which company he was long President and editor-in-chief. Among the publications of this company are: The Encyclopedia of United States Supreme Court Reports, The Virginia Reports Annotated, Encyclopedic Digest of Virginia and West Virginia Reports, and similar digests of the reports of Alabama, Arkansas, North Carolina, Tennessee and others.

He was made reporter for the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia, March, 1917, which position he held until his death.

8-A70

GEORGE RUST BEDINGER MICHIE—7-A44, born August 28, 1870, Staunton, Virginia, died July 29, 1938, married May 11, 1897, Hay Watkins Perkins, Charlottesville, Virginia, born April 25, 1873, daughter George and Lizzie (Watson) Perkins. Home of widow: Charlottesville, Virginia.

Children

978—VIRGINIA BEDINGER MICHIE.

979—ELIZABETH WATSON MICHIE.

980—HAY WATSON MICHIE.

981—HENRY BOWYER MICHIE, *b.* May 21, 1905, *d.* May 24, 1905.

982—MARY RAWLINGS MICHIE } twins *b.* April 8, 1907.

983—MARGARET MICHIE

Mary Rawlings Michie resides at "The Farm," Charlottesville, Virginia, unmarried.

984—ANNE (NANCY) HENDERSON MICHIE.

George Rust Bedinger Michie was educated at Holderness School, New Hampshire, Cleveland High School, Fauquier County, Virginia, and the University of Virginia. After college he entered the office of the *Charlottesville Chronicle* as business manager and continued in that position until 1896, when he became editor and manager of *The Staunton News*. With his

brother—8-A68—he formed the publishing house, *The Michie Company*, with which he was continuously connected until his death, serving the corporation in various official capacities.

In 1910 he became vice-president of the Peoples National Bank, Charlottesville, Virginia, and later President. In 1913 he was appointed a member of the Board of Visitors of the University of Virginia and chairman of the executive committee.

8-B38

GEORGIE BRECKENRIDGE RUST—7-A87 (christened George) was born February 11, 1882, Luray, Virginia, married there October 16, 1904, Adrien Fowler Busick, born April 29, 1879, Louisa County, Virginia, son John Bedelle and Elizabeth Goodwin (Tate) Busick.

Home: 3103 Macomb Street, Washington, D. C., where Mr. Busick is a well known and distinguished lawyer.

Children

9-A33—ADRIEN FOWLER BUSICK II, *b.* July 15, 1905, Ocean View, Virginia, *m.* Virginia Cobbold, Marion, Ohio, daughter Horace John (*b.* April 10, 1874) and Mamie Wallace (Fairfield) Cobbold, (*b.* September 20, 1877).

Home: 493 E. Church St. Marion, Ohio.

Child

10-27—RICHARD COBBOLD BUSICK, *b.* March 5, 1939, Marion, Ohio.

9-A34—CORNELIA ELIZABETH BUSICK, *b.* March 19, 1908, Washington, D. C. *m.* September 4, 1935, Gilmer Baker Allen, *b.* May 1, 1906, Marion, Ohio, son Tracy Richardson (*b.* June 24, 1873, Marion, O.) and Fanny (DeWolfe) Allen (*b.* February 3, 1876, Marion, O.).

Home: 2310 Beldfield Ave., Cleveland, Ohio.

Child

10-28—GILMER BAKER ALLEN II, *b.* June 6, 1938, Cleveland, Ohio.

9-A35—JOHN RUST BUSICK, *b.* August 1, 1914, Fairfax, Virginia, *m.* September 15, 1934, Clara Graham Nourse.
Home: McLean, Virginia.

Children

10-29—MARGARET GRAHAM BUSICK, *b.* July 22, 1935, Falls Church, Virginia.

10-30—ELEANOR RUST BUSICK, *b.* July 25, 1936, Falls Church, Virginia.

9-A36—GEORGE CABELL BUSICK, *b.* May 13, 1919, McLean, Virginia.

Home: 3103 Macomb Street, Washington, D. C.

8-B88

ELISE VIRGINIA TOWSON—7-B35, born April 27, 1874, Upperville, Virginia, married March 9, 1904, John Cuthbert Coble, born June 4, 1858, Carlisle, Pennsylvania, died December 2, 1914, son John Eberly and Hettie (Cathcart) Coble.

Home of widow: 2020 Evans Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

Children

9-A65—ELISE CATHCART COBLE, *b.* April 8, 1905, Laramie, Wyoming, *m.* Alfred Eugene Brady, *b.* September 24, 1901, Pennsylvania, son Byron and Eliza (Thompkins) Brady.

Home: 2020 Evans Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

Children

10-31—ELISE CATHCART BRADY, *b.* April 29, 1931, Chicago, Illinois.

10-32—ALFRED EUGENE BRADY, *b.* June 2, 1932, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

9-A66—HETTIE CATHCART COBLE, *b.* January 22, 1907, Fremont County, Wyoming, *m.* May 25, 1929, John Milton Brokaw, born February 10, 1898, son John Milton and Ida Bell (Miller) Brokaw.

Home: 2110 Bartlett Street, Houston, Texas.

Child

10-33—JOHN COBLE BROKAW, *b.* November 13, 1934, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

9-A67—CATHERINE LATIMER RUST COBLE, *b.* July 2, 1908, Fremont County, Wyoming, studied law at Wyoming University.

Home: 2020 Evans Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

9-A68—ELIZA VIRGINIA COBLE, *b.* March 22, 1910, Fremont County, Wyoming, *m.* August 4, 1933, John Gaines Murray, *b.* August 4, 1885, son George and ——— Murray.

Home: 159 S. Highland Avenue, Aurora, Illinois.

Child

10-34—JOHN COBLE MURRAY, *b.* July 20, 1935.

9-A69—JOHN CUTHBERT COBLE II, *b.* December 2, 1911, *d.* December 18, 1916.

John Cuthbert Coble while a student at Lafayette College, Pennsylvania, was nominated a cadet to the United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Maryland, by United States Senator, Matthew S. Quay, a cousin of his mother. On his way to the academy and when he had reached Baltimore, Maryland, he suddenly determined he preferred to go west and "punch cows" than be a sailor. He took a train for Omaha, Nebraska, from which place he wired his mother for ten thousand dollars with which he entered the business of buying and rearing cattle in partnership with Harry Windsor. Within two years he had repaid his mother, sold out his interests there, when he and his partner removed to the Powder River country in Wyoming in 1881, where they bought the N. H. cattle and ranch. In the following year, they sold a third interest in their herd to Sir Horace Plunkett, who owned the E. K. cattle ranch, and formed the famed Frontier Land and Cattle Company, with ranches and feeding places in numerous places.

This was in the days when cattle men were called "Kings"; when they spent their winters in the east, their summers in Wyoming, and their week ends in Cheyenne, Wyoming, at the famed Cattle Men's Club, while their herds roamed a thousand hills.

In 1886, the Frontier Land and Cattle Company disposed of

its extensive interests, with Mr. Coble continuing in the business with a feeding ranch of four thousand acres at Herman, Nebraska, and herds at Iron Mountain.

Miss Towson went west from Virginia in 1893 to enter the University of Wyoming, where she studied. While in New York city visiting her brother and buying her trousseau, Mr. Coble came east and after attending the play "The Virginian," being played by his friend, Dunstan Farnham, he informed Farnham that his cowboy yell sounded like the yell of a coyote, and on being pressed to teach him and his company the correct cowboy yell, an appointment was made for Mr. Coble's rooms at the Waldorf-Astoria. The event was so noisily successful that the management threatened to throw the whole company into the street.

Mrs. Coble is president of Eskridge Family Association and actively interested in historical and patriotic activities.

8-D62

IRENE SIMMONS—7-C35—was born February 27, 1871. She married February 17, 1892, Lee H. Chambers. Home: Lone Pine, California.

Children

9-B93—ANNA FERN CHAMBERS, *b.* October 23, 1892, *m.* May, 1915, Maurice Leroy Harback.

Children

10-84—DORIS NADYN HARBACK, *b.* May, 1916.

10-85—REBA ROSEMARY HARBACK, *b.* May, 1920, *m.* June, 1939, Earl E. Hale.

9-B94—GUY LESTER CHAMBERS, *b.* July 15, 1896, *m.* September 18, 1917, Mildred Edna Cox.

Children

10-86—HARVEY LEE CHAMBERS, *b.* 1918.

10-87—BETTY LOU CHAMBERS, *b.* 1920, *m.* 1936, Ruel Uptain.

10-88—LOIS LUCILE CHAMBERS, *b.* 1922.

10-89—ILENE ELOISE CHAMBERS.

9-B95—CECIL LEE CHAMBERS, born April 28, 1899, *m.* September, 1922, Alma Irene Scroggins.

Child

10-90—HAROLD JAMES CHAMBERS.

9-B96—FRED SIMMONS CHAMBERS, *b.* August 23, 1901, *d.* in infancy.

9-B97—MARGARET ZOE CHAMBERS, *b.* May 22, 1905, *m.* 1924, Gustave Francis Marsh.

Child

10-91—GEORGE FRANCIS MARSH.

9-B98—ERMA GARNETT CHAMBERS, *b.* September 16, 1907, *m.* December 22, 1927, Charles G. Showalter.

Child

10-92—DONALD EUGENE SHOWALTER.

8-D71

IDA MAY CRAWFORD—7-C36—born February 1, 1873, married November 1, 1896, Reo Brown. Home: Houston, Texas.

Children

9-C8—DOYLE EDWIN BROWN, *b.* January 28, 1900, *m.* December 24, 1925, Ruby Denny. Home: Houston, Texas.

Children

10-95—CRAWFORD DENNY BROWN, *b.* February 12, 1929.

10-96—JOAN BROWN, *b.* October 25, 1933.

10-97—NORMAN LEE BROWN, *b.* October 1, 1935.

9-C9—WILLIAM MARSHALL BROWN, *b.* August 17, 1902, *m.* April 23, 1929, Mary Markle.

Children

10-98—ALICE IRENE BROWN, *b.* June 16, 1930.

10-99—ILLAH LEE BROWN, *b.* June 27, 1933.

9-C10—ERNEST BROWN, *b.* April 18, 1904, *m.* May 31, 1932, Sarah Harris.

9-C11—FLORENCE BROWN, *b.* April 7, 1906, *m.* Thurman Harris, July 3, 1926.

Children

10-A0—CALVIN ERNEST HARRIS, *b.* May 27, 1929.

10-A1—HAZEL LAVAUGHN HARRIS, *b.* September 15, 1931.

10-A2—MAMIE IRENE HARRIS, *b.* December 17, 1934.

9-C12—GLADYS BROWN, *b.* August 4, 1908.

9-C13—HAZEL BROWN, *b.* March 20, 1910, *m.* January 4, 1934, Harry L. Winkler.

Children

10-A3—MARGARET MARIE WINKLER, *b.* November 22, 1934.

10-A4—JAMES HARRY WINKLER, *b.* July 12, 1936.

10-A5—ROSA WINKLER, *b.* April 6, 1939.

8-D92

EWING RUST—7-C39, born December 20, 1883, married March 5, 1905, Daisy L. Lybyer. Home: Bado, Missouri.

Children

9-C18—MABEL FAY, *b.* July 6, 1906, *m.* February 28, 1925, Fred Kelly.

Children

10-A6—JEAN KELLY, *b.* January 31, 1926.

10-A7—FREDA NAN KELLY, *b.* November 2, 1934.

9-C19—GLENN D., *b.* November 2, 1907, *m.* September 19, 1931, Maxene Kennedy.

Children

10-A8—GLENN WAYNE.

10-A9—DAISY MAXENE.

9-C20—ALMA LEONA, *b.* May 7, 1911, *m.* (1) Harold Greenlee; *m.* (2) James Beck.

Children

By first husband.

10-A10—DUANE GREENLEE, *b.* December 25, 1932.

By second husband.

10-A11—GERALD NEVLIN BECK, *b.* 1936.10-A12—TWILA JUNE BECK, *b.* 1938.9-C21—HAZEL LAVERNE, *b.* April 26, 1914, *m.* November 28, 1931, Vaugh Smith.

Child

10-A13—VONNA LAVERNE SMITH, *b.* March 23, 1935.9-C22—WANDA MAY, *b.* May 2, 1924.9-C23—EWING EDGAR, *b.* May 19, 1927.9-C24—PHILLIS JEAN, *b.* July 11, 1931.

8-D95

VIRGIL RUST—7-C39 was born November 10, 1891, married Fern Gladden. Home: Licking, Missouri.

Children

9-C25—IRIS WANETA, *b.* September 1, 1921.9-C26—LYLE ERWIN, *b.* September 24, 1922.9-C27—JOHN RALPH, *b.* May 3, 1924.9-C28—VIRGIL REX, *b.* 1926, died 1927.9-C29—VIRGINIA, *b.* January 27, 1929.

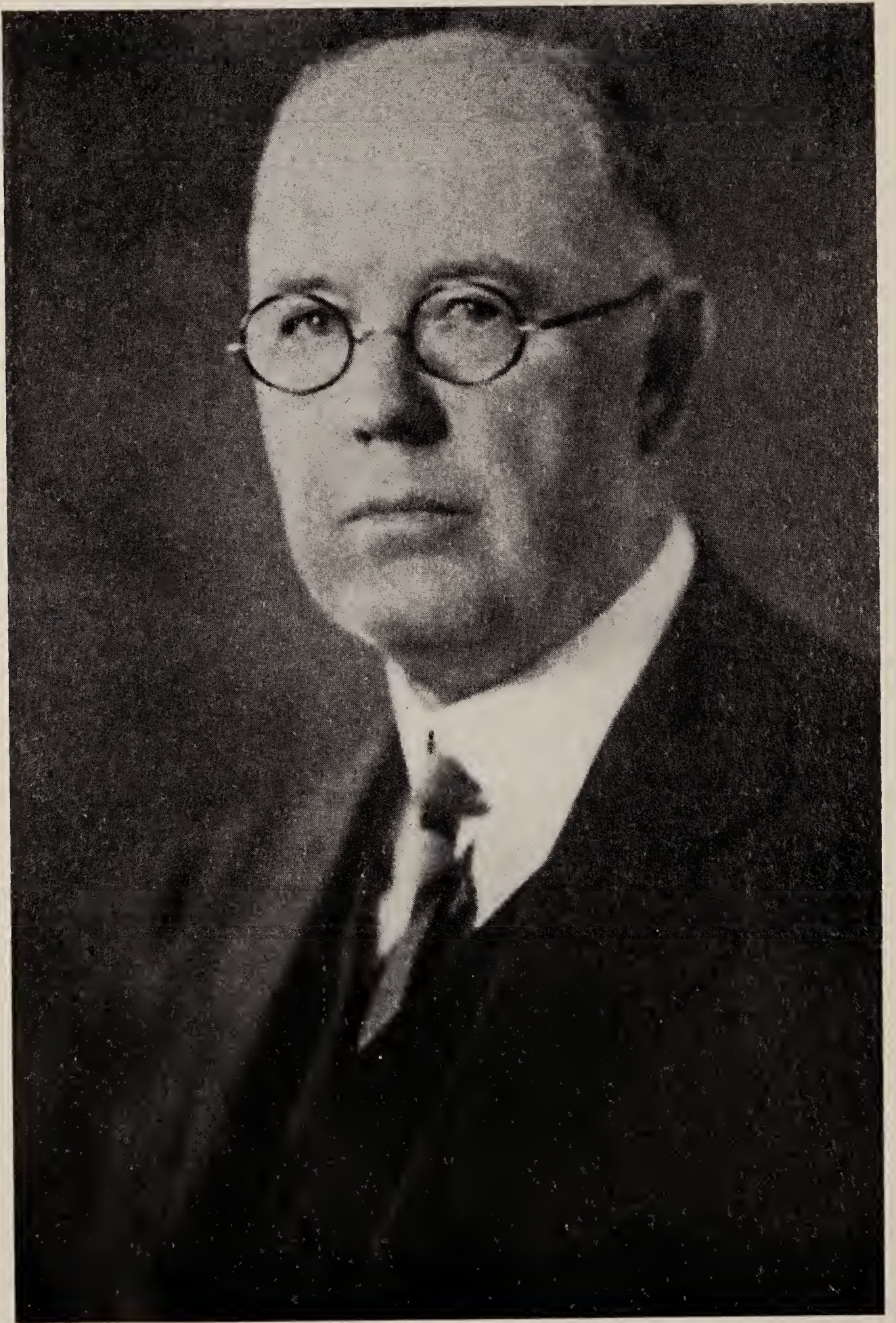
8-D96

MABEL RUST—7-C39, born June 23, 1895, married James Austin Harrel.

Children

9-C30—NOLAN CLYDE HARREL, *b.* March 26, 1913, *m.* November 1938, Lorene Moore.9-C31—MATTIE FERN HARREL, *b.* October 18, 1919.9-C32—JAMES CARL HARREL, *b.* March 4, 1924.

PLATE L



8-E₅—DR. JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE

1870—

8-E5

JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE—7-C₄₅ was born September 17, 1870, Yancey County, North Carolina. He married June 30, 1898, Leonora Jane Ray, daughter Baxter Benjamin and Martha (Ray) Ray, Yancey County, North Carolina. Home: 411 Union Street, Morganton, North Carolina.

Children

9-C₆₂—GEORGIA RAY RIDDLE.

9-C₆₃—JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE II.

9-C₆₄—KATHLEEN McRAE RIDDLE.

Joseph Bennett Riddle was reared under primitive conditions and in the period of reconstruction after the Civil War. He went to school at Jack's Creek Academy, North Carolina, Washington College, Tennessee, Baltimore Medical School, Maryland, and graduated with the degree of M.D. at Vanderbilt University, Tennessee, 1898, where he had supplemented his meagre resources by every kind of task for students and others. On his return from Vanderbilt University, he began practice in his home county, a mountainous section of North Carolina, where fifty cent fees were common when you could get them, and where travel was on foot or horseback, but none ever sought his services without receiving his prompt and best attention. Later, he took a course in surgery at Richmond Medical School, Richmond, Virginia, becoming the first graduate surgeon of Yancey County, 1904. His height is 6' 2" and he weighs 235 pounds, and except for an illness of typhoid in 1906 has never been ill. He suffered a serious automobile accident on the road to a patient in the nighttime, February, 1917, but being discovered under his car after lying there for nearly two hours, he insisted on being carried to the waiting woman, who was in childbirth. After attending her, he was removed to Morganton Hospital, later to his home, where his life was despaired of for many days. Both town and country residents immediately came in crowds to inquire as to the chances for recovery of the good doctor for whom they all had deep affection.

He has been county physician and coroner, Burke County, North Carolina, and president of the county medical association. He has one of the founders and is chief of staff of Grace Hospital, Inc., Morganton, North Carolina, consulting surgeon North

Carolina Hospital for the Insane, and in active practice, day and night, though in his seventieth year.

He is a director in numerous industrial and financial institutions of Morganton, North Carolina, a deacon of the First Baptist Church of that city, a Republican in politics, and one of the most distinguished, beloved, and influential citizens of Burke County, North Carolina.

8-E6

CORA B. RIDDLE—7-00 was born November 10, 1872, and died April 13, 1929. She married December 16, 1896, Lemuel T. Coffey, died January 12, 1937, son James and Elizabeth Coffey, Caldwell County, North Carolina.

Children

9-C65—JOE TATE COFFEY, *m.* John E. Banks, November 27, 1929.

Child

10-A19—BETTY JOE BANKS, *b.* December 8, 1931.

9-C66—CHARLES COFFEY, *d.* in infancy.

9-C67—RALPH DONALD COFFEY.

8-E8

EVIE MAE RIDDLE—7-C45 was born December 3, 1877. She married W. H. McMahan, March 27, 1898, died 1931, son Bryson McMahan, Yancey County, North Carolina. Home of widow: Marion, North Carolina.

Children

9-C68—EDNA TATE McMAHAN, *b.* June 11, 1899, *m.* Paul Smith. Home: Marion, North Carolina, where she is Secretary and Treasurer Marion Telephone Company.

Child

10-A21—MARY BELL SMITH.

9-C69—EDWARD HAYES McMAHAN. Home: Marion, North Carolina. He graduated at Wake Forest College, North Carolina, and is a practicing lawyer.

9-C70—WILLIAM HAYES McMAHAN. Home: Marion, North Carolina. He graduated at Riverside Military Academy, Gainesville, Georgia, and attended Wake Forest College.

8-E12

HARRY LEE RIDDLE—7-C45 was born September 1, 1891, Yancey County, North Carolina. He married January 17, 1914, Helen Atlanta Davis, Burke County, North Carolina, daughter Isaiah Iverson and Lucy Isabel (Bettis) Davis.

Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

Children

9-C71—HARRY LEE RIDDLE II.

9-C72—MIRA DAVIS RIDDLE, *b.* September 21, 1923, Morganton, North Carolina.

9-C73—JOSEPH IVERSON RIDDLE, *b.* April 25, 1931, Morganton, North Carolina.

Harry Lee Riddle was educated at Pensacola, North Carolina, Yancey County Collegiate Institute, and Page School of Pharmacy, Raleigh, North Carolina, and on appearing before the North Carolina Pharmaceutical Board made the highest marks ever recorded before the board. He has served as chairman of the county board of commissioners of Burke County, North Carolina, and as chemist for the International Shoe Company, Morganton, North Carolina. He was first president of the Morganton Kiwanis Club, and is secretary-treasurer of the Morganton Building and Loan Association, vice president of Morganton Full Fashioned Hosiery Mills, director, Huffman Hosiery Mills, Ross Fabrics, Inc., Marion Telephone Company, Morganton Industrial Bank, and secretary of the board of North Carolina Hospital for Insane, Morganton, North Carolina. He is vice-

chairman Burke County Democratic Executive Committee, a Mason, Shriner, and active in the business and industrial development of North Carolina, and in the councils of the Democratic party in his State.

8-E19

ANNA SIMMONS—7-C50 was born January 20, 1885, Morganton, North Carolina, married (1) September 4, 1906, Charles Edward Delaney born December 21, 1877, died June 30, 1907, San Antonio, Texas, married (2) August 6, 1917, John Andrew Bonnet, Eagle Pass, Texas, born March 1, 1884. Home: Eagle Pass, Texas.

Child

By first husband.

9-C78—CHARLES EDWARD DELANEY, *b.* June 16, 1907, San Antonio, Texas.

8-E20

SUSAN SIMMONS—7-C50 was born May 28, 1888, Morganton, North Carolina, married September 10, 1922, James Henry Kaigler, Atlanta, Georgia, born April 8, 1876, Oglethorpe, Georgia. Home: Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

9-C79—JAMES SHELTON KAIGLER, *b.* September 10, 1922, Atlanta, Georgia.

8-E21

GENEVA SIMMONS—7-C50 was born September 14, 1890, Morganton, North Carolina, married October 4, 1931, Elmer L. James, Gaffney, South Carolina, born December 29, 1890, Asheville, North Carolina, and who served as Sergeant, 10th Company, Third Trench Battalion, 158th Depot Brigade, World War. Home: Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

9-C80—JACK ROY JAMES, *b.* June 26, 1933, Asheville, North Carolina.

8-E22

JOSEPH ERNEST SIMMONS—7-C50 was born April 12, 1893, Morganton, North Carolina, married March 11, 1925, Estelle Crofts, Morganton, North Carolina. Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

Child

9-C81—JOSEPH VERNON SIMMONS, *b.* August 11, 1936, Morganton, North Carolina.

8-E24

CAMILLE SIMMONS—7-C50 was born September 12, 1899, Morganton, North Carolina, married June 20, 1930, Claude Steven Perkins, Atlanta, Georgia, born July 12, 1898. Home: Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

9-C82—CLINTON STEVEN PERKINS II, *b.* March 16, 1932.

8-E25

CLAUDE LORRAINE RUST—7-C51 was born September 18, 1885, Boston, Massachusetts, married February 12, 1908, Adeline Susan Smith, Charlotte, North Carolina, born August 29, 1886, Charlotte, North Carolina. Home: Front Royal, Virginia, where he conducts a real estate business.

Children

9-C83—EVELYN LORRAINE, *b.* January 7, 1909, Charlotte, North Carolina.

9-C84—JAMES WILSON, *b.* March 19, 1911, Charlotte, North Carolina.

9-C85—CLAUDE LORRAINE II, *b.* September 2, 19—, Charlotte, North Carolina, *d.* September 22, 1917, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C86—MARY AGNES, *b.* July 12, 1917, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C87—MARGARET ADELINE, *b.* April 18, 19—, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C88—HAZEL LOUISE, *b.* November 21, 1923, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C89—SHIRLEY BIRD, *b.* June 27, 1926, Hopewell, Virginia.

8-E26

HENRY KINGSLEY RUST—7-C51 was born September 8, 1886, Boston, Massachusetts, died May 5, 1928, married December 8, 1923, Callie Montgomery, Buena Vista, Virginia. He was engaged in construction work. Home of widow: Buena Vista, Virginia.

Children

9-C90—HENRY KINGSLEY II, *b.* July 5, 1925, Lynchburg, Virginia.

9-C91—CALLIE MAY, *b.* March 20, 1927.

8-E27

HERBERT LESLIE RUST—7-C51 was born May 5, 1888, Lynn, Massachusetts, where he was an electrical engineer, married June 21, 1917, Helen Josephine Gsell, Hopewell, Virginia. Home: Mobile, Alabama.

Children

9-C92—HELEN LESLIE, *b.* September 5, 1918, Norfolk, Virginia.

9-C93—THERESA LUCILLE, *b.* July 25, 1923, Hopewell, Virginia.

8-E28

FRANK HALE CARPENTER RUST—7-C51 was born St. Paul, Minnesota, December 30, 1891, married Elizabeth Pearl Queen, Lincoln County, North Carolina, *b.* June 30, 1895, *dau.* John Thomas and Susan Camilla (Beam) Queen, *g. dau.* Captain Jacob Beam of North Carolina troops in Civil War. He is a practising lawyer and successful inventor. Home: Charlotte, North Carolina.

Child

9-C94—ROBERT HOKE, *b.* May 29, 1925, Hickory, North Carolina.

8-E29

LEONARD WOOD RUST—7-C51 was born Milwaukee, Wisconsin, September 26, 1894, married Alleva McKee, Charlotte, North Carolina. Home: Mobile, Alabama. He is an electrical engineer.

Children

9-C95—LEONARD WOOD II, *b.* September 26, 1916, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C96—HARRY STEWART, *b.* February 11, 1919, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C97—MELVA MARIE, *b.* February 22, 1921, Hopewell, Virginia.

9-C98—IRIS RAY, *b.* September 12, 1926, Hopewell, Virginia.

8-E31

RUSSELL RUST—7-C51 was born December 3, 1899, Charlotte, North Carolina, married December 24, 1923, Elva Louise Smith, Washington, D. C. He is an electrical engineer. Home: Port Arthur, Texas.

Children

9-C99—RUSSELL NEWTON, *b.* October 10, 1925, Lynchburg, Virginia.

9-D0—FRANCES LOUISE, *b.* May 7, 1929, Lynchburg, Virginia.

8-E32

WILLIAM WALTER RUST—7-C52 was born July 31, 1885, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married June 25, 1912, Lola Margaret Erwin, born May 21, 1889, Charlotte, North Carolina, daughter Christopher Columbus and Mildred (Giles) Erwin, Morganton, North Carolina. Home: 405 Trites Avenue, Norwood, Pennsylvania.

Children

9-D1—MARGARET ERWIN, *b.* May 2, 1913, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died July 1, 1925, Norwood, Pennsylvania.

9-D2—WILLIAM WALTER II, *b.* October 31, 1915, Milton, Florida, whose primary education was had at Norwood, Pennsylvania, with high school at Glen-Nor school, Glendolen, Pennsylvania. He attended Drexel Institute, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and in 1936 transferred to University of Ala-

bama, where he graduated in 1939 with the degree of B.S. in aeronautical engineering.

9-D3—MARJORIE JANE, *b.* May 24, 1926, Ridley Park, Pennsylvania, whose primary education was had at Norwood, Pennsylvania. She now attends high school at Glendolen, Pennsylvania.

William Walter Rust attended Lenoir College and later graduated from King's Business College, Raleigh, North Carolina, thereafter manager of a construction company building the Carolina, Clinchfield, and Ohio railroad through western North Carolina. He was then supervisor of bridge construction with the Roanoke Bridge Company, then construction engineer with the Virginia Bridge and Iron Company. In 1918, he was employed by the Link-Belt Company, Chicago, Illinois, as supervisor of construction of coal handling machinery, steam and electric locomotive cranes, and other machinery. In 1920, he obtained the position of yardmaster, Chester station, with the Philadelphia Electric Company, later promoted to general yardmaster, then to supervisor of methods section, which position he now holds. He is a Mason and a member of the board of trustees of the Norwood, Pennsylvania, Methodist Church, since December 1920.

8-E38

TATE CORPENING RUST—7-C54 was born April 20, 1890, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married (1) January 10, 1912, Annie Maude Bowers, born October 15, 1890, Bridgewater, North Carolina, died July 27, 1933, Glen Alpine, North Carolina; married (2) October 1934, Lola Roberts. He is a steel construction engineer, and present address, Hiawasse Dam, C/ Tennessee Valley Authority, Knoxville, Tennessee.

Children

By first wife.

9-D4—ROBERT LEE, *b.* October 28, 1912, died February 23, 1916.

9-D5—ANNA JUANITA, *b.* July 27, 1914, Bridgewater, North Carolina.

9-D6—EDDIE IONA, *b.* October 24, 1915, Bridgewater, North Carolina.

By second wife.

9-D7—FOYE TATE, *b.* October 3, 1935.

9-D8—TATE CORPENING, II, *b.* October 22, 1936.

9-D9—LOLA MAE, *b.* December 11, 1938.

8-E40

GORDON McCAMPBELL RUST—7-C54 was born June 17, 1894, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married June 2, 1926, Freida E. H. Schmidt, Elkton, Maryland, born May 23, 1901, Superior, Wisconsin. Home: Philadelphia, Pennsylvania.

Child

9-D10—JOAN ARDEN, *b.* October 21, 1929, Morganton, North Carolina.

Gordon McCampbell Rust was employed with the Southern Railroad Company, 1910-11; Virginia Bridge and Iron Company, Roanoke, Virginia, 1911-1916, in bridge building in many States; Link-Belt Company, Chicago, Illinois, 1916-18, as millwright, when he enlisted in the World War, where he served as waggoner, battery "A," 316th field artillery, 81st division, in France from August 5, 1918, to May 29, 1919, being honorably discharged June 16, 1919, when he returned to the Link-Belt Company until November 10, 1931; supervisor Philadelphia Electric Company, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, November 18, 1931.

8-E41

LUCINDA MAE RUST—7-C54 was born July 9, 1896, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married April 1, 1920, Edgar McKinley Queen, Winston-Salem, North Carolina, born April 12, 1900, Candler, North Carolina. Home: Candler, North Carolina.

Child

9-D11—EDDIE RUST QUEEN, *b.* November 17, 1921.

8-E42

PHILLIP ANTHONY RUST—7-C54 was born May 19, 1896, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married August 1, 1927, Gemamie Emma Cook, Auburn, Alabama, born there November 1, 1904. He is engaged in steel construction. Home: Richmond, Virginia.

Children

9-D12—JANICE ANTHONY, *b.* December 2, 1928.

9-D13—DAVID LEE, *b.* May 18, 1930.

8-E43

WILLIAM DWIGHT RUST—7-C54 was born September 8, 1900, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married June 21, 1924, Mamie Estelle Courtney, Morganton, North Carolina. He is a structural steel engineer. Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

Child

9-D14—SALLIE INEZ, February 18, 1929.

8-E47

LEAH JANETTE RUST—7-C54 was born May 1, 1907, Bridgewater, North Carolina, married March 23, 1929, Henry Clarence Long, Shelby, North Carolina. Home: Shelby, North Carolina.

Children

9-D15—HENRY CLARENCE LONG, August 17, 1930.

9-D16—JOHN LEE LONG, *b.* March 18, 1935.

900

THOMAS RUST BALL—801 was born June 18, 1909, married September 2, 1930, Leonora Marshall Johnson, Atlanta, Georgia, born September 26, 1910. Home: 742 Parkway Drive, Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

10-0—THOMAS RUST BALL II, *b.* October 18, 1936.

904

EMMMA VIRGINIA BALL—801 was born September 20, 1917, married October 27, 1936, Paul Silvey Brecht, Atlanta, Georgia, born April 10, 1915. Home: 742 Parkway Drive, Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

10-1—HENRY THOMAS BRECHT, *b.* June 21, 1938.

909

ROBERT LEE GLOVER—805 was born March 3, 1915, Augusta County, Virginia, married October 16, 1936, Frances Cornelia Wilson, born October 14, 1915, Staunton, Virginia. Home: 208 West Twenty-eight Street, Wilmington, Delaware.

Child

10-2—ANN GLOVER, *b.* January 17, 1939.

976

THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE III 8-A68 was born June 7, 1896, married February 18, 1928, Cordelia Byrd Ruffin. Home: Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

Children

10-10—CORDELIA RUFFIN MICHIE, *b.* June 21, 1929.

10-11—THOMAS JOHNSON MICHIE, IV, *b.* June 12, 1931.

10-12—EMILY HEWSON MICHIE, *b.* January 13, 1938.

976—Thomas Johnson Michie was educated in the common schools and the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Virginia, where he graduated with the degrees of M.A. and LL.B. He was second lieutenant in the Air Service in the World War, and practiced law in Charlottesville, Virginia, 1921-1926. He is a member of the law staff of Koppers Company, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania.

977

ADDINELL HEWSON MICHIE—8-A68 was born October 28, 1897, married October 14, 1924 Katharine Fishburne. Home: Charlottesville, Virginia

Children

10-13—KATHARINE HEWSON MICHIE, *b.* January 2, 1928.

10-14—ADDINELL HEWSON MICHIE II *b.* April 23, 1929.

977—Addinell Hewson Michie was educated in the common schools and at the University of Virginia, Charlottesville, Virginia, taking the degree of LL.B. He was a corporal in the 116th infantry, United States Army during the World War. He is at present Editor-in-Chief of The Michie Company, Charlottesville, Virginia and reporter of the Supreme Court of Appeals of Virginia.

978

VIRGINIA BEDINGER MICHIE—A-70 was born May 17, 1898, married August 27, 1925, Acheson L. Hensch. Home: "The Farm Lane," Charlottesville, Virginia.

Children

10-15—MARGARET HENSCH, *b.* May 14, 1929.

10-16—CLARE SHOWWALTER HENSCH, *b.* April 10, 1933.

979

ELIZABETH WATSON MICHIE—8-A70 was born December 21, 1900, married March 29, 1924, William Sobieki Hildreth. Home: "The Farm Lane," Charlottesville, Virginia.

Children

10-17—HAIDEE PERKINS HILDRETH, *b.* August 2, 1925.

980

HAY WATSON MICHIE—8-A70 was born October 31, 1903, married August 15, 1927, John Tabb Heyward. Home: "The Farm Lane," Charlottesville, Virginia.

Children

10-18—GEORGE MICHIE HEYWARD, *b.* March 6, 1932.

10-19—JOHN TABB HEYWARD, *b.* March 17, 1934.

983

MARGARET MICHIE—8-A70 was born April 8, 1907, married December 24, 1932, Wilson Carter. Home: Winston-Salem, North Carolina.

Children

10-20—EDWARD WILSON CARTER, *b.* May 17, 1928.

984

ANNE HENDERSON MICHIE—8-A70 was born June 3, 1909, married December 5, 1931, Harry C. Lamberton. Home: Washington, D. C.

Child

10-21—HELEN CLABAUGH LAMBERTON, *b.* June 3, 1937.

9-B49

OSCAR KELLY—8-D42 was born October 1, 1892, married Lula Rust, born October 7, 1892. Home: 849 North Clementine Street, Anaheim, California.

Children

10-39—MABEL KELLY, *b.* June 7, 1911. She married John Rich. Home: Long Beach, California.

Child

11-0—MARJORIE LOU RICH, *b.* May 28, 1938.

10-40—CARL KELLY, *b.* January 7, 1914, married Marjorie Croslen.

10-41—HAZEL KELLY, *b.* May 21, 1917. Home: Los Angeles, California.

10-42—GLENN KELLY, *b.* January 2, 1921, Home: Whittier, California.

9-C62

GEORGIA RAY RIDDLE—8-E5 was born June 14, 1900, Burke County, North Carolina. She married June 30, 1928, M. H. R. Chamblee, D.D.S. Home: 1127 Harvey Street, Raleigh, North Carolina.

Child

10-A16—M. H. R. CHAMBLEE II *b.* December 14, 1934.

Mrs. Chamblee was graduated from Randolph Macon Institute, Danville, Virginia, 1918, and from Salem College, where she was president of the junior class and art editor of the college annual, Winston-Salem, North Carolina, 1922. She designed the present seal of Salem College, and is an accomplished artist in oil and leather tooling. She is a member of the Baptist Church, U.D.C., D.A.R., and an officer of the Woman's Club, Raleigh, North Carolina.

Dr. Chamblee is a graduate of Wake Forest College and the Richmond Dental College, and vice president of North Carolina Dental Association.

9-C63

JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE II—8-E5 was born April 30, 1902, Burke County, North Carolina, married August 1, 1929, Evelyn Hilsman James, born July 3, 1905, Albany, Georgia, daughter Claude Barron and Mabel (Hilsman) James. Home: Mimosa Place, Morganton, North Carolina.

Children

10-A17—JOSEPH BENNETT RIDDLE III, *b.* September 15, 1933.

10-A—JAMES HILSMAN RIDDLE, *b.* August 10, 1940.

Joseph Bennett Riddle was educated in the high school, and University of North Carolina, taking the degree of LL.B. at Wake Forest College, 1928. He has been active in the politics of the county and state as a Republican and served as President of State organization of Young Republican Clubs 1936-39. He is a lawyer and a member of the Baptist Church.

Mrs. Riddle is a graduate of Bessie Tift College, Forsyth, Georgia, and took graduate work at the University of Georgia and Peabody College.

9-C64

KATHLEEN McRAE RIDDLE—8-E5 was born November 2, 1904, Burke County, North Carolina, married August 16, 1930, David Seymour Kerr of Canton, North Carolina. Home: 1800 Crestwood Drive, Chattanooga, Tennessee.

Child

10-A18—JANE KATHREN KERR, *b.* December 4, 1936.

Mrs. Kerr was educated in high school, attended Salem College two years, and graduated from Beaver College, Jenkintown, Pennsylvania, 1926. She is a member of the United Daughters of the Confederacy, Daughters American Revolution, and other organizations.

Mr. Kerr graduated from Georgia Technological Institute, 1922, with a degree in electrical engineering, and is manager of the Tennessee division of Allis-Chalmers Manufacturing Company.

9-C67

RALPH DONALD COFFEY—8-E6 was born December 3, 1909, Yancey County, North Carolina, married April 30, 1931, Cecile Wing Wood, born daughter Eugene Harrison and Nina (Sloan) Wood, Atlanta, Georgia.

Child

10-A20—RALPH DONALD COFFEY II *b.* March 27, 1938.

Ralph Donald Coffey graduated from Mars Hill College, Mars Hill, North Carolina, 1926, and from Atlanta Southern Dental College, June 5, 1931. He was president of Tri-County Dental Society, 1933, and is a member of the State and national associations of his profession.

9-C71

HARRY LEE RIDDLE II 8-E12 was born September 13, 1914, Morganton, North Carolina. He married May 18, 1933, Janie Outlaw Hunt Landis, Oxford, North Carolina, born July 20, 1919, daughter Arthur and Janie Outlaw (Hunt) Landis, granddaughter William Henry and Janie (Outlaw) Hunt. Mr. Riddle graduated from the Morganton, North Carolina, high school in 1931, from the University of North Carolina, 1936, B.A., from school of law, University of North Carolina, L.L.B., 1938. Member staff, North Carolina Law Review, 1936-8, President, Young Democratic Club, University of North Carolina, 1938. Vice President, Young Democratic Club, Burke County, 1939. Member North Carolina bar and Episcopal Church. He was recently elected Solicitor of the Burke County, North Carolina, Criminal Court. His wife was educated at Oxford High school and at the University of North Carolina. She is a member of the Pi Beta Phi and of the Episcopal Church. Home: Morganton, North Carolina.

Child

10-A—HARRY LEE RIDDLE, III, *b.* July 31, 1940.

APPENDIX A

THE definite relationship of the following to 1—William Rust of Westmoreland County, Virginia, has not been established, though family tradition is that the family stems from the Westmoreland County family.

This relationship appears to be either through 203—John and Agnes (Clements) Rust, or 204—William and Isabella () Rust.

It is of record that Jane Gilbert of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, in her will, January 11, 1778, proven March 31, 1778, names daughter "Agnes Harrison," and son "Youell Rust," and granddaughter, "Nancy." It has not been determined whether she had married (1) —Rust, and (2) — Gilbert, but from available information such would appear to have been the fact.

With this assumption, we have

3 —

— Rust—2 —, born Westmoreland County, Virginia, married Jane —, who later married — Gilbert.

Children

By first husband.

4 —AGNES, who in 1765, as "Agnes Rust Gilbert" is witness to the will of Michael Gilbert, wherein Vincent Rust and George Rust were sureties for the widow, Mary Gilbert and son, William Gilbert, were the executors. Agnes *m.* (1) George Lamkin, grandson of Matthew Rust; whose will, December 22, 1772, was proven March 30, 1773; *m.* (2) John Harrison, who in 1776 with his wife Agnes are to give surety for the administration of the estate of George Lamkin. In 1772, she signs her name as "Agnes R. Lamkin." On August 26, 1777, she was made administratrix of the estate of John Harrison.

Children

By first husband.

5 —LUCY LAMKIN.

5 —YOUELL LAMKIN.

4 —YOUELL, who in 1779 is defendant in a suit as "Youell Gilbert, alias Rust." As executor of the estate of James Gilbert, he signs his name, "Youell Rust." In 1791, the negro quarters of "Mr. Ewell Rust" are mentioned. There is a deed to Youell Rust Gilbert of Essex County, Virginia, to land in Morning Forest, Westmoreland County, 1794. On June 3, 1795, Youell Rust brings a suit against Agnes Harrison and Jeremiah Garner. The order for taking inventory of the estate of Youell Rust was entered in March, 1801.

He *m.* before 1779, Elizabeth Sanford, daughter Augustine and Henrietta Sanford. The will of her father, 1785, calls her "Elizabeth Gilbert otherwise Rust." Her will made in 1828, was proven August 23, 1830.

Children. Order of birth not determined, nor is it certain that all are named.

5 —JANE R. living in 1823, *d.* in Florida, *m.* 1807, Cornelius Beazley.

5 —SAMUEL M., who on November 23, 1807, deeded land in Westmoreland County to Cornelius Beazley, then went to sea and was never heard from.

5 —MARY, living in 1828, *m.* Henry Tankersley.

5 —YOUEL SANFORD, *b.* 1779, Essex County, *d.* June 6, 1863, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* (1) November 12, 1818, Agnes Davidson, Richmond, Virginia, *b.* January 1, 1800, *d.* March 19, 1833, *dau.* William (*b.* Parish of Conner, Antrim County, North Ireland) and Dolly (Archer) Davidson, *m.* December 25, 1794, *dau.* John and Millison Archer; *m.* (2) December 15, 1836, Elvira I. Watkins, *d.* June 20, 1845, (41?), age 22, *dau.* Dr. Jabez Watkins, Powhatan County, Virginia.

Children

By first wife.

6 —WILLIAM DAVIDSON, *b.* October 19, 1819, *d.* April 6, 1821.

6 —YOUEL GILBERT, *b.* October 12, 1821, Richmond, Virginia, removed to Albany, Georgia, 1844, *d.* April 20, 1901, Albany, Georgia; *m.* June

PLATE LI



6- —YOUEL GILBERT RUST
1821-1905

10, 1845, Sarah S. Alkinson, Baker County, Georgia, *b.* October 18, 1825, Baker County, Georgia, *d.* November 25, 1905, Albany, Georgia, *dau.* Hiram and Edna Atkinson.

Captain Youel Gilbert Rust at the time of his death was the oldest white male resident of Albany, Georgia. He commanded the first company of infantry which left Albany for service with the Confederate forces on April 28, 1861, which company was attached to the Fourth Georgia Regiment, and active throughout the war.

He was the first mayor of the town of Albany after it was chartered in 1853, and was postmaster there during both of the administrations of President Grover Cleveland. For many years he was cashier of the Central Railroad Bank of Albany, and active in many business enterprises. At the time of his death he was President of the Equitable Building and Loan Association, an honored and highly respected citizen.—*The Albany Daily Herald*, (Ga.) *April 20, 1901.*

Children

7 —AGNES DAVIDSON, *b.* August 21, 1846, Baker County, Georgia, *d.* November 10, 1883, Albany, Georgia, *m.* June 10, 1862, Edwin T. Jones.

Children

8 —WILLIAM THOMAS JONES, *d.* in infancy.

8 —EDWIN RUST JONES, *b.* 1863, *d.* 1928.

8 —R. L. JONES, *b.* July 1, 1865, *m.* December 19, 1888, Nannie Davis.

Children

9 —AGNES DAVIS JONES, *b.* June 21, 1892, *m.* (1) Atlanta, Georgia, January 9, 1916, Hunter Muse; *m.* (2) Washington, April 23, 1927, Richard Dunn.

Children

By first husband.

10 —HUNTER MUSE, II, *b.*
March 13, 1918.

By second husband.

10 —ADRIAN DUNN (girl), *b.*
January 18, 1931.

9 —MIRIAM LEE JONES, *b.* July 3,
1896, *m.* Jacksonville, Florida, John
L. Doggett.

Children

10 —NANCY LEE DOGGETT.

10 —MIRIAM DOGGETT.

7 —RICHARD SANFORD, *b.* October 9, 1848,
Baker County, Georgia, *d.* Atlanta, Georgia,
May 28, 1925, *m.* Catherine Tift, *b.* February 14,
1849.

Child

8 —RICHARD SANFORD II, *b.* August 2,
1875, *m.* August 1, 1925, Emily Isabell
Lowndes, *b.* September 3, 1873. Home:
Atlanta, Georgia, where he is engaged in
insurance.

7 —MARY POLHILL, *b.* October 14, 1850,
Baker County, Georgia, *d.* Albany, Georgia,
February 1, 1857.

7 —ELLA GILBERT, *b.* Baker County,
Georgia, January 3, 1852, *m.* April 15, 1873,
Dr. Palaemon L. Hilsman, Dougherty County,
Georgia, *bro.* Eva S. Hilsman. Home: Albany,
Georgia.

Children

8 —LAWRENCE RUST HILSMAN, *b.* Jan-
uary 22, 1874, *d.* December 27, 1895,
unmarried.

8 —AGNEW HODGE HILSMAN, *b.* June 22, 1876, *m.* Marietta, Georgia, November 5, 1902, Lucy Lee Brumby.

Children

9 —AGNEW HODGE HILSMAN, II, *b.* 1903, *m.* December, 1938, Atlanta, Georgia, Evelyn Hoffman.

Child

10 —AGNEW HODGE HILSMAN, III, *b.* September 13, 1939.

9 —THOMAS BRUMBY HILSMAN, *b.* 1909, *m.* 1938, Thelma Bott.

9 —PALAEMON LAWRENCE HILSMAN, *b.* 1913, *m.* 1932, Roberta Waugh.

Children

10 —LUCY FRANCES HILSMAN, *b.* July 5, 1934.

8 —LEROY MONTROSE HILSMAN, *b.* June 21, 1878, *d.* October 4, 1880.

8 —AGNES GERTRUDE HILSMAN, *b.* July 29, 1880, *m.* November 5, 1903, John Adrian Davis.

Children

9 —AGNES HILSMAN DAVIS, *b.* September 18, 1904, *d.* January 4, 1923.

9 —JOHN A. DAVIS, III, *b.* December 6, 1906, *d.* June 24, 1908.

9 —PALAEMON HILSMAN DAVIS, *b.* May 29, 1909, *d.* July 15, 1914.

8 —MADELINE BOWEN HILSMAN, *b.* February 19, 1882, *d.* April 15, 1884.

8 —YOUEL GILBERT HILSMAN, *b.* September 3, 1884.

8 —GUY EMMETT HILSMAN, *b.* August 6, 1886, *d.* January 24, 1899.

- 7 —YOUEL CHEEVER, *b.* Baker County, Georgia, February 20, 1854, *d.* December 1, 1917, Albany, Georgia, *m.* June 8, 1886, Eva A. Hilsman, sister Dr. Palaemon L. Hilsman. No children.
- 7 —GEORGE GRICE, *b.* Dougherty County, Georgia, October 28, 1864, *d.* Albany, Georgia, March 22, 1866.
- 6 —JAMES SANFORD, *b.* January 23, 1824, *d.* Savannah, Georgia, enroute to Richmond, Virginia, *m.* Anna Marcia Pemberton, sister Elizabeth West Pemberton.
- 6 —ROBERT DAVIDSON, *b.* July 22, 1827, *d.* August 26, 1830.
- 6 —MARY ELIZABETH, *b.* July 8, 1829, *d.* May 8, 1830.
- 6 —RICHARD LAFON BUCHANAN, *b.* March 10, 1831, *d.* May 1, 1894, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* May 7, 1857, Elizabeth West Pemberton, Richmond, Virginia, *d.* September 5, 1922.

Children

- 7 —JAMES SANFORD, *b.* January 30, 1858, in Florida, *d.* January 7, 1863, Richmond, Virginia.
- 7 —SUSAN AGNES, *b.* February 26, 1860, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* January 14, 1880, John Mackie, *b.* June 21, 1844, Glasgow, Scotland, *d.* April 9, 1895, Richmond, Virginia. Home of widow: 318 N. 23rd Street, Richmond, Virginia.

Children

- 8 —WILLIAM PEMBERTON MACKIE, *b.* November 23, 1880, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* December 15, 1920, Willette Thomas Wood.

8 —JEAN ELIZABETH MACKIE, *b.* April 21, 1883, Richmond, Virginia, *d.* October 24, 1885.

8 —AVIS AGNES MACKIE, *b.* November 14, 1885, Richmond, Virginia.

8 —MARGARET MEAGHER MACKIE, *b.* December 26, 1887, Richmond, Virginia, *d.* August 11, 1915.

8 —JOHN ALBERT MACKIE, *b.* July 15, 1890, Richmond, Virginia.

8 —CORINNE AURELIA MACKIE, *b.* September 11, 1892, *m.* October 6, 1920, Frank Ernest Phelps. Home: Cleveland, Ohio.

Children

9 —FRANK ERNEST PHELPS II, *b.* August 31, 1921.

9 —JEAN ELIZABETH PHELPS, *b.* May 15, 1923.

9 —ADA MILLETTE PHELPS, *b.* June 24, 1925.

9 —RICHARD SANFORD PHELPS, *b.* June 16, 1928.

9 —AGNES ANN PHELPS, *b.* September 25, 1931.

7 —ALBERT SIDNEY, *b.* April 26, 1862, Richmond, Virginia, *d.* December 11, 1937, Richmond, Virginia, *m.* April 28, 1890, Nannie Temple King, Richmond, Virginia.

Children

8 —MARIE, *b.* April 2, 1891, *m.* April 15, 1914, Thomas William Blanton.

Children

9 —ELIZABETH LEE BLANTON, *b.* February 7, 1915, *m.* January 24, 1939, Joseph Boetz.

9 —MARIE BLANTON, *b.* May 7, 1917.

9 —NANCY COREY } twins, *b.*
BLANTON } February 9,
9 —THOMAS WILLIAM } 1920.
BLANTON }

9 —ROBERT McDERMAN BLANTON, *b.* September 26, 1922.

9 —ARMISTEAD SIDNEY BLANTON, *b.* December 5, 1930.

8 —RUTH PEMBERTON, *b.* January 22, 1893, *m.* October 29, 1913, Maylon L. Burton.

Children

9 —MAYLON L. BURTON II, *b.* October 7, 1914, *m.* September 4, 1937, Maxine McCann.

9 —THOMAS SANFORD BURTON, *b.* September 3, 1918.

8 —ALBERT SIDNEY II, *b.* August 27, 1897, *m.* June 15, 1922, Inez Kellum.

7 —GEORGE DELAWARE, *b.* June 16, 1874, *m.* April 16, 1902, Alma Graham Brown. Home: 105 Lancaster Road, Richmond, Virginia.

Children

8 —HAYES, *b.* February 4, 1903.

8 —GEORGE DELAWARE II, *b.* October 26, 1905, *m.* December 29, 1924, Mary Hull.

8 —YOUELL LEE, *b.* November 6, 1907, *m.* September 4, 1928, Gertrude Richwine.

Children

9 —VIRGINIA ALMA, *b.* February 22, 1930.

9 —YOUELL LEE II, *b.* May 4, 1932.

8 —RICHARD SANFORD, *b.* April 3, 1909,
m. July 22, 1932, Gladys Marshall.

8 —AGNES ELIZABETH, *b.* June 26,
1915, *d.* August 8, 1921.

By second wife.

6 —JOHN WATKINS, *b.* November 27, 1837.

6 —JANE ANNE, *b.* September 21, 1839, *d.* December 24, 1840.

4 —ELIZABETH S., *d.* probably before 1828, *m.* 1803,
Merideth M. Hackney.

Children

5	—RICHARD M. HACKNEY	} all living in 1828.
5	—FRANCES E. HACKNEY	
5	—DANIEL HACKNEY	

APPENDIX B

THE MIDDLETON FAMILY OF WESTMORELAND COUNTY, VIRGINIA

IN THE course of the search of early colonial records of Westmoreland County, Virginia, certain information with reference to the Middleton family was discovered. The ancestral line of 323—George Rust, 421—Captain George Rust, and 543—General George Rust, and others of the family traces to the Middleton family.

The information with respect to the Middleton family is outlined below:

543—GENERAL GEORGE RUST of Loudoun County, Virginia, *b.* January 4, 1788, *d.* September 18, 1857, was son of 421—Captain George Rust and 444—Elizabeth Rust (Dunbar) Rust, who was daughter of 323—George Rust and Mary (?) Middleton, his wife.

444—ELIZABETH RUST had married (1) James Dunbar, who died soon after his marriage, and she *m.* (2) 421—Captain George Rust of Loudoun County, Virginia.

(MARY ?) MIDDLETON *d.* before September, 1770. She had brothers: Robert Middleton, Jr., who *d.* about March, 1774

without issue; Benedict Middleton, whose will signed in September, 1770, was proven in March, 1771, and names brothers John and Robert and "cousins" (Misses) Mary Rust and Elizabeth Rust; John Middleton, *d.* probably about 1775, without issue; and Captain William Middleton, whose will signed June 26, 1790, was proven January 25, 1791. He *m.* Mary, *dau.* of Fleet Cox.

Their children were:

ROBERT MIDDLETON, *d.* before 1795 without issue.

WILLIAM MIDDLETON.

JOHN MIDDLETON.

ELIZABETH MIDDLETON.

MARY FLEET MIDDLETON.

HANNAH MIDDLETON.

(MARY?) MIDDLETON, wife of 323—George Rust, was *dau.* of Robert Middleton, *gent.* In 1736 he was surveyor of highways; in 1735, vestryman of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia. His will signed November 4, 1773, was proven November 30, 1773, and he left lands in Westmoreland, Northumberland, and Richmond Counties, Virginia. He *m.* Mary, maiden name undetermined. He had brothers: Captain Benedict Middleton, *gent.*, who in 1755, was vestryman of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia; church warden of the same parish in 1762; surveyor of roads in 1764; member of the Revolutionary Committee of Westmoreland County, Virginia in 1775. The will of Captain Benedict Middleton, *gent.* was signed May 29, 1782, proven September 27, 1785. He *m.* Hannah, *dau.* of William Lane, and left female issue only; William Middleton, *d.* without issue. Administration on his estate was granted to his brother, Robert, who inherited his lands, 1757; and sisters: Mary Middleton, named in her father's will in 1729; Elizabeth Middleton, *m.* Daniel Tebbs, whose will in 1760, names wife, Elizabeth, and children; Jane Middleton, living in 1780, *m.* John Crabb, whose will made in 1775, was proven in 1779. Their children were:

ELIZABETH ROGERS CRABB, *m.* probably Robert Middleton, stepson of 207—Matthew Rust.

JOHN CRABB, *m.* 435—Elizabeth Rust, *dau.* of 317—Samuel Rust, and *g-dau.* of 206—Jeremiah Rust.

MARY CRABB, *m.* ——— Bennett.

BENEDICT CRABB.

(?) JANE MIDDLETON CRABB, *m.* (probably) 328—Benedict Rust, youngest son of 207—Matthew Rust.

LETTICE CRABB.

WILLIAM MIDDLETON CRABB.

ROBERT MIDDLETON, *gent.* was son of Benedict Middleton of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia, who *m.* Elizabeth Rogers, about 1700, and who *d.* probably in 1728. Benedict Middleton was surveyor of highways in 1719, vestryman of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, Virginia in 1727, church warden of the same in 1729. His will signed December 31, 1729, was proven March 25, 1730. Benedict Middleton had brother John Middleton, whose will dated March 14, 1705–1706, was proven September 25, 1706, *m.* Elizabeth, who survived him, and *d.* in 1733. Among their children was John Middleton, who *d.* about 1726, *m.* Eleanor Rogers, sister of Elizabeth Rogers, wife of Benedict Middleton. A son of John Middleton, Thomas Middleton, *m.* Frances Garland, who *m.* (2) 207—Matthew Rust.

BENEDICT MIDDLETON was son of Robert Middleton, planter, of Lancaster County, Virginia, from 1655 to about 1660, and of Westmoreland County, Virginia, from 1662 to 1697. The will of Robert Middleton, planter, signed February 1, 1696–1697, was proven May 26, 1697. Robert Middleton, planter, *m.* Mary.

ELIZABETH ROGERS, wife of Benedict Middleton, had sisters and brothers:

JANE ROGERS, *b.* April 12, 1686, was living in St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia, in 1747, *m.* Robert Clark, who *d.* about 1744.

ELEANOR ROGERS, *m.* (1) John Middleton (see above), *m.* (2) Allen Harvey of St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia.

WILLIAM, RICHARD, JOHN, and HANNAH ROGERS, all *d.* young without issue.

ELIZABETH ROGERS, wife of Benedict Middleton, was *dau.* of Richard Rogers, *gent.* of St. Stephens Parish, Northumberland County, Virginia, who was a justice of the County Court of that county, 1684–1696, and whose will was proven August 18, 1697. The mother of Elizabeth Rogers was Jane Presley, probably the

second wife of Richard Rogers, *gent.* She was born June 29, 1664, was living in 1703, and *m.* (2) Captain Christopher Neale, by whom she had sons: Peter, Edward, and Presley Neale. (Proof that Jane Presley, probably second wife of Richard Rogers, was mother of Elizabeth Rogers is not conclusive.)

RICHARD ROGERS, *gent.* was son of Captain John Rogers, *gent.* who was a justice of the County Court of Northumberland County, Virginia, 1655-1678, and vestryman for Chickacon congregation in 1685. His will was proven July 21, 1680. Captain John Rogers, *gent. m.* (1) (name unknown); *m.* (2) about 1668, Anne, widow of Francis Clay, *gent.*, and formerly widow of John Temple, *gent.* After the death of Captain John Rogers, *gent.*, she *m.* (4) Henry Rosee, *gent.*

JANE PRESLEY, wife of Richard Rogers, *gent.* was *dau.* of Peter Presley, *gent.*, who was a justice of the County Court of Northumberland County, Virginia, 1660-1661, 1674-1692. He had large grants of land in that county, and was a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses, 1677, 1684, 1691, 1692. His will was proven April 19, 1693. He *m.* between 1662 and 1664, Elizabeth Thompson, *dau.* of Richard Thompson, *gent.* of the Isle of Kent, Kent County, Maryland. Richard Thompson, *gent.* was a member of the Assembly of Maryland, 1637-1638, 1641-1642; Burgess for Kent County, 1642; appointed Commissioner for Isle of Kent in 1642, and was actively concerned in the troubles in Maryland during the English Civil War; probably removed to Virginia, *d.* 1649 or earlier, *m.* probably about June 1641, Ursula Bish, or Bysshe, who *m.* (2) Col. John Mottrom, of Northumberland County, Virginia, and after his death, *m.* (3) Major George Colclough. She was *dau.* of Philip Bish, merchant, of Bristol, England.

PETER PRESLEY, *gent.* was son of William Presley, *gent.* and wife Jane (Newman ?), who came to Virginia with wife and sons. William Presley, *gent.* had grant of 1150 acres of land in Northumberland County, Virginia, in 1649. He was a justice of the County Court of that county, 1650-1652; High Sheriff in February 1653-54; churchwarden in 1655; member of the Virginia House of Burgesses 1647-1648, 1651-1654. His will dated August 15, 1650, was proven January 20, 1656-1657.

INDEX*

	PAGE		PAGE
ADAM		BALFAUR	
Carole Ann (10-).....	147	Mildred Clark (10-).....	259
Carolyn (8-).....	147	BALL	
Francis Osborn (9-).....	147	Bennett Eugene (9-).....	256
Frank Osborn (8-).....	147	David Hensley (9-).....	256
Robert Seiders (9-).....	147	Elizabeth Ann (901).....	385
ALLEN		Emma Virginia (904).....	385, 406
Gilmer Baker, II (10-28).....	388	Helen Dorcas (9-).....	256
Priscilla (552).....	32	John Sneed (903).....	385
Richard Graeme, II (10).....	125	Kathryn Jane (902).....	385
ALEXANDER		Sargena France (9-).....	256
Charles (7-).....	112	Thomas Rust (900).....	385, 406
ALLNUT		Thomas Rust, II (10-0).....	406
Calhoun (7-).....	148	BANKS	
ANDREWS		Betty Joe (10-A19).....	396
Eldridge (8-C22).....	221	BARKLEY	
—— (8-C23).....	221	Eugene Robinson (958).....	272
ATCHLEY		Frank Owen, II (959).....	272
George Lee (886).....	194	Henry Clay (961).....	273
Harry Wilson (888).....	194	Laurence Stockton (962).....	273
Herman Maxwell (889).....	194	Marion (960).....	273
Maude Lillian (887).....	194	Nancy Rust (10-7).....	273
AUNSPAUGH		William Byrd (10-6).....	273
Alice James (7-B80).....	225	BARTLETT	
Annie Elizabeth (7-B83).....	227	Ethel Jacobs (8-).....	177
Eugenia Linda (7-B78).....	225	Kathryn Rust (8-).....	177
Frederick (7-B81).....	226	Margaret Anna (8-).....	178
Julia Graham (7-B82).....	227	BAYNE	
Robert Claytor (7-B79).....	225	Bushrod Rust (7-B7).....	210
Ruth (8-C93).....	227	Eliza Jane (8-B65).....	210
B		George Middleton (7-B8).....	210
BAILEY		Gertrude (7-B5).....	210
Susan Elizabeth (696).....	77	Lawrence Pope (7-B6).....	210
BAKER		Lucia (7-B0).....	209
Edith Bernice (9-).....	149	Margaret Rust (7-B2).....	209
George Richard (9-).....	149	Margaret Rust (8-B64).....	210
George William (8-).....	149	Mary Eliza (7-B4).....	210
Henry Ish (8-).....	149	Ross Campbell (8-B63).....	210
James Merlin (9-).....	149	Susan Pope (7-B1).....	209
Mary (820).....	253	William Henry (7-B3).....	209
Matthew Norman (8-).....	149	BEATTY	
Robert Chester (8-).....	149	Betty Jane (10-).....	130
Susan (821).....	253		

* Note all listings in this index are under baptismal name.

	PAGE		PAGE
BECK		Jane Eliza (695).....	76
Gerald Nevlin (10-A11).....	394	Jane Eliza (7-B9).....	210
Twila June (10-A12).....	394	Lynn (7-B11).....	210
BECKNER		Samuel (540).....	76
Charles Edward (940).....	328	Samuel (693).....	76
Currie (8-A-).....	154	BONGERS	
Denver (941).....	328	George Rust (9-).....	132
Edward Lee (8-A-).....	153	Wilson E. (9-).....	132
Florence Louise (8-A-).....	154	BONNER	
John Robert (8-A-).....	153	William Austin (10-).....	109
Patsy Jo (942).....	328	BOUVE	
Richard Wayne (8-A-).....	154	Ann Winston (8-B35).....	289
BEDINGER		BOWERS	
George Rust (7-A43).....	278	Clarence (9-A71).....	361
Virginia (7-A44).....	278, 330	Given (9-A70).....	361
BENNETT		BOWLES	
Elizabeth Orah (9-C56).....	376	John (Jack) (7-B).....	90
Yates Randolph (9-C55).....	376	Susan (7-B).....	90
BERRY		Thomas (7-B).....	90
Amanda (743).....	253	BOYLE	
Catherine (741).....	253	Nancy (9-).....	106
Eugenia Emma (827).....	253	BRADY	
Harriet (742).....	253	Alfred Eugene (10-32).....	389
James F. (828).....	253	Elise Cathcart (10-31).....	389
James Harvey (744).....	253	BRECHT	
John (738).....	253	Henry Thomas (10-1).....	406
Josephine (819).....	253	BRECKENRIDGE	
Loraine (818).....	253	Alexander (8-A35).....	106
May (739).....	253	Barkley (8-A34).....	105
Winona (740).....	253	BRENT	
BEUCKMAN		Carter (8-A33).....	105
Mary Kay (10-).....	256	Elizabeth (8-A32).....	105
BISHOP		BRIDGES	
Eleanor Teresa (9-).....	265	Cassie (8-).....	59
Francis Rust (9-).....	265	Jerry (8-).....	59
John Knowles, II (9-).....	265	John (8-).....	59
Mary Ann (9-).....	265	Lemuel (8-).....	59
William (9-).....	262	Mary (8-).....	59
BLANTON		Sallie (8-).....	59
Armistead Sidney (9-app.).....	420	William (8-).....	59
Elizabeth Lee (9-app.).....	419	BROADDUS	
Marie (9-app.).....	420	Ethel May (9-).....	123
Nancy Corey (9-app.).....	420	Florence Marie (10-).....	122
Robert McDerman (9-app.).....	420	Hallie Terrell (9-).....	123
Thomas William (9-app.).....	420	John W. (6-B48).....	95
BOGGESS		Julian Foley (9-).....	122
Hallie (7-B10).....	210	Joy Foley (10-).....	122
Henly (541).....	76	Luther, II (9-).....	122
Henly, II (694).....	76	Luther, III (10-).....	122

	PAGE		PAGE
Margaret Virginia (9-)	123	Edna (8-)	147
Mary Gervaise (9-)	123	Florence Corinne (7-)	142
Patricia Anne (10-)	123	Helen May (7-)	142
Patrick Foley (10-)	123	James Oswald (8-)	133
BROKAW		Joseph Edward (7-)	142
John Coble (10-33)	390	Joseph Elmore (8-)	147
BROOKFIELD		Josephine (7-)	142
Carrie (9-)	300	Joseph William (8-)	133
John (9-)	300	Mackall (8-)	148
Marcia (9-)	300	Mackall Rust (7-)	142
Mary (9-)	300	Martha Parthenia (7-)	142, 146
Rachel (9-)	300	Mary Ellen (8-)	133
Rayner (9-)	300	Mary Lavinia (7-)	142
Virginia (9-)	300	Sarah Sophenia (7-)	142
BROUGHTON		Sarepta (7-)	142
Ann (Nancy) (542)	76	William (7-)	142, 147
BROWN		BUCKINGHAM	
Alice Irene (10-98)	392	Sherry (10-60)	367
Anne Warwick (9-B48)	363	BUFFALOE	
Crawford Denny (10-95)	392	Henry Gardner (8-E15)	380
David Benedict (5-A13)	97	Joseph Bennett (8-E14)	379
Doyle Edwin (9-C8)	392	Lee Avery (8-E16)	380
Emily (5-A12)	97	Willie Maude (8-E13)	378
Ernest (9-C10)	393	BURGES	
Fitzhugh Lee (9-A4)	340	Alfred Rust (7-B24)	298
Florence (9-C11)	393	George Larry (10-)	139
Frances Elizabeth (5-A14)	97, 236	Ione (7-B23)	298
Gladys (9-C12)	393	Jane Rust (8-B71)	298
Hazel (9-C13)	393	Richard Fenner (7-B25)	298
Henry Bedinger (9-A2)	340	William Henry (7-B22)	297
Illah Lee (10-99)	392	BURTON	
Joan (10-96)	392	Maylon L., II (9-app.)	420
Julia (5-A10)	97	Thomas Sanford (9-app.)	420
Laura Rita (10-)	143	BURRIS	
Mildred Catherine (9-)	141	Charles (11-)	117
Norman Lee (10-97)	392	Corilla (11-)	116
Sarah (5-A11)	97	Lola May (11-)	116
Stanley Noël (9-A3)	340	BUSICK	
William Marshall (9-C9)	392	Adrien Fowler, II (9-A33)	388
BROWNING		Cornelia Elizabeth (9-A34)	388
Elizabeth (10-9)	273	Eleanor Rust (10-30)	389
Elizabeth Ann (10-)	192	George Cabell (9-A36)	389
Roberta (10-8)	273	John Rust (9-A35)	389
Spencer Roy (9-B1)	305	Margaret Graham (10-29)	389
BRUIN		Richard Cobbold (10-27)	388
Charles (8-1)	147	BUTLER	
Charles Mandley (7-)		Nevada Agnes (8-A1)	270
	132, 142, 148	Susan Ida Bennie (8-A0)	270
Clyde (8-)	147	Virginia Jewel (899)	270

	PAGE		PAGE
BYRNE		Emily Yellott (8-A16).....	103
Benjamin Lee (9-).....	127	Exum (8-A22).....	104
C		Fannie (795).....	106
CALLAHAN		Francis Marion (653).....	103
Griffin Clay (9-A95).....	304	Francis M., II (8-A15).....	103
Marion Claytor (9-A94).....	304	Frank (799).....	107
CANBY		Frank (8-A39).....	107
Catherine Ventrees (9-A10)....	349	Frank Rutledge (756).....	102
Eliza M. (8-B4).....	349	George (8-A21).....	104
George Rust (8-B2).....	349	George W. (654).....	105
George Rust, II (9-A7).....	349	Georgie (787).....	105
Henrietta Roberts (9-A12).....	349	George Robert (779).....	104
Laura Wilson (8-B3).....	349	Hezekiah (8-).....	118
Thomas Yellott, II (9-A11)....	349	Ida Lee (9-).....	115
Thomas Dawson (9-A8).....	349	James (785).....	105
Thomas Yellott (8-B5).....	349	Joe (9-).....	116
William M. (8-B).....	349	John (8-A17).....	104
William Maulsby (9-A9).....	349	Jonathan (777).....	103
CANTER		John R. (655).....	105
Betty Anne (9-B44).....	313	John Wright (796).....	106
Elizabeth (8-D13).....	313	Joseph Thomas (8-).....	115
James Burnell (8-D10).....	313	Juanita (10-).....	116
Marshall (8-D12).....	313	Kate E. (793).....	106
Millard S. (8-D11).....	313	Lesley Rutledge (8-A38).....	106
CAROTHERS		Margaret (781).....	104
James Clarence (9-A82).....	303	Margaret Ann (8-A13).....	103
Sarah Pace (9-A83).....	303	Marion (783).....	104
CARR		Mary Daisy (784).....	105
Edward (8-A28).....	105	Mary Elizabeth (778).....	104
William (8-A27).....	105	Maude (8-A).....	106
CARRUTHERS		Nell (10-).....	117
Samuel (6-B84).....	171	Paul (786).....	105
William (6-B83).....	171	Rebecca (798).....	107
CARTER		Richard R. (652).....	103
Alice May (797).....	107	Richardette (794).....	106
Amelia Stanhope (8-).....	117	Roberta (792).....	106
Ann (8-A24).....	104	Roy (9-).....	117
Artie (9-).....	116	Ruth (10-).....	116
Benjamin Franklin (657).....	106	Rutledge (8-A23).....	104
Benjamin F., II (791).....	106	Sallie G. (8-).....	118
Carrie Elizabeth (9-).....	116	Sarah C. (782).....	104
Constance (788).....	105	Sue Della (9-).....	116
Dorothy (10-).....	116	Toy (9-).....	117
Edward Wilson (10-20).....	409	William Hunter (780).....	104
Elizabeth M. (656).....	105	William Maulsby (8-A14).....	103
Ella (7-A99).....	207	CHAMBERLIN	
Ellis (9-).....	117	Bessie Virginia (9-).....	193
		Charles Eugene, II (9-).....	193

	PAGE		PAGE
Elma Rose (9-)	193	Selden Leroy (9-)	259
Mary Margaret (9-)	193	William Bennett (9-)	260
CHAMBERS		William Everett (8-)	259
Anna Fern (9-B93)	391	William Everett, II (9-)	259
Betty Lou (10-87)	391	CLAYTOR	
Cecil Lee (9-B95)	392	Addison (6-A74)	222
Erma Garnett (9-B98)	392	Adeline (7-B86)	228
Fred Simmons (9-B96)	392	Alfred Burwell (7-B77)	224
Guy Lester (9-B94)	391	Alton (8-D2)	228
Harold James (10-90)	392	Angus Hunter (8-C17)	219
Harvey Lee (10-86)	391	Ann (6-A92)	229
Ilene Eloise (10-89)	391	Ann Eliza (6-A94)	230
Lois Lucile (10-88)	391	Annie H. (7-B93)	229
Margaret Zoe (9-B97)	392	Annie Love (7-B67)	309
CHAMBLEE		Ann Malinda (6-A85)	225
M. H. R., II (10-A16)	410	Annie (8-C97)	228
CHAPEL		Andrew Boyd (7-B59)	306
Archie Morris (9-C16)	319	Andrew Boyd, II (8-C53)	306
Marley Wayne (9-C14)	319	Andrew Boyd, III (9-B5)	307
Trudie Evelyn (9-C15)	319	Annah Bowker (6-B8)	92
CHAPMAN		Alvin, II (592)	90
Mary Lynne (9-D17)	242	Bessie (7-B96)	229
CHATFIELD		Camille Gibboney (9-B7)	307
Jane Ann (11-)	64	Carrie (7-B90)	228
CLAGETT		Carrie (7-B97)	229
George Pendleton (9-D21)	247	Charles David (7-B51)	222
John Knox (9-D20)	247	C. I. (7-B95)	229
CLARK		Celestia Graham (7-B42)	219
Allen Bennett (9-)	259	Claude (7-B92)	229
Albert Joseph (8-)	259	Clayton (8-C29)	222
Bennett Franklin (8-)	260	Cora (7-B87)	228
Charles Richard (9-)	259	David A. (7-B84)	227
David Eugene (9-)	259	David Mitchell (6-A82)	224
Evelyn Lucile (9-)	259	Dorch (9-B40)	228
Grace Alberta (9-)	259	Edna Eloise (8-C46)	305
Isham Pittman (8-)	258	Edward (7-Co)	229
James Emmett (8-)	260	Edward McRea (8-C15)	219
Joseph Franklin (9-)	259	Edward Michael (6-A61)	219
Laura Rebecca (9-)	259	Edwin (6-B5)	90
Leah Virginia (9-)	259	Edwin Eldred (8-C47)	305
Lucy Dorcas (8-)	258	Edwin Elmore (7-B66)	309
Melvin (9-)	260	Elizabeth Charlotte (6-B9)	93
Mildred Fae (9-)	258	Elizabeth Graham (7-B44)	219
Pauline Rebecca (9-)	259	Elizabeth R. (587)	90
Richard Eugene (8-)	259	Evelyn (7-B76)	224
Robert Lee (8-)	258	Fannie B. (7-B46)	220
Roger Bernard (9-)	258	Felix (8-C38)	223
Ruth Adele (9-)	259	Fletcher (6-B6)	90

	PAGE		PAGE
CLAYTOR— <i>Cont.</i>		Lucy Walton (7-B55).....	223
Fletcher (7-C2).....	229	Mamie (6-B7).....	90
Florie (7-B69).....	224	Margaret (8-C95).....	228
Frances G. (584).....	90, 221	Margaret C. (Peggy) (579)...	89, 217
Francis Parr (8-C54).....	307	Mariah Frances (6-A97).....	230
Francis Parr, II (9-B8).....	307	Marion Arnot (8-C43).....	303
Frankie (8-C42).....	223	Martha (6-A64).....	90
Fred (8-C94).....	227	Martha (6-A93).....	229
Fred (9-B41).....	228	Martha (6-A95).....	230
George Whitfield (6-A77).....	223	Martha Ann (6-A80).....	224
George Whitfield (6-A98).....	230	Martha (Patsy) (591).....	90
Gordon (9-A96).....	304	Mary (6-Bo).....	230
Hallie (8-C41).....	223	Mary (7-C3).....	229
Harriet (6-A65).....	90	Mary (9-B38).....	228
Harvey (589).....	90	Mary Eleanor (582).....	89
Harvey (6-A88).....	229	Mary Fred (8-C59).....	307
Helen Alma (8-C49).....	306	Mary Jordan (7-B63).....	308
Howard (8-C39).....	223	Mary Julia (8-C16).....	219
Imogene Gordon (9-B4).....	306	Mary Rosanna (6-B10).....	93
James Boatwright (9-A98).....	304	Mary William (7-B64).....	308
James E. (588).....	90, 230	McHenry Gordon (7-B58).....	305
James Granvil (6-A99).....	230	Mildred (6-B4).....	231
James Harvey (6-A78).....	224	Mildred Bell (7-B47).....	220
James Leftwich (593).....	92	Moses Baxter (6-B1).....	230
James Michael (6-A75).....	223	Numa Reid (7-B91).....	228
Jesse M. (6-B3).....	231	Ora Eugenia (8-C52).....	306
Jessie Fowler (7-C13).....	219	Patrick Henry (6-A91).....	229
John (459).....	92	Penelope (7-B98).....	229
John (583).....	89	Preston Parr (8-C55).....	307
John (6-A89).....	229	Rachel (7-B85).....	228
John F. (6-A96).....	230	Rachel (9-B35).....	228
John Mason (7-B62).....	308	Richard Anderson (9-Bo).....	304
John Mason (8-C56).....	307	Robert Buckner (9-A99).....	304
John Murrell (6-B11).....	93	Robert Burwell (6-A81).....	224
John P. (594).....	93	Robert Graham (8-C12).....	219
John Pope (6-A83).....	224	Robert Hume (8-C96).....	228
John William (9-B39).....	228	Robert Hume, II (9-B36).....	228
Julia Graham (7-B60).....	307	Robert Mitchell (585).....	90, 222
Julia Roberta (7-B52).....	223	Ro. Mitchell (7-B65).....	309
Katherine Parr (8-C57).....	307	Robert Mitchell (8-C60).....	307
Lillian Victor (8-C51).....	306	Robert Mitchell, II (9-B9).....	307
Lillie (7-B56).....	223	Robert Pollock (6-A87).....	229
Lois (8-D3).....	228	Robert William (7-B43).....	219
Lola (8-C40).....	223	Ro. William (7-B61).....	308
Louis A. (7-B99).....	229	Rosa Belle (7-B54).....	223
Louise Thomas (9-B37).....	228	Sallie Emma (7-B50).....	222
Louise Vincent (8-C44).....	304	Sally Pope (580).....	89
Lucy Alexander (7-B68).....	309	Sally Pope (596).....	94

	PAGE		PAGE
Samuel (458).....	89	COFFEY	
Samuel (6-A73).....	222	Charles (9-C66).....	396
Samuel (6-B12).....	93	Joe Tate (9-C65).....	396
Samuel (6-A62).....	89	Ralph Donald (9-C67).....	396, 412
Samuel (6-A90).....	229	Ralph Donald, II (10-A20)....	412
Samuel (7-B89).....	228	CORTLAND	
Samuel (7-C1).....	229	John Courtney, II (10-)....	336
Samuel Graham (6-A59).....	218	Marshall Randol (10-25).....	336
Samuel Leftwich (595).....	93	CONNELL	
Samuel Smith (586).....	90, 227	Ethel May (9-C6).....	373
Sarah M. (6-B2).....	231	Fay Margaret (9-C4).....	373
Sarah Virginia (7-B41).....	218	Ruth Hazel (9-C5).....	373
Susan Elizabeth (6-A79)....	224, 309	CONWAY	
Susan Margaret (7-B40).....	218	Margaret (11-).....	60
Susan R. (6-A63).....	89	COOK	
Thomas A. (7-B45).....	220	Frank Cummings, III (9-D19)..	246
Thomas Henry (6-A84).....	224	COPELAND	
Thomas Hudnall (7-B53).....	223	Edward Virgil (8-).....	75
Thomas Rogers (581).....	89, 218	M. A. (Miss) (8-).....	75
Vernon Agnes (8-C50).....	306	COPENHAVER	
Vivian Elder (8-C48).....	305	Howard Wayne (10-A28).....	379
William (7-B88).....	228	CORBELL	
William (8-D4).....	228	Robert Thurston, III (10-)..	331
William Alvin (6-A60).....	219	COTTON	
William Asa (8-C14).....	219	Alice Rebecca (8-B12).....	351
William Cabe (6-A86).....	227	Cyrus Rust (8-B15).....	352
William Graham (6-A76)....	223, 303	Cyrus Rust, II (9-A19).....	352
William Graham, II (7-B57)...	303	Mary Virginia (8-B13).....	351
William Graham, III (8-C45)...	304	Rebecca E. (8-B11).....	351
William Graham, IV (9-A97)...	304	Sarah Louise (8-B14).....	351
William Graham (8-C58).....	307	COULLING	
William Graham (9-B10).....	307	Lettice Lee (8-A84).....	336
William H. (7-B94).....	229	Lucy Lee (8-A83).....	336
William Minnigerode (9-B6)...	307	CORNELSON	
William P. (590).....	90	George Henry (9-B47).....	314
COATS		COURLEY	
Edward Estel (10-46).....	366	John Douglas (10-).....	258
Gail (10-49).....	366	Peggy Sue (10-).....	258
Ina Mabel (10-50).....	366	COX	
Leon (10-48).....	366	Elizabeth Newman (8-A49)	275
Mildred (10-47).....	366	Roberta Stockton (8-A50).....	275
Virginia (10-51).....	366	William L. (8-A51).....	275
COBLE		CRABB	
Catherine Latimer Rust (9-A67)	390	Benedict (572).....	79
Elise Cathcart (9-A65).....	389	Daniel (571).....	79
Eliza Virginia (9-A68).....	390	Jane Middleton (569).....	79
Hettie Cathcart (9-A66).....	389	John (568).....	79
John Cuthbert, II (9-A69)....	390	Magdalen (574).....	79

	PAGE		PAGE
CRABB— <i>Cont.</i>		DOGGETT	
Molly Rust (573).....	79	Miriam (10-app.).....	416
Sally Rust (575).....	79	Nancy Lee (10-app.).....	416
Samuel (570).....	79	DOUGHERTY	
William Middleton (576).....	79	Kenneth Lee (11-).....	143
CRAVER		DOWELL	
J. C. (10-).....	62	Patricia Jean (10-).....	110
Jennie Ruth (10-).....	62	DOWLING	
Ruby Jo (10-).....	62	John Malloy (10-5).....	272
CRAWFORD		DUDLEY	
Earl Hastings (8-B43).....	203	Mary Virginia (9-).....	150
Edwin (8-B44).....	204	DUNN	
Ellen (8-B46).....	204	Adrian (10-app.).....	416
Florence E. (8-D72).....	319	DUVALL	
Henry N. (8-D74).....	319	Allie (8-).....	113
Ida May (8-D71).....	319, 392	Dollie (8-).....	113
Joseph Rust (8-B40).....	203	John (8-).....	113
Margaret Lou (8-D73).....	319	Lute (8-).....	113
Philip Stuart (8-B42).....	203		
Ruth (8-B45).....	204	E	
Sidney Lee (8-B41).....	203	EASTER	
CROSBY		Clay Miller Rust (923).....	266
Jack Rust (9-A25).....	355	Elizabeth Campbell (10-)...	266
Margaret Ann (9-A26).....	355	Rosa Rust (924).....	266
D		EDDY	
DANIELS		Alvin Bernard (937).....	327
Frank Arthur, II (9-B33).....	227	Mary Martha (938).....	327
Patricia Bagley (9-B34).....	227	Virginia Rose (939).....	327
DAVIS		EDMONDS	
Audrey (10-).....	116	Albert Sydney (8-B73).....	215
Agnes Hilsman (9-app.).....	417	Alice (Nell) (8-B).....	216
Gladys (10-).....	116	Ashby (8-B).....	216
John A., III (9-app.).....	417	Carrie (8-B).....	216
Palaemon Hilsman (9-app.)....	417	Clara (8-B).....	216
Robert (10-).....	116	Elias (8-B).....	216
Ruth (10-).....	116	George (8-B).....	216
DELANEY		George Robert (7-B30).....	215
Charles Edward (9-C78).....	398	George Steptoe (6-A43).....	215
DELAPLANE		Gilbert (8-B).....	216
Channing Le Clair (10-)....	125	Ida (8-B).....	216
Mary Hanson (10-).....	125	James K. (8-B).....	216
DENNISON		John (8-B).....	216
Betty Jean (9-D26).....	182	Joseph A. (7-B31).....	216
James Thomas (9-D25).....	182	Joseph A. (8-B).....	216
DEVINNEY		Lucinda (7-B29).....	215
Dallas Harold (905).....	386	Lucinda (8-B).....	216
Mary Lou (906).....	386	Mary (8-B).....	216
		Mary Belle (8-B74).....	216

	PAGE		PAGE
Regina (7-B28).....	215	Walter Hurst (8-).....	114
Robert (6-A42).....	215	William S. (9-).....	114
Robert (8-B).....	216	ESKRIDGE	
Samuel (8-B).....	216	Elizabeth (494).....	54
Sarah Evaline (7-B27).....	215	Giles (493).....	54
Theodore (6-A41).....	215	George (342).....	54
EDWARDS		George (489).....	54
Ida Lee (8-A87).....	337	Lucy (492).....	54
Nelson West (8-A85).....	337	Rebecca (344).....	54
William Howard (8-A86).....	337	Rebecca Hobson (490).....	54
ELLIOTT		Samuel (341).....	53
Betty Jo (10-).....	109	Samuel (487).....	54
Bobbie Rust Easter (10-)...	266	Thomas (345).....	54
Barrington Rust Easter (10-)	266	Thomas (488).....	54
Dorothy Ann (10-).....	109	William (343).....	54
Douglas Rust Easter (10-)..	266	William, II (491).....	54
Edith Meade (9-B26).....	311	EUBANK	
Frances Clyde (9-B25).....	311	Buddy (11-).....	115
Helen (10-).....	109	Thomas (11-).....	115
Jean Rust Easter (10-).....	266	F	
Mary Sue (10-).....	109	FANKHAUSER	
ELLIS		Russell Lewis (927).....	326
Ada (8-).....	114	FARRIS	
Amanda (7-).....	113	Benjamin (8-D85).....	319
Annie Oldham (8-).....	114	Ethel Jane (8-D86).....	319
Bettie (8-).....	113	Juanita May (9-C17).....	320
George Shackelford (8-)	114	Lois Agnes (8-D90).....	320
Hezekiah (8-).....	114	Lumen Benedict (8-D87).....	320
James (7-).....	113	Thomas Elbert (8-D89).....	320
Jennie (8-).....	113	William Elmer (8-D88).....	320
J. P. Oldham (9-).....	114	FARROW	
Lee J. (8-).....	114	Mary Keith (7-A11).....	275
Lucy (7-).....	113	Susan Elizabeth (7-A10).....	275
Mary (7-).....	113	Tebie French (7-A12).....	275
Mollie Stanhope (8-).....	113	FERGUSON	
Osborn Sanders (8-).....	114	Basil Claytor (9-B3).....	306
Pearl (9-).....	114	James (7-).....	112
Peter (8-).....	113	Kate (7-).....	112
Peter Hurst (7-).....	114	Lewis (7-).....	112
Ruby (9-).....	114	Mary Hurst (7-).....	112
Sanders (9-).....	114	Millie (7-).....	112
Sallie Gunnell (8-).....	114	Peter (7-).....	112
Sallie Gunnell (8-).....	113	FINCH	
Sallie Arnette (9-).....	114	Anne R. (7-B26).....	32
Sarah Elizabeth (7-).....	115	FINLEY	
Sue (8-).....	113	Nancy (8-A37).....	106
Thomas Stanhope (7-).....	113	Sophia (8-A36).....	106

	PAGE		PAGE
FISH		Lena Charlotte (9-)	128
Estelle (7-A30)	152	Lena Estelle (8-)	124, 127
Martha Rust (7-A29)	152	Lionel James (8-)	122, 123, 128
FLETCHER		Lionel James, II (9-)	128
Benjamin Lanham (7-B37)	301	Lucy Powell (9-)	127
Betty Carter (955)	105	Malcombe (8-)	122, 124
Bland (8-B-)	300	Malcombe Rust (9-)	124
Caroline Rust (7-B33)	300	Margaret Abigail (8-)	124
Eliza Virginia (7-B35)	300, 360	Martha Jane (9-)	126
Helen Edmunds (7-B36)	300	Mary James (9-)	126
Herbert (9-A53)	359	Mary Turner (8-)	124
Joshua (8-A25)	104	Patricia Ann (10-)	126
Joshua Clay (7-B34)	300	Sarah Edna (8-)	125, 128
Kanie Towson (8-B82)	360	Virginia Hanson (9-)	125
Leslie (9-A54)	359	Walter Rust (8-)	124, 127
Lon Patrick (9-)	190	Walter Rust (9-)	128
Lulu Belle (8-B78)	359	William Samuel (9-)	128
Mabel (8-B76)	359	FOLLETT	
Marcia Medora (8-B77)	359	John Dawson, II (8-A88)	337
Maud (8-B-)	300	FRANKLIN	
Murel May (9-)	190	Mary Charlotte (7-B49)	221
Norman Blackwell (8-B75)	359	Wiley Jones (7-B48)	221
Philip Cone (8-B81)	359	FRAYSER	
William Smith (8-B79)	359	Benjamin H. (8-B72)	33
Nellie Lent (8-B80)	359	FROMAN	
Lemuel (7-B32)	300, 358	Abraham P. (677)	118
Robert C. (8-A26)	104	Allie Jane (7-A16)	276
Rufus Carl, III (9-B2)	306	Elizabeth Frances (680)	119
FOLEY		Felix Kent (678)	118
Anne Holladay (9-)	128	James Harvey (679)	118, 276
Benjamin Franklin (8-)	124, 127	Marshall (7-A13)	276
Benjamin Franklin (9-)	128	Mary Margaret (7-A15)	276
Benjamin Louthan (9-)	126	Samuel C. (7-A14)	276
Carroll Edward (8-)	125	G	
Charles Bruin (9-)	129	GAERTNER	
Clinton Kyle (8-)	124, 126	Dorcas Ann (10-)	256
David Oswald (8-)	124	GALLAWAY	
Edith Davenport (9-)	126	Benjamin (895)	269
Edith Virginia (8-)	122, 123	Benjamin (898)	270
Eleanor (9-)	124	Floyd E. (896)	270
Elizabeth Rust (9-)	128	Gertrude Leon (891)	269
Elsie Kyle (9-)	127	Irene (897)	270
Ethel May (8-)	122	Lee Roy (892)	269
Harry Warden (9-)	127	Norris Weaver (894)	269
Helen Rust (9-)	125	Violet Naomi (890)	269
James William (8-)	124, 125	Virginia Eppie (893)	269
Josephine Carter (9-)	127		
Katherine Nottingham (9-)	124		

	PAGE		PAGE
GARDNER		Maria Louise (681).....	119, 276
George (6-B14).....	231	Sally Ann (684).....	120
John Matthew (6-B13).....	231	GRAHAM	
Marshall Douglas (6-B15).....	231	Samuel Alan, III (10-37).....	302
Martha Ann (6-B17).....	232	GREENLEE	
Mary Elizabeth (6-B16).....	231	Duane (10-A10).....	394
Susan Henrietta (6-B18).....	232	GROOM	
William R. (6-B19).....	232	Mary Jane (964).....	276
GARLAND		GROSSENBACHER	
Benjamin Newton (495).....	56	Barbara Ann (9-).....	190
Elizabeth Rust (499).....	56	Clyde Rudolph (9-).....	190
Jeremiah (497).....	56	GROVES	
Peter Rust (498).....	56	Barbara Elizabeth (10-)....	145
William Griffin (496).....	56	Betty Lavinia (10-).....	145
GIBSON		Frances Ann (10-).....	145
Betty (7-).....	110	George Edward (10-).....	145
Lutie (7-).....	110	Turner Ramsay (10-).....	145
Mary (7-).....	109	William Edgar (10-).....	145
Sue (7-).....	110		
GILLIES		H	
William Brown, III (9-A)... 348		HACKNEY	
GLASSCOCK		Daniel (5-app.)	421
Bailey (665).....	108	Frances E. (5-app.).....	421
Bushrod (664).....	108	Richard M. (5-app.).....	421
Emma Ann (666).....	108	HAGERMAN	
Mary Elizabeth (662).....	108	Charlotte (8-C1).....	303
Philippa Lee (663).....	108	Elizabeth (8-B97).....	303
GLOVER		Frank (8-Co).....	303
Ann (10-2).....	407	Samuel (8-B98).....	303
James Franklin (907).....	323	Samuel L. (7-B39).....	303
Robert Lee (909).....	323, 407	Sarah Ann (7-B38).....	301
Merideth Leonard (908).....	323	Sarah (8-B99).....	303
GORDON		HALCOME	
Jean Thrace (9-A22).....	354	Hannah (427).....	30
GORE		Jenny (426).....	30
Eleanor Ann (9-).....	150	Mary (424).....	30
Jacob Ish (8-).....	150	Milly (425).....	30
James Maurice (9-).....	150	Susanna (423).....	30
Mary Elizabeth (8-).....	150	HALE	
William Jay (9-).....	150	Sarah (6-).....	108
GOODRICH		HALL	
Leah (9-).....	215	Ada (9-).....	300
GOULD		Charles Bryan (7-C40).....	321
Fletcher Oliver (9-A62).....	360	Daniel White (8-).....	261
Nelson Albert (9-A63).....	360	Delores Jean (9-).....	261
GRADY		Emily Elizabeth (8-).....	261
Francis T. (682).....	119	Gene Edward (9-).....	261
Mandly Taylor (683).....	119	Hattie Ethel (8-).....	261

	PAGE		PAGE
HALL— <i>Cont.</i>		HARTLE	
Hiram Rue (8-).....	261	Harrietta (10-81).....	370
Helen (7-C41).....	321	Marietta (10-80).....	370
Hensley Elton (8-).....	261	Theodore V. (10-78).....	370
Jack Hensley (9-).....	261	Velma Jo (10-79).....	370
Lester Rue (9-).....	261	HATCHER	
Luverne Elizabeth (7-C43).....	321	James Morris, II (926).....	267
Minnie Peck (7-C42).....	321	James Morris, III (10-).....	267
Monterey Lester (8-).....	261	Maysie Turner (925).....	267
Nancy Lee Marie (9-).....	261	HAYES	
Shirley Jean (9-).....	261	Jean (9-D24).....	182
HALLEY		Mildred Anne (9-D23).....	181
Alfred (6-).....	75	HEIM	
Amanda (6-).....	75	Babe Ruth (George) (9-) ...	193
Frances Virgil (7-).....	75	D., II (9-).....	193
Joseph (6-).....	75	Mattie Joe (9-).....	193
Samuel Hampton (6-).....	75	Opal (9-).....	193
HAMM		Renabelle (9-).....	193
Dorothy (10-61).....	367	Violet (9-).....	193
HARBACK		HEISKELL	
Doris Nadya (10-84).....	391	Elaine (967).....	329
Reba Rosemary (10-85).....	391	Mary (969).....	329
HARKNESS		Nancy (968).....	329
Deame (10-).....	331	HELLIS	
Evelyn Nichols (9-).....	331	Rosemary (9-B11).....	308
Lawrence Rust (9-).....	331	Virginia (9-B12).....	308
Norris (9-).....	331	HENCH	
HARREL		Clare Showalter (10-16).....	408
James Carl (9-C32).....	394	Margaret (10-15).....	408
Mattie Fern (9-C31).....	394	HENDERSON	
Nolan Clyde (9-C30).....	394	Shirley Rust (9-).....	133
HARRIS		Surrell Bruin (9-).....	133
Calvin Ernest (10-A0).....	393	HENDREN	
Hazel Lavaughan (10-A1).....	393	Caroline Bowen (9-A45).....	213
Mamie Irene (10-A2).....	393	Margaret Elizabeth (9-A43)....	213
HARRISON		Pocahontas Rust (8-B67).....	212
Ann (430).....	32	W. Hardy (8-B68).....	212
Benjamin (313).....	33	William Hardy, III (9-A44)....	213
George (312).....	33	HENSLEY	
James (316).....	33	Albert Bailey (621).....	187
Jeremiah (314).....	33	Albert Bailey (7-).....	255
Jeremiah (429).....	32	Albert Burton (8-).....	256
Mary Lee (10-).....	144	Albert Burton, II (9-).....	257
Matthew (315).....	33	Alexander Pittman (8-).....	255
Samuel (311).....	32	Amanda (629).....	188
Virginia (7-A42).....	77	Benjamin Franklin (625)....	187, 262
William (428).....	32	Benjamin Franklin (7-).....	257
		Betsy (835).....	263

	PAGE		PAGE
Betty Louise (9-)	257	Richard Newcomb (8-)	254
Bryan (8-)	256	Robert Lee (7-)	261
Buell Fount (747)	263	Robert Lee (9-)	257
Buell Franklin (833)	263	Robert Muttart (9-)	254
Bushrod Rust (628)	188	Roger Pittman (8-)	260
Bushrod (7-)	262	Rush Wells (8-)	260
Catherine (834)	263	Samuel Rust (7-)	260
Charles (9-)	256	Sarah Irene (746)	262
Christien (8-)	261	Seth Edward (8-)	254
Cora Nancy (8-)	257	Seth Edward (9-)	254
Cyrus (7-)	261	Stella (8-)	256
Daniel White (7-)	260	Thomas Pittman (623)	187, 254
David Rust (832)	263	Thomas Pitman (8-)	254
Emily (626)	188	Virginia Ruth (9-)	254
Emily (8-)	260	Walden Guy Pittman (8-)	258
Emily Elizabeth Catherine		Waynie Claudine (8-)	255
(7-)	261	William Rust (748)	263
Frank Edward (9-)	255	William Rupert (8-)	254
Franklin Lee (8-)	256	William S. (627)	188
Franklin Lee, II (9-)	256	William Thomas (7-)	254
George William (9-)	254		
Harriett Ann (7-)	257	HEWITT	
Harvey Logan (9-)	254	Abel Kenneth (9-C74)	378
Helen Dorcas (7-)	261	Abel Kenneth, II (10-A24)	378
Iva Frank (749)	263	Adolphus Jack (9-C76)	379
Jack Lloyd (9-)	255	Adolphus Jack, II (10-A26)	379
John T. (745)	262	Albert Cullen, II (9-C75)	379
Laura Elizabeth (8-)	260	Albert Thomas K. (10-A27)	379
Lelia Rust (750)	188	Jacquelyn Anne (10-A25)	379
LeRoy (9-)	255	Jane Dixon (10-A23)	378
Margaret Dorcas (8-)	255	Sarah Catherine (10-A22)	378
Mary (622)	187, 252	Sarah Evelyn (9-C77)	379
Mary Agnes (9-)	256		
Mary Frances (9-)	254	HEYWARD	
Mary Rebecca (7-)	258	George Michie (10-18)	409
Mary Rebecca (8-)	256	John Tabb (10-19)	409
Mary Vinita (8-)	255		
Mauree Dorcas (8-)	258	HICKS	
Mildred Annetta (9-)	254	Ann Matilda (646)	103
Mildred Louise (9-)	255	Benjamin (649)	103
Missouri Elizabeth (9-)	254	Catherine May (644)	103
Mittie Catherine (8-)	257	Elizabeth (645)	103
Oralana (8-)	260	Isaac (651)	103
Paulina (624)	187	Mary (647)	103
Phyllis Nell (10-)	255	Stephen (650)	103
Pitman (7-)	260	Thomas (648)	103
Richard Darius (7-)	261		
Richard Franklin (8-)	260	HILDEBRAND	
		George Franklin (10-)	255
		HILDRETH	
		Heidee Perkins (10-17)	408

	PAGE		PAGE
HILL		HOLDOR	
Mary Lucile (9-).....	177	Beverly Ann (11-).....	117
Mary Margaret (8-).....	177	HOPKINS	
William (9-).....	177	Amanda P. (6-A68).....	221
William Rust (8-).....	177	Charlotte M. (6-A70).....	221
HIGGINBOTHAM		Elizabeth R. (6-A66).....	221
Betty Lou (10-43).....	365	Francis J. (6-A69).....	221
Clinton (9-B50).....	365	Mary Julia (6-A72).....	221
Fred (9-B53).....	365	Price Wiley (6-A67).....	221
James (9-B56).....	365	Walter J. (6-A71).....	221
Minnie (9-B52).....	365	HOTCHKISS	
Octavia (9-B51).....	365	Anderson Doniphan (9-A61) ...	359
Ruby (9-B54).....	365	Charles Salisbury (9-A60).....	359
Ruth (9-B55).....	365	Edward Jackson (9-A56).....	359
HIGGINS		Eleanor Fletcher (9-A57).....	359
Julia Hines (9-).....	113	Lillian Harding (9-A58).....	359
HILSMAN		Mary Amelia (9-A55).....	359
Agnes Gertrude (8-app.).....	417	Philip Smith (9-A59).....	359
Agnew Hodge (8-app.)	417	HUDSON	
Agnew Hodge, II (9-app.).....	417	George Vincent Cox (577).....	81
Agnew Hodge, III (10-app.)....	417	HUGHES	
Guy Emmett (8-app.).....	417	Dorothy Berry (917).....	253
Lawrence Rust (8-app.).....	416	James, II (10-A14).....	376
Leroy Montrose (8-app.).....	417	James Elliott (918).....	253
Lucy Frances (10-app.).....	417	HUNSLEY	
Madeline Bowen (8-app.).....	417	Mary Elizabeth (10-).....	110
Palaemon Lawrence (9-app.)...	417	HURST	
Thomas Brumby (9-app.).....	417	Alfred (6-).....	112
Youel Gilbert (8-app.).....	417	Ann (6-).....	112
HODGE		Bettie (6-).....	112
Idon Marion (914).....	325	Bettie (7-).....	112
Martha Abigail (916).....	326	Elizabeth Ann (9-A87).....	220
Mary Margaret (913).....	325	Frank (7-).....	112
William Rust (915).....	326	James (6-).....	112
HODGKIN		Kittie (6-).....	112
Cora (7-C60).....	240	Margaret Kent (6-).....	112
Elizabeth Rose (7-C62).....	240	Maria Lewis (9-A88).....	220
Robert Maude (7-C61).....	240	Marshall (6-).....	112
HOG		Sallie Gunnell (6-).....	113
George Rust (8-B17).....	353	Shrewsbury (7-).....	112
Emory Eaton (8-B19).....	353	HURT	
Jeremiah Rust (8-B18).....	353	Benjamin (8-C37).....	223
John Hampton (8-B16).....	352	Charles R. (8-C35).....	223
John Hampton, II (9-A20).....	352	Elizabeth B. (8-C34).....	223
Milton Howard (8-B20).....	353	Frank P. (8-C31).....	223
HOGELAND		James W. (8-C32).....	223
Edith Mankin (9-).....	145	John A. (8-C36).....	223
		Rosa M. (8-C33).....	223

	PAGE		PAGE
HUTCHISON		Ollie (8-D78).....	319
Anna M. (660).....	107	Pearl (8-D83).....	319
John Rust (661).....	108	Roy (8-D81).....	319
Lemuel Ludwell (659).....	107	Sallie V. (8-C3).....	219
Thomas Benton (658).....	107	Thomas (8-D77).....	319
I		JONES	
IDDINGS		Agnes Davis (9-app.).....	415
Elizabeth Stabler (8-B9).....	351	Edwin Rust (8-app.).....	415
Frederick Tyson, II (8-B7).....	350	Mariam Lee (9-app.).....	416
Frederick Tyson, III (9-A17) ..	350	R. L. (8-app.).....	415
Nancy Dallam (9-A16).....	350	William Thomas (8-app.).....	415
Llewellyn Lloyd (8-B8).....	350	JOPLING	
Lloyd Andrews (9-A18).....	350	Frances Alice Bell (7-B74).....	311
Margaret Rust (8-B10).....	351	Nannie Graham (7-B75).....	312
Rebecca Coleman (8-B6).....	350	Robert Graham (7-B70).....	309
ISELEY		Robert Ware (7-B73).....	311
Edwin Lyle (10-).....	134	Robert Ware, II (8-C79).....	311
Richard Henderson (10-) ...	134	Sue Tyler (8-C78).....	311
ISH		Sue Willie (7-B72).....	309
Horace L. (6-).....	151	Thomas Claytor (7-B71).....	309
Jacob (6-).....	149	K	
Martha Susan (6-).....	148	KAIGLER	
Mary Elizabeth (6-).....	148	James Shelton (9-C79).....	398
Richard L. (6-).....	151	KELLY	
Sophenia (6-).....	148	Carl (10-40).....	410
Sophenia (7-).....	148	Freda Nan (10-A7).....	393
Sophenia Jane (7-).....	150	Glenn (10-42).....	410
Matthew Rust (6-).....	151	Hazel (10-41).....	410
William (6-).....	148	Herman Floyd, II (9-B43).....	362
William King (7-).....	148	Jean (10-A6).....	393
J		Mabel (10-39).....	410
JAMES		Oscar (9-B49).....	365, 410
Jack Roy (9-C80).....	399	Thomas Monroe (9-B).....	362
JEANS		William Houston (9-B).....	362
Herbert Lee (9-).....	255	KENT	
Martha Elizabeth (9-).....	255	Emma Fardon (8-E).....	238
JOHNSON		James Benson (7-C57).....	238
Charles (8-D76).....	319	John Rust (7-C56).....	238
Charlton Graham (8-C2).....	219	Joseph Benson, II (7-C55).....	238
Clyde (8-D82).....	319	KERR	
Ephriam M. (8-C5).....	219	Jane Kathren (10-A18).....	411
Fern (8-D84).....	319	KEY	
James (8-D79).....	319	Alice (8-C85).....	312
James Wilson (8-C4).....	219	Adele Grove (8-C83).....	312
John (8-D80).....	319	George Whitfield (8-C86).....	312
Leander C. (8-D75).....	319	Julia Graham (8-C82).....	312
		Samuel Robert (8-C84).....	312

	PAGE		PAGE
KEYES		LANHAM	
William Mankin (10-).....	143	Caroline Rust (6-A46).....	157
KILBURN		Edgar (6-A48).....	158
Betty Chilton (910).....	323	Eliza (6-A47).....	157
KILLEBREW		Harriet (6-A49).....	158
Jesse (9-).....	62	Marcia (6-A44).....	157, 299
Robert E. Lee (9-).....	62	Portia (6-A45).....	157
KIMBERLIN		LAZENBY	
Early (10-).....	64	Edward Jopling (8-C80).....	312
Everett (10-).....	64	Frances (9-B27).....	312
Roy (10-).....	64	William Luther (8-C81).....	312
KIRK		LEDMEN	
Rebecca (8-B28).....	287	Troy Lee (8-D5).....	228
KNOX		LEE	
Elizabeth Pendleton (8-E72)...	247	Alexandra (987).....	333
Sophie Rust (8-E70).....	247	Armistead Mason (991).....	333
Thomas Fitzhugh, II (8-E71)..	247	Armistead Thomson Mason	
KUNKEL		(8-A80).....	334
Alice Rust (9-).....	177	Duncan Chaplin (990).....	333
KYLE		Edmund Jennings (8-A79).....	333
Anne Graham (8-C90).....	226	Edmund Jennings (989).....	333
Emma Stokes (9-B32).....	226	Frances McDannold (986).....	333
Gordon (8-C91).....	226	Henry Bedinger, III (8-E50)...	241
James Roland, II (8-C89).....	226	Lawrence Rust (8-A78).....	332
John Holmes (8-C92).....	226	Mary Nelson (8-E49).....	241
Thomas Llewellyn (8-C88).....	226	Priscilla Alden (992).....	333
		Rebecca Lawrence (988).....	333
L		Richard Henry (985).....	332
LAMKIN		Richard Henry (10-22).....	333
Anne (455).....	41	LEVIN	
Betty (451).....	41	Betsy (10-23).....	333
Daniel (457).....	41	Larry (10-24).....	333
George (450).....	41	LEWIS	
James (453).....	41	Annie B. (851).....	268
Jane Ashton (454).....	41	Annie Grigsby (760).....	268, 328
Lucy (5-app.).....	413	Ara Lee (880).....	268
Matthew (449).....	41	Arleen Voit (928).....	327
Peter (452).....	41	Benjamin Franklin (758).....	268
Sally Rust (456).....	41	Bertha Iva (876).....	268
Youell (5-app.).....	413	Charles J. (856).....	268
LAKE		Charles Russell (864).....	327
Beverly (8-B).....	300	Charles S. (759).....	268, 326
Beverly, II (9-).....	301	Charles William (930).....	327
Janet (8-B).....	300	Clarence (857).....	268
Mary (9-).....	301	Clarmon Ray (879).....	268
LAMBERTON		Claudius (884).....	269
Helen Clabaugh (10-21).....	409	Cynthia (854).....	268
		Dallas Texas (861).....	326

	PAGE		PAGE
Florence (858).....	268	Emma (9-).....	114
Frances Elizabeth (935).....	327	Roy Washington (9-).....	114
Francis Ray (865).....	327	LYEN	
Grady Wayne (877).....	268	Annabel (10-74).....	370
Guy Losson (863).....	327	Betty Lou (10-75).....	370
Harmon Woodrow (881).....	268	M	
Henry Rust (761).....	268		
Hubert Hatfield (878).....	268	MACKIE	
Indiana (862).....	326	Avis Agnes (8-app.).....	419
Isabella Agnes (866).....	327	Corinne Aurelia (8-app.).....	419
James McDonald (762).....	269	Jean Elizabeth (8-app.).....	419
James McDonald, II (883).....	269	John Albert (8-app.).....	419
Jennie Dell (860).....	326	Margaret Meagher (8-app.)....	419
John (885).....	269	William Pemberton (8-app.) ...	418
John F. (855).....	268	MALLOY	
Lalia Mae (882).....	268	Jenette (957).....	272
Lillian Ellen (868).....	327	Laura Stockton (956).....	272
Luther Harvey (874).....	268	MANKIN	
Laura Ida (875).....	268	Anna Lavinia (9-).....	143
M. Donald (852).....	268	Archibald Keith (10-).....	143
Marjorie Texas (934).....	327	Armistead Horace (8-).....	146
Mary Frances (757).....	268	Arthur Kenneth (10-).....	143
Moynell (932).....	327	Arthur Lewis (9-).....	143
Myrtle (859).....	268	Arthur Rust (8-).....	142
Oslee (929).....	327	Beverly Donavan (8-).....	144
Paul (763).....	269	Charles Albert (8-).....	146
Rhoda Martha (931).....	327	Donald Charles (9-).....	144
Ronald Ray (933).....	327	Earl (9-).....	143
Samuel R. (853).....	268	Edward Tasker (8-).....	144
Senetta (867).....	327	Emmett Albert (9-).....	144
LITTLE		Fanny Helen (8-).....	144
James (9-).....	106	Horace Martrom (8-).....	146
LOCKRIDGE		June Lee (10-).....	143
Margaret Ella (9-B28).....	312	Joseph Lewis (8-).....	142
Nancy Lee (9-B30).....	312	Lavinia Lucretia (8-).....	146
Robert Key (9-B29).....	312	Martha Susan (8-).....	146
William (9-B31).....	312	Mary Elizabeth (8-).....	145
LONG		Mary Lavinia (9-).....	144
Alice Rust (8-).....	176	Nina (8-).....	146
Henry Clarence (9-D15).....	406	Richard Beverly (9-).....	144
John Lee (9-D16).....	406	Richard Beverly, II (10-)...	144
LOVE		Ruth Cecelia (9-).....	143
Fenton Mercer, III (10-) ...	264	William Albert (10-).....	144
LOWRY		Wilson Douglas (9-).....	144
Ann (473).....	49	MANN	
Eldred (9-).....	114	Jerry (11-).....	61
Ellis Choplin (9-).....	114	Maridell (11-).....	61
		Robert Arleigh (11-).....	61

	PAGE		PAGE
MARRS		McCALL	
Daniel Wents, II (9-D22).....	181	Charles (9-B84).....	370
MARSH		Everett (10-67).....	369
George Francis (10-91).....	392	Fred M. (9-B81).....	369
MARSHALL		Floyd (10-72).....	369
Annie Sue (8-C68).....	310	Frances (10-68).....	369
Ava Ola (8-C73).....	310	Grace (9-B83).....	369
Dorothy Watson (9-B18).....	310	Irene (9-B82).....	369
Edith May (8-C75).....	311	Kate E. (9-B79).....	368
Elizabeth Douglas (8-C74).....	311	Lila Mae (10-70).....	369
Evelyn Alice Claytor (8-C72)..	310	Lloyd (10-73).....	369
Florence Sue (9-B17).....	310	Martin E. (9-B87).....	370
Frances Clyde (8-C77).....	311	Mary E. (9-B86).....	370
James Edlis (8-C76).....	311	Mildred Mary (10-71).....	369
John Richard (9-B15).....	310	Nina (10-65).....	369
Linda Graham (9-B19).....	310	Rebecca N. (9-B88).....	370
Mamie Ossie (8-C70).....	310	Rex L. (9-B80).....	369
Mary Graham (8-C71).....	310	Richard Monte (10-66).....	369
Robert Earle (9-B16).....	310	Robert L. (10-69).....	369
William Jopling (8-C69).....	310	Roy C. (9-B85).....	370
William Jopling, II (9-B14)....	310	Roy Calvin (10-76).....	370
MARTIN		Sippi E. (10-64).....	369
Edith June (8-A53).....	276	Vivienne (10-82).....	370
James Emmett, II (9-B23).....	311	Wayne George (10-77).....	370
Mary Lillian (8-A52).....	276	McCARTHY	
Sallie Mae (10-93).....	372	Agnes Rust (9-).....	264
Sue Elizabeth (9-B24).....	311	James Turner (9-).....	264
Rebecca Stockton (8-A42).....	273	Mary Katherine (9-).....	264
MASON		Nancy Rust (9-).....	264
Carey (9-A42).....	212	McCLURE	
William A. (9-A41).....	212	Roberta Rust (804).....	186, 386
MASSIE		McDAVID	
Georgia (8-).....	110	Albert Ernest (8-B54).....	205
Elizabeth Effie (8-).....	109	Archie William (8-B62).....	205
Ermine (8-).....	109	Beulah Albina (8-B61).....	205
Gussie (8-).....	109	Edna Earle (8-B53).....	205
Newton (8-).....	110	Edwin Glenn (8-B57).....	205
Sally (8-).....	109	James Clyde (8-B59).....	205
MASTERSON		Julian Leonard (8-B55).....	205
Arthur (824).....	253	Marion Rust (8-B56).....	205
Camillus (826).....	253	Ray Vernon (8-B58).....	205
Ewell Thomas (823).....	253	Vera Alberta (8-B60).....	205
Mary (822).....	253	McKINNEY	
Susan (825).....	253	Lucile (10-).....	118
MACREA		McMAHAN	
Alfred E. (8-C87).....	224	Edna Tate (9-C68).....	396
		Edward Hayes (9-C69).....	397
		William Hayes (9-C70).....	397

	PAGE		PAGE
McSPARRAN		George Kinsey (8-D19).....	315
E. Claytor (8-C24).....	222	Helen Ruth (9-).....	258
Frank B. (8-C26).....	222	John Franklin (9-).....	258
Joseph L. McSparran (8-C28)..	222	John Rust (8-D20).....	315
Mary Louisa (8-C27).....	222	Margaret Orlana (9-).....	258
William H. (8-C25).....	222	Mary Marshall (7-C21).....	314
McVEY		Myrtle May (8-E86).....	182
Elizabeth Allison (830).....	262	Robert Emmett (8-D18).....	315
George Wallace (920).....	262	Robert Warwick (7-C23).....	315
John Franklin (829).....	262	Ronald LeRoy (11-2).....	369
Lois Evelyn (831).....	263	MILLOTT	
Mary Frances (919).....	262	Edith Blair (973).....	329
MERRILL		Francis (971).....	329
Anne R. (996).....	334	Marcia Whiting (972).....	329
Norman W. (995).....	334	Mary Powell (970).....	329
MICHIE		MINOR	
Addinell Hewson (977).....	386, 407	John N. (676).....	118
Addinell Hewson, II (10-14)....	407	George W. (675).....	118
Anne (Nancy) Henderson (894)		MITCHELL	
	387, 409	Charlotte Claytor (6-A55) ..	217, 301
Armistead Rust (8-A72).....	330	Julia Ann (6-A58).....	217
Cordelia Ruffin (10-10).....	407	Mary Eleanor (6-A51).....	217
Elizabeth Watson (979).....	387, 408	Robert Doddridge (6-A57).....	217
Emily Hewson (10-12).....	407	Samuel Pope (6-A52).....	217
George Rust Bedinger (8-A70)		Sarah Claytor (6-A56).....	217
	330, 387	Sinor Pauline (6-A53).....	217
Hay Watson (980).....	387, 409	William Claytor (6-A54).....	217
Henry Bedinger (8-A69).....	330	MONTGOMERY	
Henry Bowyer (8-A74).....	330	James Claytor (7-C13).....	93
Henry Bowyer (981).....	387	Octavia (7-C12).....	93
John Garber (8-A73).....	330	Pauline Octavia (7-C14).....	93
Katherine Hewson (10-13).....	407	MORROW	
Margaret (8-A71).....	330	Lois T. (10-).....	361
Margaret (983).....	387, 409	Richard Towson (10-).....	361
Mary Rawlings (982).....	387	MORTON	
Thomas Johnson, II (8-A68)		Robert Alexander (10-).....	256
	330, 386	MURRAY	
Thomas Johnson, III (976)..	386, 407	John Coble (10-34).....	390
Thomas Johnson, IV (10-11) ..	407	MUSE	
Virginia Bedinger (978).....	387, 408	Hunter, II (10-app.).....	416
MILLER		N	
Albert A. (8-E87).....	182	NUCHOLS	
Alta Sue (9-).....	258	Ada (8-).....	112
Anna Elizabeth (9-).....	258	Alfred (8-).....	113
Burton White (9-).....	258	Charles (8-).....	113
Caroline Rust (7-C22).....	314	Francis (8-).....	113
Dorothy Catherine (8-E88)....	182	Horace (8-).....	113
Flemon Elton (9-).....	258		

	PAGE		PAGE
NUCHOLS— <i>Cont.</i>		PARR	
Jane (8-)	113	Annie Hardy (9-)	109
Minnie (8-)	113	Dorothy (9-)	110
Samuel (8-)	113	Gladys Virginia (9-)	110
NOEVER		Mary Estelle (9-)	109
Addison (9-)	216	Sue B. (9-)	109
Bettie (9-)	216	Willie Ermine (9-)	109
James (9-)	216	PEARCY	
NULL		Charles Lewis (869)	328
Robert Herald (936)	327	Charles Lewis, II (943)	328
O		Earl (870)	328
ODEN		Grace (871)	328
Kitty (8-A29)	105	Grady (873)	329
OTT		Helen Louise (945)	328
Granville Emil (10-)	191	James Lowell (946)	328
Robbin Ray (10-)	191	Mary Jane (947)	328
OWEN		Ralph Emerson (944)	328
Una Virginia (950)	329	Una Virginia (372)	328
P		PECK	
PACE		Carolyn Arnette (10-)	114
Ann Dearin (9-A80)	302	David (6-B68)	236
Ben Franklin (9-A78)	302	Ellen (6-B65)	236
Charles (10-36)	302	Elizabeth (6-B67)	236, 321
Edward Hutchings (9-A77)	302	Frances (6-B64)	236
Elizabeth (9-A81)	302	Frank P. (6-B72)	236
Greenville Thompson (9-A76)	302	Franklin K. (6-B69)	236
James Robert (8-B93)	302	George Gordon (6-B71)	236
John Reamy (9-A72)	301	Harriet (6-B63)	236
Lettie (8-B96)	302	Jane N. (6-B60)	236
Lizzie Claytor (8-B92)	302	John R. (6-B62)	236
Mary (8-B94)	302	Minerva (6-B70)	236
Marie Hutchings (9-A79)	302	Sally Claudette (10-)	114
Mitchell Brooke (9-A75)	302	Sarah (6-B66)	236
Sarah (8-B95)	302	Wesley Hamilton (6-B73)	236
Thomas Lilley (9-A73)	301	William B. (6-B61)	236
William Greenville (8-B91)	301	PENALTON	
William Greenville, II (9-A74)	301	Buster Gene (11-)	62
William Greenville, III (10-35)	302	Patsy Gail (11-)	62
PAGE		PENDLETON	
Marvin Stouse (9-C7)	373	Elizabeth Rose (7-C73)	246
Marion Jane (10-94)	374	Emily Richardson (7-C74)	247
PARKEY		John Rust (7-C72)	246
Lessa Mae (9-)	257	John Rust, II (8-E68)	246
Naomi Harriett (9-)	257	Robert George (8-E69)	246
Thelma Emma (9-)	257	William Crawford (7-C75)	247
		PEPPER	
		Edith (8-E83)	182
		Lucile (8-E85)	182

	PAGE		PAGE
Mary Catherine (8-E84).....	182	POWERS	
Mildred (8-E82).....	181	Agnes (8-).....	189
PERKINS		Elmore Wriley (8-).....	192
Clinton Steven, II (9-C82).....	399	Elsie Marie (9-).....	192
PERRENOT		Granville (8-).....	190
Anne Shelton (9-A49).....	299	Henry Hart (765).....	191
Mary Austin (9-A47).....	298	Homer (764).....	189
Richard Fenner Burges (9-A48).....	298	Homer Edward (8-).....	192
PHELPS		Homer Ellsworth (9-).....	192
Ada Millette (9-app.).....	419	Homer Patrick (8-).....	190
Agnes Ann (9-app.).....	419	Homer Patrick, II (9-).....	190
Frank Ernest, II (9-app.).....	419	Jessie (8-).....	191
Jean Elizabeth (9-app.).....	419	John (8-).....	191
Richard Sanford (9-app.).....	419	John Glasscock (766).....	191
PIERCE		John Harley (8-).....	193
Elizabeth Rose (8-E67).....	245	Judith Ann (9-).....	193
Eleanor Rust (8-E66).....	245	Mardia Agnes (8-).....	193
Wentworth Willis, II (8-E65).....	245	Marilyn Louise (9-).....	191
PINKERTON		Naomi (8-).....	190
Elva R. (10-63).....	368	Naomi Grace (9-).....	192
Roger A. (10-62).....	368	Peggy Hermance (9-).....	190
PINKSTON		Ray Imelda (9-).....	191
Marie (10-).....	116	Virginia Inez (8-).....	193
PLUNKETT		William Waldo (8-).....	193
Eunice Hutcheson (807).....	323	PRENTISS	
Lena Gertrude (805).....	322	Stanton Rust (8-E).....	239
Mabel Vintroux (806).....	323	PREWITT	
POWELL		Bettie (8-).....	113
Ann Eliza (7-A18).....	277	Dabney (8-).....	114
Delia (7-A20).....	277	Robert (8-).....	114
Edward Francis (7-A19).....	277	PROCTOR	
Elaine Fitzhugh (8-A54).....	329	Charles Owen (10-).....	117
Helen Carter (953).....	104	Clarence Claude (9-).....	118
John Leven (8-A55).....	329	Clarence O. (11-).....	118
Lucien Fitzhugh (8-A58).....	329	Kate (9-).....	118
Lucien Whiting (7-A23).....	277, 329	Laura B. (9-).....	118
Lucile (9-).....	215	Maude (9-).....	117
Mabel Lee (8-A56).....	329	Robert Claude (10-).....	118
Maria Levene (7-A24).....	277	Robert Neal (11-).....	118
Maria Louise (8-A57).....	329	Mildred (10-).....	117
Robert (954).....	104	Minnie Stanhope (9-).....	117
Rosalie Dalrymple (7-A17).....	276	William Charles (9-).....	117
Sarah Jane (7-A21).....	277	William Charles, II (11-).....	117
Sidney (9-).....	215		
Walter Scott (7-A22).....	277	Q	
William Leven (7-A25).....	277	QUEEN	
		Eddie Rust (9-D11).....	405

	PAGE		PAGE
R		Turner (7-A39)..... 154	
RAMSAY		Turner Rust (8-A59)..... 154	
Anna Lucretia (9-).....	144	Turner Rust, II (974)..... 154	
Dennis McCarty, II (9-)...	145	Wilford A. (7-A35)..... 153	
Dennis McCarty, III (10-)...	145	READ	
RANDOL		Amelia (10-)..... 117	
Elizabeth (997).....	336	Egbert Smith (10-)..... 118	
Lucy Lee (998).....	336	Ola Maude (10-)..... 117	
RATRIE		REID	
Alice Sophrenia (7-A40).....	154	Agnes (5-)..... 75	
Anna Elizabeth (8-A).....	153	Alfred (539)..... 75	
Anna Lee (692).....	151	Alfred, II (6-)..... 75	
Benjamin (8-A).....	153	Blake (6-)..... 75	
Camden Baker (8-A).....	153	Caroline (5-)..... 76	
Camden Irvin (7-A32).....	152	Eliza (6-)..... 75	
Dora Elizabeth (8-A).....	153	Elizabeth (5-)..... 75	
Dorothy Ellen (8-A).....	152	Hannah (6-)..... 75	
Edith (7-A27).....	151	Harriet (5-)..... 75	
Elizabeth Rust (7-A38).....	154	Joseph, II (6-)..... 75	
Florence Iona (7-A37).....	153	Luther (6-)..... 75	
Floyd James (8-A).....	153	Margaret (6-)..... 75	
George (7-).....	152	Mary Ann (5-)..... 75	
George Henry (7-A41).....	155	Nancy (5-)..... 75	
George William (687).....	151	Nannie (6-)..... 75	
Harry (8-A64).....	155	Oscar (6-)..... 75	
Helen Maxine (8-A).....	153	Rebecca (5-)..... 76	
Henry (7-A26).....	151	William (6-)..... 75	
Henry Harrison (691).....	151, 154	REYNOLDS	
Isabelle (688).....	151, 152	Barbara Joan (9-)..... 178	
Jackson Arlan (7-A33).....	153	Jane Blair (8-D16)..... 314	
Jackson Arlan, II (8-A).....	153	Robert Miller (8-D17)..... 314	
John Matthew (690).....	151, 152	William Rust (8-)..... 178	
John Richard (8-A).....	153	RHODERICK	
John Stewart (8-A).....	152	Betty Lee (9-)..... 140	
Josephine (8-A).....	153	Carlton (9-)..... 140	
Jubal Early (7-A31).....	152	Carroll (9-)..... 141	
Margaret Herbert (8-A65).....	155	Charlotte (9-)..... 140	
Martha Adeline (685).....	151	C. Vernon (8-)..... 138, 141	
Mary Elizabeth (686).....	151	Darrell (9-)..... 141	
Mary Florence (8-A).....	153	Delbert (9-)..... 141	
Nell Price (975).....	154	Dorothy (9-)..... 140	
Quinton Olan (7-A36).....	153	Evelyn (9-)..... 140	
Ruby Geraldine (8-A).....	153	Eyvonne (9-)..... 140	
Sarah Yancey (8-A60).....	154	Genette (9-)..... 140	
Sophenia (689).....	151	Glenn (9-)..... 140	
Sophenia (7-A28).....	152	Harold (9-)..... 141	
Stella (7-A34).....	153	Helen B. (8-)..... 138, 141	
		Horace (9-)..... 141	

	PAGE		PAGE
Hugh (9-)	140	Mary Frances (8-C18)	220
John J. (8-)	138, 140	Roberta Stockton (8-A41)	272
Kennard (9-)	140	Sally A. (7-)	62
Margaret Elizabeth (8-)	138	Samuel (7-)	62
Mary B. (8-)	138, 141	Samuel Claytor (8-C21)	220
Paul (9-)	140	Samuel Claytor, II (9-A89)	220
Randell (9-)	140	Virginia Bell (8-C19)	220
Robert R. (8-)	138, 140	William (7-)	62
Virgie Irene (9-)	141		
RICH		ROGERS	
Marjorie Lou (11-0)	410	Charlotte (7-A82)	196
RIDDLE		George Rust (7-A80)	196
Amelius Beltron (8-E11)	377	Kendall, II (11-)	117
Cora B. (8-E6)	377, 396	Laura (7-A79)	196
Evie May (8-E8)	377, 396	Nellie (7-A81)	196
Georgia Ray (9-C62)	395, 410	Meta Clagett (7-A78)	196
Harry Lee (8-E12)	377, 397	Robert (8-)	110
Harry Lee, II (9-C71)	397, 412	ROONEY	
Harry Lee, III (10-A)	412	Annie (9-)	192
James Hilsman (10-A)	411	Bernard Oris (9-)	191
Joseph Bennett (8-E5)	377, 395	Elma Rose (9-)	192
Joseph Bennett, II (9-C63)	395, 411	Grace Elizabeth (9-)	192
Joseph Bennett, III (10-A17)	411	Jane McCarthy (9-)	192
Joseph Iverson (9-C73)	397	Mary Wilma (9-)	192
Kathleen McRae (9-C64)	395, 411	ROSS	
Mary Lou Bertsie (8-E10)	377	Anna Virginia (948)	328
Mira Davis (9-C72)	397	Dorothy May (949)	328
Robert Vance Tate (8-E9)	377	RUSSELL	
Sally Jane Elizabeth (8-E4)	377	Ann (9-A24)	287
William Huston (8-E7)	377	RUST	
RIDGELY		Ada (8-D49)	368
Newton (7-)	172	Ada Ann (7-)	59
RITTICOR		Adele (8-B49)	204
John (8-A30)	105	Adeline Evaline (773)	270
Robert (8-A31)	105	Agnes (307)	30
ROBINSON		Agnes (417)	74
Anderson (7-)	62	Agnes (401)	24
Annie Bell (9-A92)	220	Agnes (4-app.)	413
Annie Irvine (8-C20)	220	Agnes (504)	101
Atta (7-)	62	Agnes Davis (639)	189
Edna (9-A90)	220	Agnes Elizabeth (8-app.)	421
Horace (9-A91)	220	Agnes Davidson (7-app.)	415
James (7-)	62	Agnes Maria (838)	264
James Douglas, II (10-A)	376	Alcinda (674)	112
James Young (9-C54)	375	Albert (6-A9)	203, 289
Jeanette Elliott (8-A40)	272	Albert (8-B36)	358
John Graham (9-C53)	375	Albert (9-)	60
John Robert (9-A93)	220	Albert Breckenridge (7-C30)	316
		Albert Breckenridge II (8-D30)	317
		Albert Nevett (8-)	134, 135

	PAGE		PAGE
Rust—Cont.		Armistead (7-A49)	284, 334
Alberta (7-A93)	205	Armistead Thomson Mason (6-A1)	
Albert Lee (8-E39)	384		195, 279
Alma Leona (9-C20)	393	Armistead Thomson Mason, II	
Albert Sidney (7-app.)	419	(8-A81)	334
Albert Sidney, II (8-app.)	420	Armistead Thomson Mason, III	
Alexander (7-)	57	(994)	334
Alexander Burgess (6-B30)	234	Armistead Dudley (8-B24)	354
Alfred (549)	155, 214	Arthur Trawick (8-E36)	383
Alfred (6-A31)	212	Artimates (6-B49)	96
Alfred (701)	184	Artimishia (5-A7)	96
Alfred (7-B14)	210	Arra Ann (7-)	58
Alfred C. (6-B-)	175	Ashby (6-B42)	235
Alice (7-A85)	289	Ashby (751)	102
Alice (9-)	60	Basil Elmo (10-)	61
Alice Lee (5-A15)	169	Bennie Ann (774)	270
Alice Coburn (8-A99)	348	Benedict (328)	41, 94
Alice Grispey (7-C)	176	Benedict (467)	96
Allie Mae (10-)	61	Benedict (5-A4)	95
Alice Mae (10-)	64	Benedict F. (673)	112
Amanda (605)	101	Benjamin (208)	16, 49
Amanda (6-A7)	203	Benjamin (403)	25, 102
Amanda (7-C37)	319	Benjamin (474)	56, 168
America (7-)	63	Benjamin (502)	101
Amy Mantor (8-A82)	334	Benjamin (513)	103, 189
Andrew Jackson (6-A27)	211	Benjamin (613)	184
Ann (332)	49	Benjamin D. (5-A18)	169
Ann (339)	52	Benjamin Daniel (643)	195, 269
Ann (439)	81	Benjamin Franklin (670)	111
Ann (Nancy) (524)	112	Benjamin Jackson (10-)	61
Ann Elizabeth Meily (8-A91)	338	Benjamin Singleton (609)	101
Ann Susan (5-A1)	95, 235	Bertha Lee (10-)	62
Anna (8-D55)	318	Bessie E. (8-)	65
Anna (8-D61)	371	Betty Jo (10-)	64
Anna Juanita (9-D5)	404	Billie Jean (8-)	174
Anna Palmer (7-C)	177	Bobby Joe (11-)	61
Anne (201)	4	Burilla Arabella (8-)	58
Anne (205)	16, 32	Breckenridge Cabell (7-A87)	289, 358
Anne (324)	41	Breckenridge Cabell, II	
Anne (418)	76	(8-B39)	358
Anne (485)	99	Breckenridge Cabell, III	
Anne (547)	155	(9-A40)	358
Anne Aylett (8-A75)	331	Bushrod (546)	155, 209
Anne Hooe (8-D40)	363	Bushrod (6-B27)	233
Annie Katherine (722)	185	Bushrod (6-A24)	210
Anne Sophia (636)	189, 268	Bushrod (702)	184
Annie P. (6-)	62	Callie May (9-C91)	400
Armistead (7-A47)	283	Carl Everett (9-B91)	371

	PAGE		PAGE
Caroline (561).....	157	David Lee (9-D13).....	405
Caroline Caverly (8-E51).....	241	David Newton (6-B90).....	240
Carrie (7-A88).....	203	David Newton, II (7-C65).....	241
Carrie G. (8-).....	65	David Newton, III (8-E56).....	242
Cass (6-B33).....	234, 315	Delia (7-A55).....	284
Catesby Fleet (5-A30).....	175	Delia Elizabeth (6-A19).....	209
Catesby Fleet, II (7-C82).....	176	Denzil Elwood (8-).....	129, 130
Cecil Lee (10-).....	60	Dorothy Brown (8-E62).....	243
Cecil P. (9-B75).....	368	Donald Courtney (8-E48).....	385
Charles (8-D54).....	318	Dora (8-D91).....	320
Charles (8-D56).....	368	Dora (9-).....	60
Charles (9-).....	131	Doris (9-).....	132
Charles Buckner Carroll (5-A2)		Dulcie (8-D51).....	318
	95, 235	Eddie Iona (9-D6).....	404
Charles B. (6-B41).....	235	Edgar (698).....	195
Charles James (6-).....	63	Edgar (7-A66).....	287
Charles Terrell (10-).....	60	Edgar (9-).....	62
Charles McFarland (721).....	185	Edgar Hoyt (7-C76).....	248
Charles Palmer (6-B98).....	175	Edgar Rose (6-B91).....	244
Charles Wirt (6-B24).....	233	Edgar Rose (6-B95).....	248
Charlotte (556).....	157	Edna (9-).....	62
Charlotte Anne (6-A5).....	195	Edmund Jennings Lee (7-A58)	
Chloe (9-B70).....	367		284, 343
Chonic or Clionic (6-).....	57	Edmund Jennings Lee, II	
Clabe (7-).....	59	(8-A96).....	344
Claude Lorraine (8-E25) ...	381, 400	Edward (447).....	85
Claude Lorraine, II (9-C85)....	400	Edward (9-).....	132
Clay (6-B26).....	233	Edward D. (6-B).....	175
Clement (4-A).....	67	Edward Scott (6-B29).....	233
Clifford Braly (10-).....	60	Edwin (6-A12).....	203
Clint Swin (9-).....	58	Edwin Grey (7-A54).....	284, 338
Comfort M. (597).....	95, 231	Eleanor E. (8-).....	65
Cora (6-B88).....	239	Eleanor Nelson (8-E55).....	242
Cora (732).....	252	Eleanor McLean (8-D38).....	363
Cora H. (6-B).....	175	Elias Pinkins (8-).....	62
Cordelia Irene (642).....	195	Eliza (5-A).....	172
Corine Virginia (10-).....	131	Eliza Ann (5-A27).....	173
Cynthia (5-A23).....	171	Eliza Jane (6-A21).....	210
Cynthia Evelyn (7-C48)....	321, 378	Elizabeth (303).....	26
Cyril Lawrence (10-).....	61	Elizabeth (325).....	41
Cyrus Cotton (9-A29).....	356	Elizabeth (338).....	52
Daisy E. (8-).....	129	Elizabeth (354).....	68
Daisy Maxene (10-A9).....	393	Elizabeth (411).....	25
Dartheeta (7-).....	58	Elizabeth (419).....	76
David (478).....	98	Elizabeth (435).....	79
David (7-).....	63	Elizabeth (444).....	83, 155
David Hazzard (5-A31).....	179	Elizabeth (468).....	96
David Lee (7-C54).....	322, 384	Elizabeth (484).....	99

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Rust—Cont.</i>		Emma (515).....	103
Elizabeth (4-A2).....	57	Emma (720).....	185
Elizabeth (4-A9).....	66	Emma (9-).....	132
Elizabeth (508).....	101	Emma Ann (723).....	185
Elizabeth (516).....	103	Emma A. (9-).....	60
Elizabeth (548).....	155	Emma Katherine (713).....	184
Elizabeth (553).....	157	Emma Kathleen (9-).....	131
Elizabeth (565).....	168	Emma Louise (9-).....	136
Elizabeth (5-A9).....	96	Enoch (482).....	99
Elizabeth (671).....	111	Enoch Rector (8-).....	64
Elizabeth (6-A36).....	214, 297	Enos (479).....	99
Elizabeth (6-B32).....	234, 314	Erasmus (7-).....	58
Elizabeth (6-B77).....	237	Erma (9-B92).....	371
Elizabeth (707).....	184	Ernest (7-C18).....	313
Elizabeth (7-C19).....	313	Estella Louise (7-C78).....	248
Elizabeth (7-).....	59	Esther Ann (8-D34).....	317
Elizabeth (7-).....	59	Esther Lucile (8-E44).....	385
Elizabeth (7-).....	63	Esther May (7-C28).....	316
Elizabeth (8-B27).....	287	Ethel (9-B76).....	368
Elizabeth (8-D48).....	367	Evaline (7-).....	59
Elizabeth (9-).....	130	Evaline B. (7-).....	59
Elizabeth Ann (7-).....	59	Eva Iola (8-).....	129, 132
Elizabeth A. (8-).....	60	Eveleny Irene (8-E45).....	385
Elizabeth Antrim (8-D29).....	316	Evelyn (9-).....	130
Elizabeth Baker (537).....	121, 151	Evelyn (11-).....	61
Elizabeth Ellen (7-C59).....	239	Evelyn Lorraine (9-C83).....	400
Elizabeth Ethel (8-B29).....	355	Everett Ray (10-).....	60
Elizabeth Fitzhugh (8-A92)....	340	Ewing (8-D92).....	320, 393
Elizabeth H. (5-A17).....	169	Ewing Edgar (9-C23).....	394
Elizabeth Joan (8-D36).....	317	Fannie Beverly (7-A63)....	287, 351
Elizabeth MaAfee (7-C20)....	233	Fern (9-B69).....	367
Elizabeth Magruder (8-E52)...	241	Fleet (753).....	267
Elizabeth S. (4-app.).....	421	Fleetwood G (631).....	102, 263
Ella (6-B93).....	245	Fleetwood H. (8-).....	267
Ella (755).....	267	Florence (8-D94).....	320
Ella Copeland (840).....	265	Florence Lucile (9-).....	130
Ella Gilbert (7-app.).....	416	Floyd (9-).....	130
Ellsworth Marshall (7-A59)		Foye Tate (9-D71).....	404
	xli, 284, 345	Frances (329).....	42
Elmerenda (7-).....	58	Frances Crump (4-A7).....	66
Elmer Fay (10-).....	60	Frances Louise (9-Do).....	402
Elsie (9-).....	131	Frances P. (8-).....	60
Elvira (6-A10).....	203	Francis Marion (6-A14).....	204
Elwood Smith (9-).....	130	Frank Hale Carpenter (8-E28)	
Emily (634).....	102		381, 401
Emily Ann (7-).....	59	Fred (9-).....	62
Emily Bell (8-).....	62	Frederick Goodwin (7-A46)....	283
Emily Elton (6-B43).....	235	Gallian (704).....	184

	PAGE		PAGE
Gans (?) (7-)	59	Hannah (320)	37
Genora (7-)	63	Hannah (336)	50
George (103)	4	Hannah (353)	68
George (209)	16, 52	Hannah (405)	25
George (323)	41, 82	Hannah (420)	77
George (408)	25	Hannah (440)	81
George (421)	77, 155	Hannah (507)	101
George (437)	80	Hannah (525)	118
George (446)	85	Hannah E. (632)	102
George (461)	95	Harland Leon (8-)	129, 131
George (476)	98	Harriet (505)	101, 187
George (543)	155, 195	Harriet (559)	157
George (5-A)	58	Harriet (604)	101
George (6-A39)	214	Harriet Elizabeth (9-)	62
George (734)	252	Harry (6-B92)	245
George (7-A53)	284, 338	Harry Landon (8-D25)	315
George (7-)	62	Harry Lee (6-B96)	249
George Bailey (618)	186, 252	Harry Lee, II (7-C79)	249
George Cox (6-)	58	Harry Lee, III (8-E75)	249
George Delaware (7-app.)	420	Harry Mayfield (8-)	65
George Delaware, II (8-app.)	420	Harry Stewart (9-C96)	401
George Foster (8-B23)	354	Hattie (8-D58)	371
George Grice (7-app.)	418	Hattie M. (6-B55)	96
George Madison (7-)	58	Hayes (8-app.)	420
George Moar (8-A97)	344	Hazel Laverne (9-C21)	394
George Newton (4-A1)	57	Hazel Louise (9-C88)	400
George Thomas (6-A3)	195, 286	Heed White (7-)	59
George W. (7-)	59	Helen (9-)	130
George Washington (8-)	59	Helen Ann (8-)	174
George Wesley (9-)	61	Helen B. (712)	184
George William (6-A13)	204	Helen Isabelle (9-)	135
Georgiana (6-B)	172	Helen Leslie (9-C92)	401
Georgie (7-A64)	287, 352	Helen R. (6-B)	175
Georgie (8-B26)	287	Henretty (465)	95
Georgie Breckenridge (8-B38)	358, 388	Henrietta Lee (7-A50)	284, 336
Gertrude (8-D22)	315	Henry (305)	29
Gertrude Jacobs (7-C)	178	Henry Arthur (7-)	174
Gladys Marie (9-)	65	Henry Augustus (7-C51)	322, 381
Glenn D. (9-C19)	393	Henry Bedinger (7-A56)	284, 340
Glenn Wayne (10-A8)	393	Henry Bedinger (8-A98)	344
Gordon Dickinson (8-E64)	244	Henry Kingsley (8-E26)	381, 400
Gordon McCampbell (8-E40)	385, 404	Henry Kingsley, II (9-C90)	400
Gould (8-D50)	318	Henry Madison (637)	189
Gregory Delgado (7-C77)	248	Henry Sparks (8-B30)	356
Gwinn Wheelwright (7-C80)	250	Henry Sparks, II (9-A27)	356
Hamilton (672)	112	Henry St. George Tucker	
Hannah (210)	16, 53	(6-A20)	210
		Henry Thomas (619)	186

	PAGE		PAGE
Rust—Cont.		James Triplett (533).....	120
Herbert Clifford (8-B48).....	204	James Wesley (7-).....	57
Herbert Leslie (8-E27).....	381, 401	James William (6-).....	121
Hettie W. (6-B).....	175	James William (8-).....	267
Howard L. (7-).....	174	James Wilson (9-C84).....	400
Howard O. (9-B90).....	371	Jane (4-A10).....	66
Ida C. (6-B45).....	235	Jane (555).....	157
Ida Elizabeth (718).....	185	Jane (8-A94).....	343
Ida Lee (7-A52).....	284, 337	Jane Anne (6-app.).....	421
Iris Ray (9-C98).....	402	Jane Lynn (10-).....	64
Iris Waneta (9-C25).....	394	Jane Middleton (470).....	97
Irving Hosmer (8-E30).....	381	Jane R. (5-app.).....	414
Isabella (308).....	30	Janet Josephine (9-).....	130
Isla Estelle (9-).....	134	Janice Anthony (9-D12).....	405
Isaac (481).....	99	Jeremiah (206).....	16, 35
Jacob (7-B13).....	210	Jeremiah (319).....	36
Jacob Bruce (8-).....	137	Jeremiah (337).....	52, 98
James (349).....	56	Jeremiah (407).....	25
James (4-A).....	67	Jeremiah (434).....	79, 167
James (511).....	102	Jeremiah (471).....	97
James (6-).....	57	Jeremiah, II (486).....	99
James (700).....	184	Jeremiah (4-A).....	67
James (725).....	186	Jeremiah (562).....	158
James (733).....	252	Jeremiah Yellott (7-A67).....	287
James (754).....	267	Jerry (7-).....	62
James (8-D45).....	367	Jerry Turner (6-).....	58
James (111-).....	61	Jesse Abigail (8-).....	129
James Aristides (6-A26).....	210	Jesse P. (8-D60).....	371
James Bailey (503).....	101, 183	Jettie H. (6-).....	62
James Bailey (601).....	101	Joan Arden (9-D10).....	404
James B. (635).....	102	John (100).....	3
James Benjamin (719).....	185	John (203).....	16, 23
James Buchanan (7-)... ..	121, 136	John (301).....	25
James Carroll (8-).....	60	John (331).....	49
James Cartwright (8-)... ..	134, 135	John (350).....	66
James Doddridge (8-).....	129	John (400).....	24
James H. (9-).....	60	John (404).....	25, 108
James Lancelot (8-).....	136	John (460).....	94
James Lancelot, II (9-).....	137	John (4-A3).....	57
James Marion (9-).....	60	John, II (4-A8).....	66, 172
James Melville (7-B15).....	211	John (501).....	101
James Newton (4-A0).....	56	John, III (5-A28).....	173, 237
James Page (10-).....	61	John (5-A).....	58
James Samuel (728).....	186, 325	John (608).....	101
James Sanford (6-app.).....	418	John (6-B97).....	251
James Sanford (7-app.).....	418	John (6-).....	57
James Smith (7-C68).....	243	John (703).....	184
James Thomas (7-).....	58	John (7-C66).....	242

	PAGE		PAGE
John (7-)	63	Josephine (8-)	57
John (8-D52)	318	Joseph Rutherford (6-B76)	237, 321
John (9-)	60	Joseph Tate (7-C49)	322
John A. (6-B74)	170	Joshua (5-A21)	170
John Alexander (5-A26)	173	Joshua (6-B82)	171
John Alexander (7-C47)	321	Joshua Ruffin (7-C52)	322, 381
John Andrew (8-D21)	315	Josiah (7-)	59
John Beatty (6-)	121	Juanita (9-B78)	368
John B. (7-)	58	Juanita Allison (8-E46)	385
John Breckenridge (10-)	358	Juanita Jane (9-)	131
John Bushrod (5-A0)	95, 233	Julia (7-A84)	289
John Bushrod (7-C25)	315	Julia (7-A89)	204
John C. (5-A5)	96	Julia Anne (6-A6)	203
John C. (7-)	58	Julia Elizabeth (7-C27)	316
John Calvin (7-C39)	320	Julia McCall (8-E35)	383
John Chilton (7-)	121, 129	Julia Vail (9-A37)	358
John Chilton, II (8-)	129, 130	Katherine (517)	107
John Collins (6-B86)	238	Kathryn Virginia (8-E37)	383
John Daniel (775)	271	Katherine Warwick (8-D37)	363
John Fontleroy (10-)	60	Kemper Clay (8-)	129, 131
John G. (8-B21)	354	Lacy (7-)	63
John Grant (8-)	58	Laura (Tenie)(6-A-38)	214
John Guthrie (8-D26)	316	Laura Genevieve (8-)	136
John Henry (7-)	63	Laura Virginia (716)	184
John Howson (8-D39)	363	Lauvaughen (9-B72)	367
John J. (611)	184	Lawrence (7-A45)	283, 331
John Marshall (6-B21)	233	Lawson (705)	184
John McAfee (6-B23)	233	Leah Janette (8-E47)	385, 406
John Middleton (6-B53)	96	Lee Foley (9-)	131
Johnnie Bean (10-)	61	Lelah (8-D9)	313
John P. (6-)	59	Lelia (9-)	60
John R. (6-B)	175	Lena Virginia (9-)	131
John Ralph (9-C27)	394	Lemuel W. (6-)	62
John Robert (6-B40)	235, 316	Leon (9-)	131
John S. (512)	103	Lettice (462)	96
John Thomas (8-)	60	Lettice Lee (5-A16)	165
John W. (5-)	67	Lemuel Wesley (7-)	59
John Warwick (7-C31)	317, 363	Leni Louise (9-A5)	348
John Watkins (6-app.)	421	Leonard Orville (9-)	64
John William (8-)	59	Leonard Wood (8-E29)	381, 404
John William (9-A32)	358	Leonard Wood, II (9-C95)	401
John William (9-)	61	Leta (9-)	130
John Yellott (7-A65)	287, 354	Lillie (8-D47)	367
Joseph (5-A19)	170	Lilly Lawrence (8-A76)	331
Joseph (6-B81)	171	Lilly Southgate (7-A51)	284, 337
Joseph (8-D41)	364	Lizzie Ann (8-)	58
Joseph Bennett Jewel (8-E34)	383	Llewellyn (7-A69)	287, 355
Joseph Carr (6-A25)	210	Llewellyn, II (8-B31)	356

	PAGE		PAGE
Rust—Cont.		Margaret Lee (8-A90).....	338
Lois (8-B51).....	204	Margaret Ora (8-).....	137
Lola Mae (9-D9).....	404	Margaret Percival (8-E63).....	244
Lou (Lola) (8-D59).....	371	Margaret Virginia (7-).....	121
Louisa (6-B47).....	235	Margaret Virginia (8-).....	138
Louisa Frances (8-).....	58	Margena (6-B57).....	96
Louisa O. (6-A17).....	206	Margena Alice (9-A21).....	354
Louise (9-).....	131	Marguerite (9-).....	131
Lourene (10-).....	60	Maria Clementine (6-A32).....	212
Lucile (8-B47).....	204	Maria L. (6-A37).....	214
Lucinda (510).....	101	Maria Marlow (7-A62).....	287, 350
Lucinda (560).....	157	Marie (8-app.).....	419
Lucinda Mae (8-E41).....	385, 405	Marie (9-).....	131
Lucy Frances (638).....	189	Marie (9-).....	132
Lucy Minor (844).....	266	Marie Augusta (7-C16).....	232
Lucy Nelson (7-C67).....	242	Marjorie Jane (9-D3).....	403
Luther Collins (5-A29).....	173	Marjorie Lee (11-).....	61
Luther David (6-B99).....	176	Marshall (466).....	95
Lutie Irene (10-).....	60	Marshall (6-B31).....	234
Lycurgus C. (7-C33).....	318	Marshall (8-D8).....	313
Lyle Erwin (9-C26).....	394	Marshall Woodcock (598)....	95, 232
Mabel (8-D96).....	320, 394	Martha (309).....	30
Mabel Fay (9-C18).....	393	Martha (321).....	37
Macel (9-).....	64	Martha (352).....	68
Mack Donald (776).....	271	Martha (567).....	168
Madeline E. (8-).....	65	Martha (6-).....	121, 142
Magdalen (432).....	78	Martha (11-).....	61
Malcolm M. (8-).....	65	Martha Abigal (729).....	186
Mamie (9-).....	62	Martha Clay (9-A28).....	356
Mandley Taylor (534).....	120, 121	Martha Elizabeth (599).....	95
Mandley Triplett (7-)...	121, 133	Martha Elizabeth (7-) ..	121, 138
Mandley Triplett, II (8-)..	134, 136	Martha Tennessee (8-).....	59
Manie Lysle (8-).....	137	Martin (7-).....	63
Margaret (202).....	4	Mary (310).....	30
Margaret (523).....	111	Mary (330).....	42
Margaret (6-A8).....	203	Mary (347).....	56
Margaret (6-A28).....	212	Mary (433).....	79
Margaret (9-).....	130	Mary (442).....	81
Margaret Adeline (9-C87).....	400	Mary (443).....	82
Margaret Alevia (8-).....	134	Mary (464).....	95
Margaret Eleanor (Peggy)		Mary (509).....	101
(8-).....	174	Mary (563).....	168
Margaret Elizabeth (6-A0) ..	195, 277	Mary (5-app.).....	414
Margaret Elizabeth (8-B66)....	211	Mary (711).....	184
Margaret Elizabeth (9-)....	135	Mary (8-D43).....	365
Margaret Erwin (9-D1).....	402	Mary (Polly) (6-B78).....	237
Margaret Evelyn (9-).....	65	Mary Agnes (9-C86).....	400
Margaret Hamilton (9-A38)....	358	Mary Ann (606).....	101

	PAGE		PAGE
Mary Ann (731).....	252	Matthew (463).....	95
Mary Catherine (8-).....	59	Matthew (5-A).....	57
Mary E. (6-B56).....	96	Matthew Harrison (536).....	121
Mary E. (9-).....	60	Mattie (8-D93).....	320
Mary Edna (8-).....	137	Medora Virginia (8-).....	129
Mary Elizabeth (6-app.).....	418	Melva Marie (9-C97).....	402
Mary Elizabeth (724).....	185	Metcalfe (333).....	49
Mary Elizabeth (7-C35)....	318, 371	Metta Maund (7-C58).....	239
Mary Elizabeth (7-C70).....	244	Mildred (9-B77).....	368
Mary Elizabeth (8-).....	58	Minnie (8-D42).....	364
Mary Elizabeth (9-).....	136	Minnie (8-).....	63
Mary Elizabeth Lee (8-A95)...	343	Minnie (10-).....	60
Mary Ellen (7-).....	121, 132	Minnie Susan (771).....	269
Mary Emma (715).....	184	Miriam Syre (8-E).....	176
Mary Estelle (8-).....	134	Molly (4-A11).....	66
Mary Frances (6-A16).....	205	Monte Beach (10-).....	60
Mary Frances (772).....	270	Myrtle (8-).....	63
Mary Frances (8-).....	58	Nancy (413).....	25
Mary Gilmour (8-D7).....	362	Nancy (518).....	108
Mary Jackson (5-A24).....	172	Nancy (6-B28).....	233
Mary Jacobs (7-C).....	177	Nancy (9-A23).....	354
Mary Jane (706).....	184	Nancy Adeline (7-C38).....	319
Mary Jane (8-E74).....	249	Nancy Alexander (839).....	265
Mary Kathryn (9-).....	65	Nancy McKay (8-D31).....	317
Mary L. (8-).....	62	Nancy Saphronie (7-C53).....	322
Mary Lawson (617).....	186	Nannie (607).....	101
Mary Lee (8-).....	58	Nannie (6-A35).....	214
Mary Lee (8-Bo).....	348	Narcissa (521).....	110
Mary Louise (8-E).....	248	Nellie (9-).....	64
Mary Lou (8-D24).....	315	Nellie A. (993).....	334
Mary Naomi (7-C45)	321, 377	Noble M. (7-A91).....	205
Mary Polhill (7-app.).....	416	Norma (11-).....	61
Mary Sidford (8-B25).....	287	Norman Wesley (10-).....	61
Mary Snowden (8-E54).....	242	Oley Burgess (9-).....	64
Mary Sophia (557).....	157, 214	Oley Burgess, II (10-).....	64
Mary Strother (6-A23).....	210	Olivia Maria Dunbar (699)....	195
Mary Turner (841).....	265	Orah Susan (7-C50).....	322, 380
Mary Virginia (6-A2).....	195	Orleana (8-).....	57
Mary Virginia (6-A4).....	195, 288	Ozra (7-).....	58
Mason (519).....	108	Pamelia (5-A8).....	96
Mason Casper (9-).....	131	Patrick H. (6-B54).....	96
Matilda (551).....	155	Pauline Carrington (7-A86)....	289
Matilda (6-A11).....	203	Paul Robert (8-).....	138
Matilda (7-A92).....	205	Peter (211).....	16, 55
Matthew (207).....	16, 40	Peter (351).....	66
Matthew (409).....	25	Peter (406).....	25, 111
Matthew (416).....	74, 120	Peter (431).....	78, 157
Matthew (436).....	80	Peter (475).....	56, 169

	PAGE		PAGE
Rust—Cont.		Robert Antrim (7-C29).....	316
Peter (477).....	98, 170	Robert B. (6-A34).....	214
Peter, II (522).....	111	Robert Beverly (8-B32).....	356
Peter (5-A).....	63	Robert Bowie (697).....	195
Peter Borst (8-B37).....	358	Robert Davidson (6-app.).....	418
Peter C. (469).....	97	Robert Henry (9-A30).....	356
Peter Cox (558).....	157	Robert Hunter (8-D35).....	317
Peter Cox (6-A50).....	158	Robert Hoke (9-C94).....	401
Peter E. (6-B75).....	170	Robert Lee (9-).....	60
Peter E. (6-B79).....	170	Robert Lee (9-D4).....	403
Peter Newton (4-A5).....	63	Robert Lee Bruin (7-)...121, 138	
Peter Newton (5-A25).....	172	Robert Lyttleton (843).....	266
Philip Anthony (8-E42)....	385, 405	Robert Lyttleton, II (9-)... 266	
Phyllis Jean (9-C24)	394	Robert N. (5-A6).....	96
Polly (5-A22).....	171	Robert N. (6-B50).....	96, 318
Rachel Elizabeth (7-C44)...	321, 374	Robert N., II (6-B58).....	96
Reeta (10-).....	60	Robert Nelson (7-C69).....	243
Rebecca (480).....	99	Robert Nelson, II (8-E60)....	243
Rebecca (708).....	184	Robert Nelson, III (9-D18)....	243
Rebecca (735).....	252	Robert Singleton (6-A29).....	212
Rebecca J. (7-).....	59	Robert Singleton (752).....	263
Rebecca Josephine (717).....	185	Robert William (7-A90).....	204
Rebecca Lawrence (7-A48) .284,	332	Robert William, II (8-B52)....	204
Rebecca Lee (8-A77).....	331	Rodman Tulloss (8-D33).....	317
Rebecca Redmond (612).....	184	Rome (812).....	325
Rebecca (Bessie) Ridgley		Rosalind (8-E76).....	250
(7-A68).....	287	Rosa Singleton (842)	265
Rebecca Virginia (727).....	186, 324	Rosie Agnes (769).....	269
Richard (335).....	49	Roswell (6-).....	57
Richard (348).....	56	Roy C. (8-B50).....	204
Richard (9-).....	130	Roy Virgil (9-).....	64
Richard (11-).....	61	Ruby (814).....	325
Richard Benedict (7-C34) ..	318, 368	Russell (8-E31).....	381, 402
Richard Edgar Dudley (730)...	186	Russell Newton (9-C99).....	402
Richard H. (630).....	102	Ruth (813).....	325
Richard Lafon Buchanan		Ruth Pemberton (8-app.).....	420
(6-app.).....	418	Sallie (Sarah) (5-A32).....	179
Richard Lawson (616).....	185	Sallie (600).....	101
Richard Sanford (7-app.).....	416	Sallie (7-).....	59
Richard Sanford (8-app.).....	421	Sally Ann (7-).....	59
Richard Sanford, II (8-app.)... 416		Sallie Inez (9-D14).....	405
Robbie Lee (10-).....	61	Sally Nancy (520).....	108
Robert (7-).....	59	Sallie P. (7-).....	59
Robert (7-A83).....	289	Samantha (7-).....	63
Robert (7-B12).....	210	Samuel (102).....	4, 16
Robert (7-C24).....	315	Samuel (300).....	24
Robert (8-).....	63	Samuel (304).....	29
Robert (8-D23).....	315	Samuel (317).....	35, 78

	PAGE		PAGE
Samuel (346).....	56	Stephen (736).....	252
Samuel (402).....	25, 100	Stirling Murray (7-A60)....	284, 347
Samuel (445).....	84	Stirling Murray, II (8-B1)....	348
Samuel (4-A).....	67	Stirling Murray, III (9-A6)....	348
Samuel (500).....	101	Sue Kent (7-C64).....	241
Samuel (554).....	157	Susannah (4-A6).....	65
Samuel (5-).....	68	Susan Agnes (7-app.).....	418
Samuel (6-).....	59	Susan Attie (6-B46).....	235
Samuel Bailey (610).....	183	Susan Prisscilla (6-B85).....	238
Samuel E. (8-).....	65	Sydnor Bailey (538).....	121
Samuel M. (5-app.).....	414	Tate Corpening (8-E38)....	384, 403
Samuel Vincent (9-).....	60	Tate Corpening, II (9-D8)....	404
Samuel Young (602).....	101	T. Bert (8-).....	65
Sanford Earl (9-).....	65	Taylor (7-C32).....	318, 364
Sarah (327).....	41, 87	Terry E. (8-).....	65
Sarah (334).....	49	Thelma (9-).....	131
Sarah (340).....	52	Theresa Lucille (9-C93).....	401
Sarah (412).....	25	Thomas (414).....	25
Sarah (415).....	74, 119	Thomas (566).....	168
Sarah (448).....	85	Thomas (6-A18).....	207
Sarah (483).....	99	Thomas (6-).....	121
Sarah (4-A4).....	63	Thomas Benedict (6-B52).....	96
Sarah (506).....	101	Thomas Henry (620).....	186
Sarah (514).....	103	Thomas Locke (7-C63).....	240
Sarah (544).....	155, 102	Thomas Locke (8-E61).....	243
Sarah (564).....	168	Thomas McClanahan (603)	101
Sarah (6-B59).....	96	Thula (8-D44).....	365
Sarah Agnes (8-B22).....	354	Townsend Palmer (7-C81)....	175
Sarah Ann (633).....	102	Townsend Porter (8-E)....	176
Sarah Ann (8-).....	59	Troylus (550).....	155
Sarah A. (5-).....	67	Troylus M. (6-A22).....	210
Sarah Elizabeth (640).....	193	Una L. (8-).....	65
Sarah Elizabeth (6-B89).....	240	Verba (9-B71).....	367
Sarah C. (7-C36).....	318	Veva Viola (8-).....	129, 132
Sarah Jane (5-A3).....	95	Victorine N. (6-B).....	175
Sarah Jane (6-B44).....	235	Vincent (322).....	41, 80
Sarah Jane (7-A61).....	287, 349	Vincent, II (438).....	80
Sarah Jane (7-).....	121, 124	Vincent G. (7-).....	59
Sarah M. (6-B51).....	96	Vincent G. (7-).....	59
Sarah Margaret (726)	186, 322	Vincent G., II (9-).....	60
Sarah Newton (4-A12)	68	Vincent Redmond (614).....	184
Sarah Pocahontas (6-A33)....	212	Virgil (8-D95).....	320, 394
Shirley Bird (9-C89).....	400	Virgil (11-).....	61
Sidney Ruffin (8-E33).....	382	Virgil Rex (9-C28).....	394
Sippi (8-D57).....	368	Virginia (6-A15).....	205
Sophenia (535).....	120, 148	Virginia (737).....	252
Sophia Rose (6-B94).....	246	Virginia (9-C29).....	394
Sophronia Catherine (8-) ...	58	Virginia Alma (9-app.).....	420

	PAGE		PAGE
<i>Rust—Cont.</i>		William Rose (6-B87).....	238
Virginia Cabell (9-A39).....	358	William Ross (6-B-).....	173
Virginia Carolina (8-).....	59	William Smoot (8-E53).....	242
Virginia Earleen (8-).....	137	William Stewart (8-D32).....	317
Virginia Elizabeth (770).....	269	William Tobias (615).....	184
Virginia Lee (8-A89).....	338	William Vincent (7-).....	58
Virginia Philippa Lee (641).....	194	William Walter (8-E32)....	381, 402
Wanda Lee (11-).....	61	William Walter, II (9-D2)....	402
Wanda May (9-C22).....	394	Willma Cooper (7-C).....	178
William (1).....	1	Willena (10-).....	61
William (101).....	3	Winifred (326).....	41
William (200).....	4	Winifred Cox (441).....	81
William (204).....	16, 29	Youell (4-app.).....	414
William (302).....	26, 74	Youel Cheever (7-app.).....	418
William (306).....	29	Youel Gilbert (6-app.).....	414
William (318).....	36	Youell Lee (8-app.).....	420
William (410).....	25	Youell Lee, II (9-app.).....	420
William (422).....	30	Youel Sanford (5-app.).....	414
William (532).....	120	Zelphia (9-).....	64
William (545).....	155, 203	S	
William (714).....	184	SANDERS	
William (7-).....	59	John Claytor (8-C67).....	309
William (7-).....	63	Newell Drake (8-C66).....	309
William (8-D53).....	318	SAFFELL	
William (8-).....	63	James Leonard (10-).....	146
William (10-).....	64	Mary Elizabeth (10-).....	146
William Alexander (8-)....	58	SCOTT	
William Baillew (5-A20)....	170, 237	Gertrude Rust (8-).....	179
William Bettis (7-C46).....	321	James Palmer (8-).....	178
William Davidson (6-app.)....	414	James Palmer, II (9-).....	178
William Emerson (8-).....	58	William Norman (8-).....	178
William Fitzhugh (7-A57) ..	284, 343	SEELEY	
William Fitzhugh, II (8-A93) ..	343	Earl Harold (10-).....	115
William Floyd (8-).....	129, 130	Mary Lee (10-).....	115
W. H. (5-).....	68	Patricia Ann (11-).....	115
William H. (6-A30).....	212	Ralph (10-).....	115
William Henderson (8-).....	134	Stella Frances (10-).....	116
William Henry (7-C26).....	315	Zenobia (10-).....	115
William Cooper (6-Co).....	176	SHEEHAN	
William C. (6-B80).....	170	Elizabeth Ann (9-).....	260
William Dwight (8-E43)....	385, 405	Orland (9-).....	260
William M. (Buck) (6-)....	57	SHEPHERD	
William Monroe (6-B20).....	232	Eleanor Powell (10-).....	128
William Monroe, II (7-C17) .	232, 362	SHOWALTER	
William Monroe, III (8-D6) ..	362	Donald Eugene (10-92).....	392
William Monroe, IV (9-B42)...	362	SHULTZ	
William Orlando (8-D46).....	367	Eugene Bernard (921).....	263
William Otto (6-B25)	233, 313		

	PAGE		PAGE
SHUMATE		SMALL	
Ann E. (6-B38).....	235	Elizabeth Iddings (9-A15)	350
Elizabeth (6-B35).....	235	Jean Coleman (9-A14).....	350
George (6-B39).....	235	Thomas Rust (9-A13).....	350
James Bailey (6-B36).....	235	SMATHERS	
John Q. (6-B34).....	235	James Foley (10-).....	126
William Marshall (6-B37).....	235	SMIRLS	
SILLING		B. (7-).....	187
Cyrus Edgar (810).....	324	Bushrod Rust (7-).....	187
Cyrus Edgar, II (912).....	324	Candie (7-).....	187
Harry Martin (809).....	324	George (7-).....	187
Jane Norvell Connell (911).....	324	Harriett (7-).....	187
Mary Margurite (811).....	325	Jane (7-).....	187
Mattie Rust (808).....	324	Robert J. (7-).....	187
SIMINGTON		Sallie (7-).....	187
Bessie (10-).....	116	Thomas P. (7-).....	187
Guy (10-).....	116	SMITH	
Lucile (10-).....	116	Ballard Brooks, II (8-D27).....	316
Willie (10-).....	116	Bernard Young (8-E78).....	181
SIMMONS		Carrie (8-B).....	300
Albert Lee (8-D66).....	372	Dale (10-54).....	366
Anna (8-E19).....	380, 398	Doyle (10-55).....	366
Annie Bell (8-D63).....	372	Earl Coleman (10-58).....	366
Camille (8-E24).....	380, 399	Elizabeth (8-D28).....	316
Elizabeth L. (8-E17).....	380	Ella Rust (7-C71).....	245
Florence Marion (8-E23)	380	Gertrude Louise (8-E80).....	181
Fred James (9-C3).....	373	Gladys Irene (8-E77).....	181
Frank Edmond (9-Co).....	372	Helen (8-B).....	300
Frank Gould (8-D65).....	372	Howard Glen (8-E79).....	181
Geneva (8-E21).....	380, 399	Joan (10-56).....	366
Georgia Mae (9-B99).....	372	Joy (10-53).....	366
Irene (8-D62).....	372, 391	June (10-52).....	366
James Oscar (8-D67).....	373	Leslie W. (9-B74).....	368
John Roscoe (8-D68).....	373	Lynda Jane (10-57).....	366
Joseph Ernest (8-E22)	380, 399	Mary Bell (10-A21).....	396
Joseph Vernon (9-C81).....	399	Mary Elizabeth (8-E81).....	181
Mabel (9-C2).....	373	Mollie Quarles (8-B).....	300
May (8-D70).....	373	Vonna Laverne (10-A13).....	394
Paul H. (8-E18).....	380	William Bennett (8-B).....	300
Pearl (8-D69).....	373	Wilma (9-B73).....	368
Robert Lewis (8-D64).....	372	SNEEDEN	
Susan (8-E20).....	380, 398	Leah Ann (801).....	185, 385
William Lester (9-C1).....	372	Lida Hester (803).....	185
SINCLAIR		John Samuel (802).....	185
David Jefferson (8-E59).....	242	SNYDER	
Mary Locke (8-E58).....	242	Daniel Oscar, II (9-A50).....	359
Thomas Lowry, II (8-E57)	242	Lula Belle (9-A52).....	359
		Ruth (9-A51).....	359

	PAGE		PAGE
SOWERS		STEPTOE	
Emily Martha (6-B22).....	95	Rosanna Eliza (7-C15).....	93
SPALDING		STOCKTON	
Charles (7-A95).....	205	Anna M. (8-A47).....	274
Curtis (7-A97).....	205	Anna Morgan (7-A4).....	273
Mary (7-A94).....	205	Ashby Burke (8-A45).....	274
Oakley (7-A98).....	205	Frances Doniphan (7-A5).....	273
William Rust (7-A96).....	205	John Moreau (667).....	110, 272
STALCUP		John Moreau, II (7-A8).....	274
Eliza (7-).....	62	Laura Anderson (7-A1).....	272
John (7-).....	62	Louis Berthoud (7-A2).....	273
Wesley (7-).....	62	Matilda Jean (8-A44).....	274
STANISLAUS		Matilda Rainey (7-A7).....	274
Doris Lee (10-59).....	367	Minerva Nelson (8-A48).....	274
Ernest (9-B62).....	366	Moreau Nelson (8-A43).....	274
Essie Ray (9-B59).....	366	Roberta (669).....	110, 275
Hilda E. (9-B66).....	367	Robert Dorsey (7-A3).....	273
Lela (9-B63).....	366	Robert Dorsey (8-A46).....	274
Lottie E. (9-B58).....	365	Thomas Nelson (7-A6).....	273
Macie Beatrice (9-B67).....	367	William Morgan (668).....	110
Mamie (9-B57).....	365	William Nelson (7-A9).....	274
Naomi Mary (9-B65).....	367	STONE	
Oval Stanislaus (9-B60).....	366	Charles Pepper (9-D27).....	182
Pearl Lena (9-B68).....	367	Cornelia (9-D28).....	182
Robert Estelle (9-B64).....	367	Edith (8-C64).....	308
Roy Taylor (9-B61).....	366	Everett Bascom, II (8-C61)....	308
STARK		John Claytor (8-C65).....	308
Alice Ratrie (8-A61).....	154	Julia Graham (8-C63).....	308
Lucy Roberts (8-A63).....	155	Mary Jordan (8-C62).....	308
Nancy Burnley (8-A62).....	154	STREETT	
STARKE		Sarah Lee (9-A).....	337
Bessie Carrington (845).....	267	William Busted (9-A).....	337
James Peyton (849).....	267	SUMMERS	
Mary Eliza (848).....	267	Emily Sue (9-).....	260
Robert Taylor (846).....	267	SUMMERSON	
Virginia Randolph (850).....	267	William Archer (9-B13).....	308
William Rust (847).....	267	SWOPE	
STEEL		Dorothy Rust (9-).....	134
Linda Louise (10-83).....	370	Margaret Elizabeth (9-)....	135
STEPHENSON		T	
Augustus Graham Rochelle		TAYLOR	
(9-B22).....	311	Elizabeth (531).....	120
Charles Marshall (9-B21).....	311	Mandley (530).....	120
Robert Harper, III (9-B20)....	310	Nancy (527).....	120
STEPP		Paul Belville, II (8-E73).....	247
Richard (10-45).....	366	Phoebe (529).....	120
Roger Allan (11-1).....	366		
Vern E. (10-44).....	365		

	PAGE		PAGE
Sarah (526).....	119	TURNER	
William Rust (528).....	120	Ann (951).....	104
TERRY		Carter (8-A18).....	104
Hardy (8-C99).....	228	Charles Loring (8-A20).....	104
Faye (8-D1).....	228	Francis (8-A19).....	104
Rodger (8-Do).....	228	Robena (952).....	104
THOMAS		TWEEDY	
Beulah Rust (817).....	252	Mrs. A. C. (8-C30).....	222
Clarence (7-Ao).....	107	TYLER	
Clarence Stephen (816).....	252	John Harrison (8-A67).....	77
John Benton (815).....	252	Mary Webb (8-A66).....	77
Richard, III (10-).....	264		
THOMPSON		U	
Caroline (9-A86).....	220	UHLENBERG	
Caroline Shepperson (7-C11)...	231	Harry Martin (966).....	276
Effie May (7-C9).....	231	Robert George (965).....	276
Harry Lee (7-C8).....	231	UPTEGROVE	
James (7-C6).....	231	Georgia Marie (8-).....	262
John Henry (9-A85).....	220	Isaac Newton (8-).....	262
Mary Claytor (7-C7).....	231	Margaret (8-).....	262
Roy Claytor (9-A84).....	220	Maud Elizabeth (8-).....	262
Viola (7-C10).....	231		
TITUS		V	
Herman (9-).....	132	VASS	
James (9-).....	132	Sarah (472).....	49
John (9-).....	132		
TOWSON		W	
Alexandria Ray (8-B89).....	361	WAGNER	
Allen Stigler (8-B86).....	361	Earl Martin (9-).....	140
Carrie Lee (8-B90).....	361	Hanford L. (9-).....	140
Edward (8-B83).....	361	Jacob Austin (9-).....	139
Elise Virginia (8-B88).....	361, 389	Margaret Elizabeth (9-)....	139
Helen Marian (8-B84).....	361	Margaret Lynn (10-).....	139
James Edward (8-B85).....	361	Sarah Louise (9-).....	139
Marian (9-A64).....	361	William R. (9-).....	139
Percy Henning (8-B87).....	361		
TOY		WAID	
Channing Rust (7-B20).....	213	Everett L. (9-B89).....	371
Horace Robert (8-B70).....	213	WALDO	
Howell Rust (7-B19).....	213	Marion Claytor (10-38).....	304
Mabel Rust (7-B16).....	212	WARREN	
Margaret Stanhope (7-B17)....	213	James Morris (10-4).....	267
Thomas Dallam (7-B18).....	213	Joseph Tucker, II (10-3).....	267
Thomas Dallam, II (8-B69)....	213	WATTS	
Thomas Dallam, III (9-A46)....	213	Elizabeth Morton (837).....	263
TROUT		William Houston (836).....	263
Ella Virginia (8-A12).....	270	William Winthrop (922).....	263
Horace Ivan, II (8-A11).....	270		

	PAGE		PAGE
WEAVER		Johnson (4-A16).....	68
James (7-C5).....	230	Naomi (4-A18).....	68
Robert (7-C4).....	230	Nathaniel (4-A15).....	68
WEBB		Mary (5-A39).....	183
Henry Palmer (9-).....	178	Melissa (5-A40).....	183
John Thomas, II (9-).....	178	Prudence (5-A34).....	180
WELLS		Sarah Jane (5-A41).....	183
Carrie (8-B).....	215	Thomas (4-A13).....	68, 179
Eva (8-B).....	215	WILLIAMSON	
Hugo (800).....	184	Anna Lois (8-A2).....	270
James (8-B).....	215	Calvin (8-A10).....	270
Mary (8-B).....	215	Donnie Bell (8-A5).....	270
Ollie (8-B).....	215	Jewel Rose (8-A7).....	270
WHEAT		John Maurine (8-A8).....	270
Clayton Earl, II (963).....	275	Susan Lee (8-A3).....	270
WHITE		Thelma Frances (8-A4).....	270
Ada Belle (8-C8).....	219	Virginia Obella (8-A6).....	270
John A. (8-C10).....	219	W. G. (8-A9).....	270
Julia A. (8-C7).....	219	WINKLER	
Leola M. (9-).....	257	James Harry (10-A4).....	393
Mamie D. (8-).....	257	Margaret Marie (10-A3).....	393
Melba Opal (9-).....	257	Rosa (10-A5).....	393
Samuel Graham (8-C11).....	219	WOODWARD	
Theopilus G. (8-C6).....	219	Cary (9-B46).....	314
William C. (8-).....	257	Elizabeth Marshall (8-D15)....	314
William Marshall (9-).....	257	M. Cabell, II (8-D14).....	314
William Marshall, II (10-)..	257	M. Cabell, III (9-B45).....	314
Zebulon B. (8-C9).....	219	WRIGHT	
WILKINSON		Alzira M. (6-C3).....	179
Samuel (8-C98).....	228	Elizabeth (790).....	105
WILEY		Ella (789).....	105
Margaret Rebecca (9-).....	146	John R. (6-C2).....	179
Virginia Yellott (9-A31).....	357	Lelia P. (6-C1).....	179
WILSON		Vincent Rust Payne (578).....	81
Ann R. (6-A40).....	32	WYCHE	
Charles Bailey (710).....	184	Philip Ludwell, II (9-A0).....	338
George Rust (767).....	194	Virginia Lee (999).....	338
James (709).....	184	Winifred (9-A1).....	338
May Ethel (768).....	194		
WILLIAMS		Y	
Catherine (4-A17).....	68	YANDELL	
Edward Martin (10-).....	140	Bettie Rust (7-B21).....	214
Ehud (5-A35).....	180	YELLOTT	
Elizabeth (5-A38).....	180	Armistead Rust (7-A73).....	288
Enoch (4-A14).....	68	Coleman Rust (7-A72).....	288
Isabel (5-A33).....	180	Edgar Rust (7-A71).....	288
Jesse (5-A36).....	180	Florence (7-A76).....	288
John A. (5-A37).....	180	Georgetta (7-A74).....	288

	PAGE		PAGE
Henry (7-A75).....	288	John Thomas (6-C4).....	180
Maria Marlow (7-A70).....	288	John William (8-D97).....	374
Mary Virginia (8-B34).....	357	Joseph Edward (9-C60).....	376
Robert Edward Lee (7-A77)		Joseph Stonewall (8-D99).....	375
	288, 357	Julia Ida Smith (9-C52).....	375
Robert Wright (8-B33).....	357	Laura Edna (7-C86).....	182
YOUNG		Lillie Jane (9-C50).....	375
Albert Lee (9-C61).....	376	Mabel (9-C40).....	374
Carl (9-C45).....	375	Mae Bell (9-C46).....	375
Caroline Virginia (6-C5).....	183	Mamie Orah (9-C35).....	374
Champ (9-C34).....	374	Margaret Ethel (9-C59).....	376
Charles Samuel (8-E3).....	376	Mary Amelia (6-C12).....	183
Charles Zebulon (9-C58).....	376	Mary Elizabeth (7-C84).....	181
Dannie Norman (10-A15).....	376	Maude Lee (9-C48).....	375
Edmund Columbus (6-C11)....	183	Minnie Grace (7-C85).....	181
Elizabeth (9-C44).....	375	Nathaniel Loftus (6-C7).....	183
Esther Euphenia (6-C10).....	183	Orah Elizabeth (8-E2).....	376
Frances Reade (6-C6).....	183	Richmond Tate (9-C47).....	375
Grace (9-C42).....	375	Ruby Ann (9-C49).....	375
Gertrude May (7-C83).....	181	Russell (7-C89).....	182
Harry Garfield (7-C88).....	182	Sadie (7-C87).....	182
Horace (9-C33).....	374	Terrell (9-C38).....	374
James (9-C39).....	374	Watson McKendrie (6-C8)....	183
James Augustus (8-E1).....	376	William Wilson (6-C9).....	183
James Bruce (9-C57).....	376	Willie Bell (9-C37).....	374
James Leeland (9-C51).....	375	Robert Lee (8-D98).....	375
Jessie (9-C36).....	374	Sarah (9-C41).....	375
John Grady (9-C43).....	375	Sarah Frances (8-E0).....	375

HECKMAN
B I N D E R Y, I N C.
Bound-To-Pleaze®
JULY 03
N. MANCHESTER, INDIANA 46962

